

# ACTS

TEACHING BIBLE  
GREEK/ENGLISH



This Acts teaching Bible includes the Greek text from the Society of Biblical Literature Greek New Testament. The English text is from the World English Bible, a text in the public domain.

The cross references are taken from the Treasury of Scripture Knowledge which is in the public domain.

This and other versions can be downloaded at [www.wolfmueller.co/teachingbible](http://www.wolfmueller.co/teachingbible)

## ACTS 1:1-10

1<sup>1</sup> Τὸν μὲν πρῶτον λόγον ἐποιησάμην περὶ πάντων, ὧ Θεόφιλε, ὧν ἤρξατο ὁ Ἰησοῦς ποιεῖν τε καὶ διδάσκειν <sup>2</sup> ἄχρι ἧς ἡμέρας ἐντειλάμενος τοῖς ἀποστόλοις διὰ πνεύματος ἁγίου οὗς ἐξελέξατο ἀνελήμφθη. <sup>3</sup> οἷς καὶ παρέστησεν ἑαυτὸν ζῶντα μετὰ τὸ παθεῖν αὐτὸν ἐν πολλοῖς τεκμηρίοις, δι' ἡμερῶν τεσσαράκοντα ὀπτανόμενος αὐτοῖς καὶ λέγων τὰ περὶ τῆς βασιλείας τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>4</sup> καὶ συναλιζόμενος παρήγγειλεν αὐτοῖς ἀπὸ Ἱεροσολύμων μὴ χωρίζεσθαι, ἀλλὰ περιμένειν τὴν ἐπαγγελίαν τοῦ πατρὸς ἣν ἠκούσατέ μου. <sup>5</sup> ὅτι Ἰωάννης μὲν ἐβάπτισεν ὕδατι, ὑμεῖς δὲ ἐν πνεύματι βαπτισθήσεσθε ἁγίῳ οὐ μετὰ πολλὰς ταύτας ἡμέρας.

<sup>6</sup> Οἱ μὲν οὖν συνελθόντες ἠρώτων αὐτὸν λέγοντες· Κύριε, εἰ ἐν τῷ χρόνῳ τούτῳ ἀποκαθιστάνεις τὴν βασιλείαν τῷ Ἰσραὴλ; <sup>7</sup> εἶπεν δὲ πρὸς αὐτούς· Οὐχ ὑμῶν ἐστὶν γινῶναι χρόνους ἢ καιροὺς οὗς ὁ πατὴρ ἔθετο ἐν τῇ ἰδίᾳ ἐξουσίᾳ, <sup>8</sup> ἀλλὰ λήμψεσθε δύναμιν ἐπελθόντος τοῦ ἁγίου πνεύματος ἐφ' ὑμᾶς, καὶ ἔσεσθέ μου μάρτυρες ἐν τε Ἱερουσαλὴμ καὶ ἐν πάσῃ τῇ Ἰουδαίᾳ καὶ Σαμαρείᾳ καὶ ἕως ἐσχάτου τῆς γῆς. <sup>9</sup> καὶ ταῦτα εἰπὼν βλεπόντων αὐτῶν ἐπήρθη καὶ νεφέλη ὑπέλαβεν αὐτὸν ἀπὸ τῶν ὀφθαλμῶν αὐτῶν. <sup>10</sup> καὶ ὡς ἀπενίζοντες ἦσαν εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν πορευομένου αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἰδοὺ ἄνδρες δύο παρεστήκεισαν αὐτοῖς ἐν ἐσθήσει λευκαῖς,

## ACTS 1:1-10

*Christ, preparing his apostles to the beholding of his ascension, gathers them together unto the mount Olivet, commands them to expect in Jerusalem the sending down of the Holy Ghost, promises after a few days to send it, and ascends into heaven in their sight, 1-9. After his ascension they are warned by two angels to depart, and to set their minds upon his second coming, 10, 11. They accordingly return, and, giving themselves to prayer, choose Matthias apostle in the place of Judas, 12-26.*

**1** *former.* Lu. ch. 1:24. *O Theophilus.* Lu. 1:3. *of.* ch. 2:22. Mat. 4:23, 24; 11:5. Lu. 7:21-23; 24:19. Jno. 10:32-38; 18:19-21. 1 Pe. 2:21-23.

**2** *the day.* ver. 9. Mar. 16:19. Lu. 9:51; 24:51. Jno. 6:62; 13:1, 3; 16:28; 17:13; 20:17. Ep. 4:8-10. 1 Ti. 3:16. He. 6:19, 20; 9:24. 1 Pe. 3:22. *through.* ch. 10:38. Is. 11:2, 3; 42:1; 48:16; 59:20, 21; 61:1. Mat. 3:16; 12:28. Jno. 1:16; 3:34. Re. 1:1; 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:16, 13, 22. *given.* Mat. 28:19. Mar. 16:15-19. Lu. 24:45-49. *the apostles.* ver. 13; ch. 10:40-42. Mat. 10:1-4. Mar. 3:14-19. Lu. 6:13-16. Jno. 6:70; 13:18; 20:21. Gal. 1:1. Ep. 2:20. 2 Pe. 3:2. Re. 21:14.

**3** *he showed.* ch. 13:31. Mat. 28:9, 16. Mar. 16:10-14. Lu. ch. 24. Jno. ch. 20; 21; 1 Co. 15:5-7. 1 Jno. 1:1. *forty.* De. 9:9, 18. 1 Ki. 19:8. Mat. 4:2. *speaking.* ch. 28:31. Da. 2:44, 45. Mat. 3:2; 21:43. Lu. 17:20, 21; 24:44-49. Ro. 14:17. Col. 1:13. 1 Th. 2:12.

**4** *being assembled together.* or, eating together. ch. 10:41. Lu. 24:41-43. *commanded.* Lu. 24:49. *the promise.* ch. 2:33. Mat. 10:20. Lu. 11:13; 12:12. Jno. 7:39; 14:16, 26-28; 15:26; 16:7-15; 20:22.

**5** *John.* ch. 11:15; 19:4. Mat. 3:11. Lu. 3:16. Jno. 1:31. 1 Co. 12:13. Tit. 3:5. *but.* ch. 2:1-4, 16-21; 10:45; 11:15. Joel 2:28-32; 3:18.

**6** *Lord.* Mat. 24:3. Jno. 21:21. *restore.* Ge. 49:10. Is. 1:26; 9:6, 7. Je. 23:5, 6; 33:15-17, 26. Eze. 37:24-27. Da. 7:27. Ho. 3:4. Joel 3:16-21. Am. 9:11. Ob. 17-21. Mi. 5:2. Zep. 3:15-17. Zec. 9:9. Mat. 20:21. Lu. 22:29.

**7** *It.* ch. 17:26. De. 29:29. Da. 2:21. Mat. 24:36. Mar. 13:32. Lu. 21:24. Ep. 1:10. 1 Th. 5:1, 2. 1 Ti. 6:15. 2 Ti. 3:1. *which.* Mat. 20:23. Mar. 10:40.

**8** *ye shall.* ch. 2:1-4; 6:8; 8:19. Mi. 3:8. Zec. 4:6. Lu. 10:19. Re. 11:3-6. *power,* etc. or, the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you. Lu. 1:35; 24:49. Ro. 15:19. *and ye.* ver. 22; ch. 2:32; 3:15; 4:33; 5:32; 10:39-41; 13:31; 22:15. Mat. 28:19. Mar. 16:15. Lu. 24:46-49. Jno. 15:27. *in Samaria,* ch. 8:5-25. *unto.* Ps. 22:27; 98:3. Is. 42:10; 49:6; 52:10; 66:19. Je. 16:19. Mat. 24:14. Ro. 10:18; 15:19.

**9** *when.* ver. 2. Ps. 68:18. Mar. 16:19. Lu. 24:50, 51. Jno. 6:62. Ep. 4:8-12. *a cloud.* Ex. 19:9; 34:5. Is. 19:1. Da. 7:13. Lu. 21:27. Re. 1:7; 11:12; 14:4.

**10** *while.* 2 Ki. 2:11, 12. *two.* ch. 10:3, 30. Da. 7:9. Mat. 17:2; 28:3. Mar. 16:5. Lu. 24:4. Jno. 20:12. Re. 3:4; 7:14.

# 1

The first book I wrote, Theophilus, concerned all that Jesus began both to do and to teach, 2 until the day in which he was received up, after he had given commandment through the Holy Spirit to the apostles whom he had chosen. 3 To these he also showed himself alive after he suffered, by many proofs, appearing to them over a period of forty days, and speaking about God's Kingdom. 4 Being assembled together with them, he commanded them, "Don't depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which you heard from me. 5 For John indeed baptized in water, but you will be baptized in the Holy Spirit not many days from now."

6 Therefore when they had come together, they asked him, "Lord, are you now restoring the kingdom to Israel?"

7 He said to them, "It isn't for you to know times or seasons which the Father has set within his own authority. 8 But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit has come upon you. You will be witnesses to me in Jerusalem, in all Judea and Samaria, and to the uttermost parts of the earth."

9 When he had said these things, as they were looking, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. 10 While they were looking steadfastly into the sky as he went, behold,\* two men stood by them in white clothing,

ACTS 1:11-19

<sup>11</sup> οἱ καὶ εἶπαν· Ἄνδρες Γαλιλαῖοι, τί ἐστήκατε βλέποντες εἰς τὸν οὐρανόν; οὗτος ὁ Ἰησοῦς ὁ ἀναλημφθεὶς ἀφ' ὑμῶν εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν οὕτως ἐλεύσεται ὃν τρόπον ἐθεάσασθε αὐτὸν πορευόμενον εἰς τὸν οὐρανόν.

<sup>12</sup> Τότε ὑπέστρεψαν εἰς Ἱερουσαλὴμ ἀπὸ ὄρους τοῦ καλουμένου Ἐλαιῶνος, ὃ ἐστὶν ἐγγὺς Ἱερουσαλὴμ σαββάτου ἔχον ὁδόν. <sup>13</sup> καὶ ὅτε εἰσῆλθον, εἰς τὸ ὑπερῶον ἀνέβησαν οὗ ἦσαν καταμένοντες, ὃ τε Πέτρος καὶ Ἰωάννης καὶ Ἰάκωβος καὶ Ἀνδρέας, Φίλιππος καὶ Θωμᾶς, Βαρθολομαῖος καὶ Μαθθαῖος, Ἰάκωβος Ἀλφαίου καὶ Σίμων ὁ ζηλωτῆς καὶ Ἰούδας Ἰακώβου. <sup>14</sup> οὗτοι πάντες ἦσαν προσκαρτεροῦντες ὁμοθυμαδὸν τῇ προσευχῇ σὺν γυναιξίν καὶ Μαριὰμ τῇ μητρὶ τοῦ Ἰησοῦ καὶ σὺν τοῖς ἀδελφοῖς αὐτοῦ.

<sup>15</sup> Καὶ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ταύταις ἀναστὰς Πέτρος ἐν μέσῳ τῶν ἀδελφῶν εἶπεν (ἦν τε ὄχλος ὀνομάτων ἐπὶ τὸ αὐτὸ ὡς ἑκατὸν εἴκοσι). <sup>16</sup> Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, ἔδει πληρωθῆναι τὴν γραφὴν ἣν προεῖπε τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον διὰ στόματος Δαυὶδ περὶ Ἰούδα τοῦ γενομένου ὁδηγοῦ τοῖς συλλαβοῦσιν Ἰησοῦν, <sup>17</sup> ὅτι κατηριθιμημένος ἦν ἐν ἡμῖν καὶ ἔλαχεν τὸν κλῆρον τῆς διακονίας ταύτης.— <sup>18</sup> Οὗτος μὲν οὖν ἐκτίσατο χωρίον ἐκ μισθοῦ τῆς ἀδικίας, καὶ προηγῆς γενόμενος ἐλάκησεν μέσος, καὶ ἐξεχύθη πάντα τὰ σπλάγχνα αὐτοῦ. <sup>19</sup> καὶ γνωστὸν ἐγένετο πᾶσι τοῖς κατοικοῦσιν Ἱερουσαλὴμ, ὥστε κληθῆναι τὸ χωρίον ἐκεῖνο τῇ ἰδίᾳ διαλέκτῳ αὐτῶν Ἀκελδαμάχ, τοῦτ' ἐστὶν Χωρίον Αἵματος.—

## ACTS 1:11-19

**11** *Ye men*. ch. 2:7; 13:31. Mar. 14:70. *why*. ch. 3:12. Lu. 24:5. *shall*. Da. 7:13, 14. Mat. 24:30; 25:31. Mar. 13:26. Lu. 21:27. Jno. 14:3. 1 Th. 1:10; 4:16. 2 Th. 1:7–10. Re. 1:7.

**12** *Jnom*. Zec. 14:4. Mat. 21:1; 24:3; 26:30. Lu. 21:37; 24:52. *a sabbath*. Lu. 24:50. Jno. 11:18.

**13** *an*. ch. 9:37–39; 20:8. Mar. 14:15. Lu. 22:12. *Peter*. ch. 2:14, 38; 3:1, etc.; 4:13, 19; 8:14–25; 9:32–43; 10:9; etc.; 12:2, 3; 15:7–11. Mat. 4:18–22; 10:2–4. Mar. 3:16–18; 5:37; 9:2; 14:33. Lu. 6:13–16. Jno. 1:40–42; 13:23–25; 18:17, 25–27; 21:15–24. 1 Jno. 2 Jno. 3 Jno. Re. 1:1, etc. *Philp*. Jno. 1:43–46; 6:5–7; 12:21, 22; 14:8, 9. *Thomas*. Jno. 11:16; 20:26–29; 21:2. *Matthaw*. Mat. 9:9. Mar. 2:14. Lu. 5:27–29. *Levi*. *James*. ch. 12:17; 15:13. 1 Co. 15:7. Ga. 1:19; 2:9. Ja. 1:1. *Alpheus*. Mar. 2:14; 3:18. *Simon*. Mat. 10:4. Mar. 3:18. *Canaarite*. Lu. 6:15. *Judas*. Mat. 10:3. *Lebbeus* whose surname was *Thaddeus*. Mar. 3:18. *Thaddeus*. Jude 1.

**14** *all*. ch. 2:1, 42, 46; 4:24–31; 6:4. Mat. 18:19, 20; 21:22. Lu. 11:13; 18:1; 24:53. Ep. 6:18. *with the*. Mat. 27:55. Mar. 15:40; 16:1. Lu. 8:2, 3; 23:49, 55; 24:10. Jno. 19:25. *Mary*. Jno. 19:25, 26. *with his*. Mat. 13:55, 56. Mar. 3:31–35.

**15** *Peter*. Ps. 32:5, 6; 51:9–13. Lu. 22:32. Jno. 21:15–17. *the names*. Re. 3:4; 11:13. Gr. *an*. ch. 21:20. Gr. Mat. 13:31. Jno. 14:12. 1 Co. 15:6.

**16** *Men*. ch. 2:29, 37; 7:2; 13:15, 26, 38; 15:7, 13; 22:1; 23:1, 6; 28:17. *this*. ch. 2:23; 13:27–29. Mat. 26:54, 56. Jno. 10:35; 12:38–40; 19:28–30, 36. *which the*. ch. 2:30, 31; 4:25–28; 28:25. 2 Sa. 23:2. Mar. 12:36. He. 3:7, 8. 1 Pe. 1:11. 2 Pe. 2:21. *spake*. Ps. 41:9; 55:12–15. Mat. 26:47. Jno. 13:18; 18:2–8.

**17** *he*. Mat. 10:4. Mar. 3:19. Lu. 6:16; 22:47. Jno. 6:70, 71; 17:12. *this*. ver. 25; ch. 12:25; 20:24; 21:19. 2 Co. 4:1; 5:18. Ep. 4:11, 12.

**18** *this*. Mat. 27:3–10. *with*. Nu. 22:7, 17. Jos. 7:21–26. 2 Ki. 5:20–27. Job 20:12–15. Mat. 25:15. 2 Pe. 2:15, 16. *and falling*. Ps. 55:15, 23. Mat. 27:5.

**19** *it*. ch. 2:22. Mat. 28:15. *Aeldama*. 2 Sa. 2:16, marg.

11 who also said, “You men of Galilee, why do you stand looking into the sky? This Jesus, who was received up from you into the sky, will come back in the same way as you saw him going into the sky.”

12 Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mountain called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, a Sabbath day’s journey away. 13 When they had come in, they went up into the upper room where they were staying; that is Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James the son of Alphaeus, Simon the Zealot, and Judas the son of James. 14 All these with one accord continued steadfastly in prayer and supplication, along with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brothers.

15 In these days, Peter stood up in the middle of the disciples (and the number of names was about one hundred twenty), and said, 16 “Brothers, it was necessary that this Scripture should be fulfilled, which the Holy Spirit spoke before by the mouth of David concerning Judas, who was guide to those who took Jesus. 17 For he was counted with us, and received his portion in this ministry. 18 Now this man obtained a field with the reward for his wickedness, and falling headlong, his body burst open, and all his intestines gushed out. 19 It became known to everyone who lived in Jerusalem that in their language that field was called ‘Akeldama,’ that is, ‘The field of blood.’

ACTS 1:20-2:4

<sup>20</sup> γέγραπται γὰρ ἐν βίβλῳ ψαλμῶν· Γενηθήτω ἡ ἔπαυλις αὐτοῦ ἔρημος καὶ μὴ ἔστω ὁ κατοικῶν ἐν αὐτῇ, καὶ· Τὴν ἐπισκοπὴν αὐτοῦ λαβέτω ἕτερος. <sup>21</sup> δεῖ οὖν τῶν συνελθόντων ἡμῖν ἀνδρῶν ἐν παντὶ χρόνῳ ᾧ εἰσῆλθεν καὶ ἐξῆλθεν ἐφ' ἡμᾶς ὁ κύριος Ἰησοῦς, <sup>22</sup> ἀρξάμενος ἀπὸ τοῦ βαπτίσματος Ἰωάννου ἕως τῆς ἡμέρας ἧς ἀνελήμφθη ἀφ' ἡμῶν, μάρτυρα τῆς ἀναστάσεως αὐτοῦ σὺν ἡμῖν γενέσθαι ἓνα τούτων. <sup>23</sup> καὶ ἔστησαν δύο, Ἰωσήφ τὸν καλούμενον Βαρσαββᾶν, ὃς ἐπεκλήθη Ἰούστος, καὶ Μαθθίαν. <sup>24</sup> καὶ προσευξάμενοι εἶπαν Σὺ κύριε καρδιογνώστα πάντων, ἀνάδειξον ὃν ἐξελέξω, ἐκ τούτων τῶν δύο ἓνα, <sup>25</sup> λαβεῖν τὸν τόπον τῆς διακονίας ταύτης καὶ ἀποστολῆς, ἀφ' ἧς παρέβη Ἰούδας πορευθῆναι εἰς τὸν τόπον τὸν ἴδιον. <sup>26</sup> καὶ ἔδωκαν κλήρους αὐτοῖς, καὶ ἔπεσεν ὁ κληρὸς ἐπὶ Μαθθίαν, καὶ συγκατεψηφίσθη μετὰ τῶν ἑνδεκα ἀποστόλων.

<sup>2.1</sup> Καὶ ἐν τῷ συμπληροῦσθαι τὴν ἡμέραν τῆς πεντηκοστῆς ἦσαν πάντες ὁμοῦ ἐπὶ τὸ αὐτό, <sup>2</sup> καὶ ἐγένετο ἄφνω ἐκ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ ἦχος ὡσπερ φερομένης πνοῆς βιαίας καὶ ἐπλήρωσεν ὅλον τὸν οἶκον οὗ ἦσαν καθήμενοι, <sup>3</sup> καὶ ὤφθησαν αὐτοῖς διαμεριζόμεναι γλῶσσαι ὡσεὶ πυρὸς, καὶ ἐκάθισεν ἐφ' ἓνα ἕκαστον αὐτῶν, <sup>4</sup> καὶ ἐπλήσθησαν πάντες πνεύματος ἁγίου, καὶ ἤρξαντο λαλεῖν ἐτέραις γλώσσαις καθὼς τὸ πνεῦμα ἐδίδου ἀποφθέγγεσθαι αὐτοῖς.



## ACTS 1:20-2:4

**20** *in*. ch. 13:33. Lu. 20:42; 24:44. *Let his*. Ps. 69:25; 109:9–15. Zec. 5:3, 4. *his*. ver. 25. Ps. 109:8. *bishoprick, or, office, or, charge*.

**21** *these*. Lu. 10:1, 2. Jno. 15:27. *went*. Nu. 27:17. De. 31:2. 2 Sa. 5:2. 1 Ki. 3:7. Jno. 10:1–9.

**22** *Beginning*. ch. 13:24, 25. Mat. ch. 3. Mar. 1:1, 3–8. Lu. 3:1–18. Jno. 1:28–51. *unto*. See on ver. 2, 9. *witness*. See on ver. 8; ch. 4:33. Jno. 15:27. He. 2:3.

**23** *Barabas*. ch. 15:22.

**24** *they*. ch. 13:2, 3. Pr. 3:5, 6. Lu. 6:12, 13. *Thou, Lord*. ch. 15:8. Nu. 27:16. 1 Sa. 16:7. 1 Ki. 8:39. 1 Ch. 28:9; 29:17. Ps. 7:9; 44:21. Pr. 15:11. Je. 11:20; 17:10; 20:12. Jno. 2:24, 25; 21:17. He. 4:13. Re. 2:23.

**25** *he may*. ver. 17, 20. *from*. ver. 16–21. Ps. 109:7. Mat. 27:3–5. *by*. 1 Ch. 10:13, 14. 2 Pe. 2:3–6. Jude 6, 7. *go*. Mat. 25:41, 46; 26:24. Jno. 6:70, 71; 13:27; 17:12.

**26** *they*. ch. 13:19. Le. 16:8. Jos. 18:10. 1 Sa. 14:41, 42. 1 Ch. 24:5. Pr. 16:22. Jon. 1:7. *Matthias*. ver. 23.

*The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, and speaking divers languages, are admired by some, and derided by others, 1–13; whom Peter dispraves, 14–36; he baptizes a great number that were converted, 37–40; who afterwards devoutly and charitably converse together; the apostles working many miracles, and God daily increasing his church, 41–47.*

**1** *the day*. ch. 20:16. Ex. 23:16; 34:22. Le. 23:15–21. Nu. 28:16–31. De. 16:9–12. 1 Co. 16:8. *they*. ver. 46; ch. 1:13–15; 4:24, 32; 5:12. 2 Ch. 5:13; 30:12. Ps. 133:1. Je. 32:39. Zep. 3:9. Ro. 15:6. Phi. 1:27; 2:2.

**2** *suddenly*. ch. 16:25, 26. Is. 65:24. Mal. 3:1. Lu. 2:13. *as*. 1 Ki. 19:11. Ps. 18:10. Ca. 4:16. Eze. 3:12, 13; 37:9, 10. Jno. 3:8. *it*. ch. 4:31.

**3** *down*. ver. 4, 11. Ge. 11:6. Ps. 55:9. 1 Co. 12:10. Re. 14:6. *like*. Is. 6:5. Je. 23:29. Mal. 3:2, 3. Mat. 3:11. Lu. 24:32. Ja. 3:6. Re. 11:3. *sat*. ch. 1:15. Is. 11:2, 3. Mat. 3:15. Jno. 1:32, 33.

**4** *filled*. ch. 1:5; 4:8, 31; 6:3, 5, 8; 7:55; 9:17; 11:24; 13:9, 52. Lu. 1:15, 41, 67; 4:1. Jno. 14:26; 20:22. Ro. 15:13. Ep. 3:19; 5:18. *began*. ver. 11; ch. 10:46; 19:6. Is. 28:11. Mar. 16:17. 1 Co. 12:10, 28–30; 13:1, 8; 14:5, 18, 21–23, 29. *as*. Ex. 4:11, 12. Nu. 11:25–29. 1 Sa. 10:10. 2 Sa. 23:2. Is. 59:21. Je. 1:7–9; 6:11. Eze. 3:11. Mi. 3:8. Mat. 10:19. Lu. 12:12; 21:15. 1 Co. 14:26–32. Ep. 6:18. 1 Pe. 1:12. 2 Pe. 1:21.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms,  
'Let his habitation be made desolate.

Let no one dwell in it;'<sup>20</sup>

and,

'Let another take his office.'<sup>21</sup>

21 "Of the men therefore who have accompanied us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, 22 beginning from the baptism of John, to the day that he was received up from us, of these one must become a witness with us of his resurrection."

23 They put forward two, Joseph called Barsabbas, who was also called Justus, and Matthias. 24 They prayed and said, "You, Lord, who know the hearts of all men, show which one of these two you have chosen 25 to take part in this ministry and apostleship from which Judas fell away, that he might go to his own place." 26 They drew lots for them, and the lot fell on Matthias, and he was counted with the eleven apostles.

## 2

Now when the day of Pentecost had come, they were all with one accord in one place. 2 Suddenly there came from the sky a sound like the rushing of a mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 Tongues like fire appeared and were distributed to them, and one sat on each of them. 4 They were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other languages, as the Spirit gave them the ability to speak.

ACTS 2:5-17

<sup>5</sup> Ἦσαν δὲ ἐν Ἱερουσαλήμ κατοικοῦντες Ἰουδαῖοι, ἄνδρες εὐλαβεῖς ἀπὸ παντὸς ἔθνους τῶν ὑπὸ τὸν οὐρανόν· <sup>6</sup> γενομένης δὲ τῆς φωνῆς ταύτης συνήλθε τὸ πλῆθος καὶ συνεχύθη, ὅτι ἤκουον εἷς ἕκαστος τῆ ἰδία διαλέκτῳ λαλούντων αὐτῶν· <sup>7</sup> ἐξίσταντο δὲ καὶ ἐθαύμαζον λέγοντες· Οὐχ ἰδοὺ πάντες οὗτοί εἰσιν οἱ λαλοῦντες Γαλιλαῖοι; <sup>8</sup> καὶ πῶς ἡμεῖς ἀκούομεν ἕκαστος τῆ ἰδία διαλέκτῳ ἡμῶν ἐν ἧ ἐγεννήθημεν; <sup>9</sup> Πάρθοι καὶ Μῆδοι καὶ Ἑλαμίται, καὶ οἱ κατοικοῦντες τὴν Μεσοποταμίαν, Ἰουδαίαν τε καὶ Καππαδοκίαν, Πόντον καὶ τὴν Ἀσίαν, <sup>10</sup> Φρυγίαν τε καὶ Παμφυλίαν, Αἴγυπτον καὶ τὰ μέρη τῆς Λιβύης τῆς κατὰ Κυρήνην, καὶ οἱ ἐπιδημοῦντες Ῥωμαῖοι, <sup>11</sup> Ἰουδαῖοι τε καὶ προσήλυτοι, Κρῆτες καὶ Ἄραβες, ἀκούομεν λαλούντων αὐτῶν ταῖς ἡμετέραις γλώσσαις τὰ μεγαλεῖα τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>12</sup> ἐξίσταντο δὲ πάντες καὶ διηπόρουν, ἄλλος πρὸς ἄλλον λέγοντες· Τί θέλει τοῦτο εἶναι; <sup>13</sup> ἕτεροι δὲ διαχλευάζοντες ἔλεγον ὅτι Γλεύκοις μεμεστωμένοι εἰσίν.

<sup>14</sup> Σταθεῖς δὲ ὁ Πέτρος σὺν τοῖς ἑνδεκά ἐπῆρεν τὴν φωνὴν αὐτοῦ καὶ ἀπεφθέγγετο αὐτοῖς· Ἄνδρες Ἰουδαῖοι καὶ οἱ κατοικοῦντες Ἱερουσαλήμ πάντες, τοῦτο ὑμῖν γνωστὸν ἔστω καὶ ἐνωτίσασθε τὰ ῥήματά μου. <sup>15</sup> οὐ γὰρ ὡς ὑμεῖς ὑπολαμβάνετε οὗτοι μεθύουσιν, ἔστιν γὰρ ὥρα τρίτη τῆς ἡμέρας, <sup>16</sup> ἀλλὰ τοῦτό ἐστιν τὸ εἰρημένον διὰ τοῦ προφήτου Ἰωήλ· <sup>17</sup> Καὶ ἔσται ἐν ταῖς ἐσχάταις ἡμέραις, λέγει ὁ θεός, ἐκχεῶ ἀπὸ τοῦ πνεύματός μου ἐπὶ πᾶσαν σάρκα, καὶ προφητεῦσουσιν οἱ υἱοὶ ὑμῶν καὶ αἱ θυγατέρες ὑμῶν, καὶ οἱ νεανίσκοι ὑμῶν ὀράσεις ὄψονται, καὶ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι ὑμῶν ἐνυπνίους ἐνυπνιασθήσονται·

## ACTS 2:5-17

**5** *vern.* ver. 1; ch. 8:27. Ex. 23:16. Is. 66:18. Zec. 8:18. Lu. 24:18. Jno. 12:20. *devout.* ch. 8:2; 10:2, 7; 13:50; 22:12. Lu. 2:25. *under.* De. 2:25. Mat. 24:14. Lu. 17:24. Col. 1:23.

**6** *was united abroad.* Gr. voice was made. *the multitude.* ch. 3:11. 1 Co. 16:9. 2 Co. 2:12. *confounded.* or, troubled in mind. Mat. 2:3.

**7** *amazed.* ver. 12; ch. 3:10; 14:11, 12. Mar. 1:27; 2:12. *are.* ch. 1:11. Mat. 4:18–22; 21:11. Jno. 7:52.

**9** *Medes.* 2 Ki. 17:6. Ezr. 6:2. Da. 8:20. *Elamites.* Ge. 10:22; 14:1. Is. 11:11; 21:2. Da. 8:2. *Mesopotamia.* ch. 7:2. Ge. 24:10. De. 23:4. Ju. 3:8. 1 Ch. 19:6. *Cappadocia.* 1 Pe. 1:1. *Pontus.* ch. 18:2. 1 Pe. 1:1. *Asia.* ch. 6:9; 16:6; 19:10, 27, 31; 20:16, 18. 2 Ti. 1:15. Re. 1:4, 11.

**10** *Phrygia.* ch. 16:6; 18:23. *Pamphylia.* ch. 13:13; 14:24; 15:38; 27:5. *Egypt.* Ge. 12:10. Is. 19:23–25. Je. 9:26. Ho. 11:1. Mat. 2:15. Re. 11:8. *Libya.* Je. 46:9. Eze. 30:5. Da. 11:43. *Cyrene.* ch. 6:9; 11:20; 13:1. Mar. 15:21. *strangers.* ch. 18:2; 23:11; 28:15. Ro. 1:7, 15. 2 Ti. 1:17. *Jews.* ch. 6:5; 13:43. Es. 8:17. Zec. 8:20, 23.

**11** *Cretes.* ch. 27:7, 12. Tit. 1:5, 12. *Arabians.* 1 Ki. 10:15. 2 Ch. 17:11; 26:7. Is. 13:20; 21:13. Je. 3:2; 25:24. Ga. 1:17; 4:25. *wonderful.* Ex. 15:11. Job 9:10. Ps. 26:7; 40:5; 71:17; 77:11; 78:4; 89:5; 96:3; 107:8, 15, 21; 111:4; 136:4. Is. 25:1; 28:29. Da. 4:2, 3. 1 Co. 12:10, 28. He. 2:4.

**12** *What.* ch. 10:17; 17:20. Lu. 15:26; 18:36.

**13** *These.* ver. 15. 1 Sa. 1:14. Job 32:19. Ca. 7:9. Is. 25:6. Zec. 9:15, 17; 10:7. Ep. 5:18.

**14** *with.* ch. 1:26. *lifted.* Is. 40:9; 52:8; 58:1. Ho. 8:1. *Ye men.* ver. 22; ch. 5:35; 13:16; 21:28. *hearken.* ch. 7:2. De. 27:9. Pr. 8:32. Is. 51:1, 4, 7; 55:2. Ja. 2:5.

**15** *these.* 1 Sa. 1:15. *seeing.* Mat. 20:3. 1 Th. 5:5–8.

**16** *the prophet.* See on Joel 2:28–32.

**17** *in.* Ge. 49:1. Is. 22. Da. 10:14. Ho. 3:5. Mi. 4:1. He. 1:2. Ja. 5:3. 2 Pe. 3:3. *I will.* ch. 10:45. Ps. 72:6. Pr. 1:23. Is. 32:15, 16; 44:3. Eze. 11:19; 36:25–27; 39:29. Zec. 12:10. Jno. 7:39. Tit. 3:4–6. *all.* Ge. 6:12. Ps. 65:2. Is. 40:5; 49:26; 66:23. Zec. 2:13. Lu. 3:6. Jno. 17:2. *your sons.* ch. 11:28; 21:9. 1 Co. 12:10, 28; 14:26–31.

5 Now there were dwelling in Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation under the sky. 6 When this sound was heard, the multitude came together and were bewildered, because everyone heard them speaking in his own language. 7 They were all amazed and marveled, saying to one another, “Behold, aren’t all these who speak Galileans? 8 How do we hear, everyone in our own native language? 9 Parthians, Medes, Elamites, and people from Mesopotamia, Judea, Cappadocia, Pontus, Asia, 10 Phrygia, Pamphylia, Egypt, the parts of Libya around Cyrene, visitors from Rome, both Jews and proselytes, 11 Cretans and Arabians: we hear them speaking in our languages the mighty works of God!” 12 They were all amazed, and were perplexed, saying to one another, “What does this mean?” 13 Others, mocking, said, “They are filled with new wine.”

14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and spoke out to them, “You men of Judea, and all you who dwell at Jerusalem, let this be known to you, and listen to my words. 15 For these aren’t drunken, as you suppose, seeing it is only the third hour of the day. 16 But this is what has been spoken through the prophet Joel:

17 ‘It will be in the last days, says God, that I will pour out my Spirit on all flesh. Your sons and your daughters will prophesy. Your young men will see visions. Your old men will dream dreams.

ACTS 2:18-27

<sup>18</sup> και γε ἐπὶ τοὺς δούλους μου καὶ ἐπὶ τὰς δούλας μου ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ἐκείναις ἐκχεῶ ἀπὸ τοῦ πνεύματός μου, καὶ προφητεύσουσιν. <sup>19</sup> καὶ δώσω τέρατα ἐν τῷ οὐρανῷ ἄνω καὶ σημεῖα ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς κάτω, αἶμα καὶ πῦρ καὶ ἀτμίδα καπνοῦ· <sup>20</sup> ὁ ἥλιος μεταστραφήσεται εἰς σκότος καὶ ἡ σελήνη εἰς αἶμα πρὶν ἢ ἐλθεῖν ἡμέραν κυρίου τὴν μεγάλην καὶ ἐπιφανῆ. <sup>21</sup> καὶ ἔσται πᾶς ὃς ἐὰν ἐπικαλέσῃται τὸ ὄνομα κυρίου σωθήσεται.

<sup>22</sup> Ἄνδρες Ἰσραηλῖται, ἀκούσατε τοὺς λόγους τούτους. Ἰησοῦν τὸν Ναζωραῖον, ἄνδρα ἀποδεδειγμένον ἀπὸ τοῦ θεοῦ εἰς ὑμᾶς δυνάμεσι καὶ τέρασι καὶ σημείοις οἷς ἐποίησεν δι' αὐτοῦ ὁ θεὸς ἐν μέσῳ ὑμῶν, καθὼς αὐτοὶ οἴδατε, <sup>23</sup> τοῦτον τῇ ὠρισμένῃ βουλῇ καὶ προορώσει τοῦ θεοῦ ἔκδοτον διὰ χειρὸς ἀνόμων προσπήξαντες ἀνείλατε, <sup>24</sup> ὃν ὁ θεὸς ἀνέστησεν λύσας τὰς ὠδῖνας τοῦ θανάτου, καθότι οὐκ ἦν δυνατὸν κρατεῖσθαι αὐτὸν ὑπ' αὐτοῦ. <sup>25</sup> Δαυὶδ γὰρ λέγει εἰς αὐτόν· Προορώμην τὸν κύριον ἐνώπιόν μου διὰ παντός, ὅτι ἐκ δεξιῶν μου ἔστιν ἵνα μὴ σαλευθῶ. <sup>26</sup> διὰ τοῦτο ηὔφρανήθη ἡ καρδία μου καὶ ἠγαλλιάσατο ἡ γλῶσσά μου, ἔτι δὲ καὶ ἡ σάρξ μου κατασκηνώσει ἐπ' ἐλπίδι. <sup>27</sup> ὅτι οὐκ ἐγκαταλείψεις τὴν ψυχὴν μου εἰς ἄδην, οὐδὲ δώσεις τὸν ὄσιόν σου ἰδεῖν διαφθοράν.

## ACTS 2:18-27

**18** *on my servants.* 1 Co. 7:21, 22. Ga. 3:28. Col. 3:11. *and they.* See on ver. 17.

**19** Joel 2:30, 31. Zep. 1:14-18. Mal. 4:1-6.

**20** *sun.* Is. 13:9, 15; 24:23. Je. 4:23. Am. 8:9. Mat. 24:29; 27:45; Mar. 13:24. Lu. 21:25. 2 Pe. 3:7, 10. Re. 6:12; 16:8. *great.* Is. 2:12-21; 34:8. Joel 2:1; 3:14. Zep. 2:2, 3. Mal. 4:5. 1 Co. 5:5. 1 Th. 5:2. 2 Pe. 3:10.

**21** *whoever.* ch. 9:11, 15; 22:16. Ps. 86:5. Joel 2:32. Mat. 28:19. Ro. 10:12, 13. 1 Co. 1:2. He. 4:16.

**22** *men.* ch. 3:12; 5:35; 13:16; 21:28. Is. 41:14. *Jesus.* ch. 4:10; 6:14; 22:8; 24:5; 26:9. Mat. 2:23. Jno. 1:45; 19:19. *a man.* ch. 10:57; 26:26. Mat. 11:2-6. Lu. 7:20-23; 24:18. Jno. 3:2; 5:36; 6:14, 27; 7:51; 10:37; 11:47; 12:17; 14:10, 11; 15:24. He. 2:4. *which.* ch. 14:27. Mat. 9:8; 12:28. Lu. 11:20. Jno. 5:17-20; 9:33; 11:40-42; 14:10, 11.

**23** *being.* ch. 3:18; 4:28; 13:27; 15:18. Ps. 76:10. Is. 10:6, 7; 46:10, 11. Da. 4:35; 9:24-27. Mat. 26:24. Lu. 22:22, 37; 24:44-46. Jno. 19:24, 31-37. Ro. 4:17; 11:33-36. 1 Pe. 1:20; 2:8. Jude 4. Re. 13:8. *ye have.* ch. 3:13-15; 4:10, 11; 5:30; 7:52. Ge. 50:20. Mat. 27:20-25.

**24** *God.* ver. 32; ch. 3:15, 26; 10:40, 41; 13:30, 34; 17:31. Mat. 27:63. Lu. ch. 24. Jno. 2:19-21; 10:18. Ro. 4:24; 6:4; 8:11, 34; 14:9. 1 Co. 6:14; 15:12. 2 Co. 4:14. Ga. 1:1. Ep. 1:20. Col. 2:12. 1 Th. 1:10. He. 13:20. 1 Pe. 1:21. *because.* Ps. 116:3, 4, 16. *because.* ch. 1:16. Is. 25:8; 26:19; 53:10. Ho. 13:14. Lu. 24:46. Jno. 10:35; 12:39. He. 2:14. Re. 1:18.

**25** *David.* ver. 29, 30; ch. 13:32-36. *I foresaw.* Ps. 16:8-11. *for.* Ps. 73:23; 109:31; 110:5. Is. 41:13; 50:7-9. Jno. 16:32. *I should not.* Ps. 21:7; 30:6; 62:2, 6.

**26** *my tongue.* Ps. 16:9; 22:22-24; 30:11; 63:5; 71:23.

**27** *leave.* Ps. 49:15; 86:13; 116:3. Lu. 16:23. 1 Co. 15:55. Re. 1:18; 20:13. *thine.* ch. 3:14; 4:27. Ps. 89:19. Mar. 1:24. Lu. 1:35; 4:34. 1 Jno. 2:20. Re. 3:7. *to see.* ver. 31; ch. 13:27-37. Job 19:25-27. Jon. 2:6. Jno. 11:39. 1 Co. 15:52.

18 Yes, and on my servants and on my handmaidens in those days,  
I will pour out my Spirit, and they will prophesy.

19 I will show wonders in the sky above,  
and signs on the earth beneath:

blood, and fire, and billows of smoke.

20 The sun will be turned into darkness,  
and the moon into blood,  
before the great and glorious day of the Lord comes.

21 It will be that whoever will call on the name of the Lord will be saved.‡

22 “Men of Israel, hear these words! Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved by God to you by mighty works and wonders and signs which God did by him among you, even as you yourselves know, 23 him, being delivered up by the determined counsel and foreknowledge of God, you have taken by the hand of lawless men, crucified and killed; 24 whom God raised up, having freed him from the agony of death, because it was not possible that he should be held by it. 25 For David says concerning him, ‘I saw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved.

26 Therefore my heart was glad, and my tongue rejoiced.

Moreover my flesh also will dwell in hope;

27 because you will not leave my soul in Hades,‡ neither will you allow your Holy One to see decay.

ACTS 2:28-38

<sup>28</sup> ἐγνώρισάς μοι ὁδοὺς ζωῆς, πληρώσεις με εὐφροσύνης μετὰ τοῦ προσώπου σου.

<sup>29</sup> Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, ἐξὸν εἰπεῖν μετὰ παρρησίας πρὸς ὑμᾶς περὶ τοῦ πατριάρχου Δαυίδ, ὅτι καὶ ἐτελεύτησεν καὶ ἐτάφη, καὶ τὸ μνημα αὐτοῦ ἔστιν ἐν ἡμῖν ἄχρι τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης· <sup>30</sup> προφήτης οὖν ὑπάρχων, καὶ εἰδὼς ὅτι ὄρθρω ὤμοσεν αὐτῷ ὁ θεὸς ἐκ καρποῦ τῆς ὀσφύος αὐτοῦ καθίσει ἐπὶ τὸν θρόνον αὐτοῦ, <sup>31</sup> προϊδὼν ἐλάλησεν περὶ τῆς ἀναστάσεως τοῦ χριστοῦ ὅτι οὐτε ἐγκατελείφθη εἰς ἄδην οὐτε ἠσάρξ αὐτοῦ εἶδεν διαφθοράν. <sup>32</sup> τοῦτον τὸν Ἰησοῦν ἀνέστησεν ὁ θεός, οὗ πάντες ἡμεῖς ἐσμεν μάρτυρες. <sup>33</sup> τῇ δεξιᾷ οὖν τοῦ θεοῦ ὑψωθείς τὴν τε ἐπαγγελίαν τοῦ πνεύματος τοῦ ἁγίου λαβὼν παρὰ τοῦ πατρὸς ἐξέχεεν τοῦτο ὃ ὑμεῖς βλέπετε καὶ ἀκούετε. <sup>34</sup> οὐ γὰρ Δαυὶδ ἀνέβη εἰς τοὺς οὐρανοὺς, λέγει δὲ αὐτός· Εἶπεν ὁ κύριος τῷ κυρίῳ μου· Κάθου ἐκ δεξιῶν μου, <sup>35</sup> ἕως ἂν θῶ τοὺς ἐχθρούς σου ὑποπόδιον τῶν ποδῶν σου. <sup>36</sup> ἀσφαλῶς οὖν γινωσκέτω πᾶς οἶκος Ἰσραὴλ ὅτι καὶ κύριον αὐτὸν καὶ χριστὸν ἐποίησεν ὁ θεός, τοῦτον τὸν Ἰησοῦν ὃν ὑμεῖς ἐσταυρώσατε.

<sup>37</sup> Ἀκούσαντες δὲ κατενύγησαν τὴν καρδίαν, εἰπόν τε πρὸς τὸν Πέτρον καὶ τοὺς λοιποὺς ἀποστόλους· Τί ποιήσωμεν, ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί; <sup>38</sup> Πέτρος δὲ πρὸς αὐτούς· Μετανοήσατε, καὶ βαπτισθήτω ἕκαστος ὑμῶν ἐπὶ τῷ ὀνόματι Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ εἰς ἄφεσιν τῶν ἁμαρτιῶν ὑμῶν, καὶ λήψεσθε τὴν δωρεάν τοῦ ἁγίου πνεύματος·

## ACTS 2:28-38

**28** *made*. Ps. 16:11; 21:4; 25:4. Pr. 2:19; 8:20. Jno. 11:25, 26; 14:6. *make*. Ps. 4:6, 7; 17:15; 21:6; 42:5. He. 12:2.

**29** *let me or, I may, freely*. ch. 26:26. *the patriarch*. ch. 7:8, 9. He. 7:4. *David*. ch. 13:36. 1 Ki. 2:10.

**30** *being*. ch. 1:16. 2 Sa. 23:2. Mat. 27:35. Mar. 12:36. Lu. 24:44. He. 3:7; 4:7. 2 Pe. 1:21. *knowing*. 2 Sa. 7:11–16. 1 Ch. 17:11–15. Ps. 80:3, 4, 19–37; 110:1–5; 132:11–18. Ro. 1:3. 2 Ti. 2:8. He. 7:1, 2, 21. *with*. He. 6:17. *be*. Ps. 2:6–12; 72:1–19. Is. 7:14; 9:6, 7. Je. 23:5, 6; 33:14, 15. Am. 9:11, 12. Mi. 5:2. Lu. 1:31–33, 69, 70; 2:10, 11. Jno. 18:36, 37. Ro. 15:12. Re. 17:14; 19:16.

**31** *seeing*. 1 Pe. 1:11, 12. *spoke*, ver. 27; ch. 13:35. Ps. 16:10.

**32** *whereof*. ver. 24; ch. 1:8, 22; 3:15; 4:33; 5:31, 32; 10:39–41. Lu. 24:46–48. Jno. 15:27; 20:26–31.

**33** *by*. ch. 5:31. Ps. 89:19, 24; 118:16, 22, 23. Is. 52:13; 53:12. Mat. 28:18. Mar. 16:19. Jno. 17:5. Ep. 1:20–23. Phi. 2:9–11. He. 1:2–4; 10:12. 1 Pe. 1:21; 3:22. *having*. ch. 14. Lu. 24:49. Jno. 7:38, 39; 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7–15. *be*. ver. 17, 38, 39; ch. 10:45. Ro. 5:5. Ep. 4:8. Tit. 3:6.

**34** *The Lord*. Ps. 110:1. Mat. 22:42–45. Mar. 12:36. Lu. 20:42, 43. 1 Co. 15:25. Ep. 1:22. He. 1:13.

**35** *thy foes*. Ge. 3:15. Jos. 10:24, 25. Ps. 2:8–12; 18:40–42; 21:8–12; 72:9. Is. 49:23; 59:18; 60:14; 63:4–6. Lu. 19:27; 20:16–18. Ro. 16:20. Re. 19:19–21; 20:1–3, 8–15.

**36** *all*. Je. 2:4; 9:26; 31:31; 33:14. Eze. 34:30; 39:25–29. Zec. 13:1. Ro. 9:3–6. *that same*. ver. 22, 23; ch. 4:11, 12; 5:30, 31; 10:36–42. Ps. 2:1–8. Mat. 28:18–20. Jno. 3:35, 36; 5:22–29. Ro. 14:8–12. 2 Co. 5:10. 2 Th. 1:7–10.

**37** *they*. ch. 5:33; 7:54. Eze. 7:16. Zec. 12:10. Lu. 3:10. Jno. 8:9; 16:8–11. Ro. 7:9. 1 Co. 14:24, 25. He. 4:12, 13. *Men*. See on ch. 1:16. *what*. ch. 9:5, 6; 16:29–31; 22:10; 24:25, 26.

**38** *Repent*. ch. 3:19; 17:30; 20:21; 26:20. Mat. 3:2, 8, 9; 4:17; 21:28–32. Lu. 15:1–32; 24:47. *be*. ch. 8:36–38; 16:15, 31–34; 22:16. Tit. 3:5. 1 Pe. 3:21. *in*. ch. 8:12, 16; 10:48; 19:4, 5. Mat. 28:19. Ro. 6:3. 1 Co. 1:13–17. *and ye*. ver. 16–18; ch. 8:15–17; 10:44, 45. Is. 32:15; 44:3, 4; 59:21. Eze. 36:25–27; 39:29. Joel 2:28, 29. Zec. 12:10.

28 You made known to me the ways of life. You will make me full of gladness with your presence.<sup>29</sup>

29 “Brothers, I may tell you freely of the patriarch David, that he both died and was buried, and his tomb is with us to this day. 30 Therefore, being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him that of the fruit of his body, according to the flesh, he would raise up the Christ to sit on his throne, 31 he foreseeing this spoke about the resurrection of the Christ, that his soul wasn’t left in Hades,<sup>32</sup> and his flesh didn’t see decay. 32 This Jesus God raised up, to which we all are witnesses. 33 Being therefore exalted by the right hand of God, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, he has poured out this, which you now see and hear. 34 For David didn’t ascend into the heavens, but he says himself, “The Lord said to my Lord, “Sit by my right hand 35 until I make your enemies a footstool for your feet.”<sup>36</sup>

36 “Let all the house of Israel therefore know certainly that God has made him both Lord and Christ, this Jesus whom you crucified.”

37 Now when they heard this, they were cut to the heart, and said to Peter and the rest of the apostles, “Brothers, what shall we do?”

38 Peter said to them, “Repent, and be baptized, every one of you, in the name of Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of sins, and you will receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.

ACTS 2:39-3:3

<sup>39</sup> ὑμῖν γὰρ ἐστὶν ἡ ἐπαγγελία καὶ τοῖς τέκνοις ὑμῶν καὶ πᾶσι τοῖς εἰς μακρὰν ὄσους ἂν προσκαλέσῃται κύριος ὁ θεὸς ἡμῶν. <sup>40</sup> ἑτέροις τε λόγοις πλείοσιν διεμαρτύρατο, καὶ παρειλάει αὐτοὺς λέγων· Σώθητε ἀπὸ τῆς γενεᾶς τῆς σκολιᾶς ταύτης. <sup>41</sup> οἱ μὲν οὖν ἀποδεξάμενοι τὸν λόγον αὐτοῦ ἐβαπτίσθησαν, καὶ προσετέθησαν ἐν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ ἐκείνῃ ψυχαὶ ὡσεὶ τρισχίλια. <sup>42</sup> ἦσαν δὲ προσκαρτεροῦντες τῇ διδαχῇ τῶν ἀποστόλων καὶ τῇ κοινωνίᾳ, τῇ κλάσει τοῦ ἄρτου καὶ ταῖς προσευχαῖς.

<sup>43</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ πάση ψυχῇ φόβος, πολλά τε τέρατα καὶ σημεῖα διὰ τῶν ἀποστόλων ἐγένετο. <sup>44</sup> πάντες δὲ οἱ πιστεύοντες ἦσαν ἐπὶ τὸ αὐτὸ καὶ εἶχον ἅπαντα κοινά, <sup>45</sup> καὶ τὰ κτήματα καὶ τὰς ὑπάρξεις ἐπίπρασκον καὶ διεμέριζον αὐτὰ πᾶσιν καθότι ἂν τις χρεῖαν εἶχεν· <sup>46</sup> καθ' ἡμέραν τε προσκαρτεροῦντες ὁμοθυμαδὸν ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ, κλῶντές τε κατ' οἶκον ἄρτον, μετελάμβανον τροφῆς ἐν ἀγαλλιάσει καὶ ἀφελότητι καρδίας, <sup>47</sup> αἰνοῦντες τὸν θεὸν καὶ ἔχοντες χάριν πρὸς ὅλον τὸν λαόν. ὁ δὲ κύριος προσετίθει τοὺς σφωζομένους καθ' ἡμέραν ἐπὶ τὸ αὐτό.

<sup>31</sup> Πέτρος δὲ καὶ Ἰωάννης ἀνέβαινον εἰς τὸ ἱερὸν ἐπὶ τὴν ὥραν τῆς προσευχῆς τὴν ἐνάτην, <sup>2</sup> καὶ τις ἀνὴρ χωλὸς ἐκ κοιλίας μητρὸς αὐτοῦ ὑπάρχων ἐβαστάζετο, ὃν ἐτίθουν καθ' ἡμέραν πρὸς τὴν θύραν τοῦ ἱεροῦ τὴν λεγομένην Ὠραίαν τοῦ αἰτεῖν ἐλεημοσύνην παρὰ τῶν εἰσπορευομένων εἰς τὸ ἱερὸν, <sup>3</sup> ὃς ἰδὼν Πέτρον καὶ Ἰωάννην μέλλοντας εἰσιέναι εἰς τὸ ἱερὸν ἠρώτα ἐλεημοσύνην λαβεῖν.



## ACTS 2:39-3:3

**39** *the promise.* ch. 3:25, 26. Ge. 17:7, 8. Ps. 115:14, 15. Je. 32:39, 40. Eze. 37:25. Joel 2:28. Ro. 11:16, 17. 1 Co. 7:14. *and to all.* ch. 10:45; 11:15-18; 14:27; 15:3, 8, 14. Is. 59:19. Ep. 2:13-22; 3:5-8. *as many.* Joel 2:32. Ro. 8:30; 9:24; 11:29. Ep. 1:18; 4:4. 2 Th. 1:11; 2:13, 14. 2 Ti. 1:9. He. 3:1; 9:15. 1 Pe. 5:10. 2 Pe. 1:3, 10. Re. 17:14; 19:9.

**40** *with.* ch. 15:32; 20:2, 9, 11; 28:23. Jno. 21:25. *did.* ch. 10:42; 20:21, 24. Ga. 5:3. Ep. 4:17. 1 Th. 2:11. 1 Pe. 5:12. *Save.* Nu. 16:28-34. Pr. 9:6. Lu. 21:36. 2 Co. 5:20; 6:17. 1 Ti. 4:16. He. 3:12, 13. Ja. 4:8-10. Re. 3:17-19; 18:4, 5. *untoward.* Mat. 3:7-10; 12:34; 16:4; 17:17; 23:33. Mar. 8:38.

**41** *gladly.* ver. 37; ch. 8:6-8; 13:48; 16:31-34. Mat. 13:44-46. Ga. 4:14, 15. 1 Th. 1:6. *were baptized.* See on ver. 38. *added.* ver. 47; ch. 1:15; 4:4. Ps. 72:16, 17; 110:3. Lu. 5:5-7. Jno. 14:12.

**42** *they.* ver. 46; ch. 11:23; 14:22. Mar. 4:16, 17. Jno. 8:31, 32. 1 Co. 11:2. Ga. 1:6. Ep. 2:20. Col. 1:23. 2 Ti. 3:14. He. 10:39. 2 Pe. 3:1, 2, 17, 18. 1 Jno. 2:19. *fellowship.* ch. 4:23; 5:12-14. 1 Jno. 1:3, 7. *in breaking.* ch. 20:7, 11. 1 Co. 10:16, 17, 21; 11:20-26. *and in prayers.* ch. 1:14; 4:31; 6:4. Ro. 12:12. Ep. 6:18. Col. 4:2. He. 10:25. Jude 20.

**43** *fear.* ch. 5:11, 13. Es. 8:17. Je. 33:9. Ho. 3:5. Lu. 7:16; 8:37. *many.* ch. 3:6-9; 4:33; 5:12, 15, 16; 9:34, 40. Mar. 16:17. Jno. 14:12.

**44** *had.* ch. 4:32; 5:4; 6:1-3. 2 Co. 8:9, 14, 15; 9:6-15. 1 Jno. 3:16-18.

**45** *sold.* ch. 4:34-37; 5:1, 2; 11:29. Lu. 12:33, 34; 16:9; 18:22; 19:8. *parted.* Ps. 112:9. Pr. 11:24, 25; 19:17. Ec. 11:1, 2. Is. 58:7-12. 2 Co. 9:1, 9. 1 Ti. 6:18, 19. Ja. 2:14-16; 5:1-5. 1 Jno. 3:17.

**46** *daily.* ch. 1:14; 3:1; 5:42. Lu. 24:53. *breaking.* ver. 42; ch. 20:7. *from house to house.* or, at home. ch. 1:13. 1 Co. 11:20-22. *did.* ch. 16:34. De. 12:7, 12; 16:11. Ne. 8:10. Ec. 9:7. Lu. 11:41. 1 Co. 10:30, 31. *singleness.* Ps. 86:11. Mat. 6:22. Ro. 12:8. 2 Co. 1:12; 11:3. Ep. 6:5. Col. 3:22.

**47** *having.* ch. 4:21, 33. Lu. 2:52; 19:48. Ro. 14:18. *the Lord.* ver. 39; ch. 5:14; 11:24; 13:48. Ro. 8:30; 9:27; 11:5-7. Tit. 3:4, 5.

*Peter preaching to the people that came to see a lame man restored to his feet, 1-11, professes the cure not to have been wrought by his or John's own power or holiness, but by God, and his son Jesus, and through faith in his name, 12; without reprehending them for crucifying Jesus, 13-16; which because they did it through ignorance, and that thereby were fulfilled God's determinate counsel, and the Scriptures, 17, 18, he exhorts them by repentance and faith to seek remission of their sins, and salvation in the same Jesus, 19-26.*

**1** *Peter.* ch. 4:13; 8:14. Mat. 17:1; 26:37. Jno. 13:23-25; 20:2-9; 21:7, 18-22. Ga. 2:9. *went.* ch. 2:46; 5:25. Lu. 24:53. *the hour.* ch. 10:3, 30. Ex. 29:39. Nu. 28:4. 1 Ki. 18:36. Ps. 55:17. Da. 6:10; 9:21. Lu. 1:10; 23:44-46.

**2** *lame.* ch. 4:22; 14:8. Jno. 19:3. *whom.* Lu. 16:20. *which.* ver. 10. *to ask.* ch. 10:4, 31. Lu. 18:35. Jno. 9:8.

39 For the promise is to you, and to your children, and to all who are far off, even as many as the Lord our God will call to himself.” 40 With many other words he testified, and exhorted them, saying, “Save yourselves from this crooked generation!”

41 Then those who gladly received his word were baptized. There were added that day about three thousand souls. 42 They continued steadfastly in the apostles’ teaching and fellowship, in the breaking of bread, and prayer. 43 Fear came on every soul, and many wonders and signs were done through the apostles. 44 All who believed were together, and had all things in common. 45 They sold their possessions and goods, and distributed them to all, according as anyone had need. 46 Day by day, continuing steadfastly with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread at home, they took their food with gladness and singleness of heart, 47 praising God, and having favor with all the people. The Lord added to the assembly day by day those who were being saved.

## 3

Peter and John were going up into the temple at the hour of prayer, the ninth hour.\* 2 A certain man who was lame from his mother’s womb was being carried, whom they laid daily at the door of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask gifts for the needy of those who entered into the temple.<sup>3</sup> Seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, he asked to receive gifts for the needy.

ACTS 3:4-15

<sup>4</sup> ἀτενίσας δὲ Πέτρος εἰς αὐτὸν σὺν τῷ Ἰωάννῃ εἶπεν· Βλέψον εἰς ἡμᾶς. <sup>5</sup> ὁ δὲ ἐπεῖχεν αὐτοῖς προσδοκῶν τι παρ' αὐτῶν λαβεῖν. <sup>6</sup> εἶπεν δὲ Πέτρος· Ἄργύριον καὶ χρυσίον οὐχ ὑπάρχει μοι, ὃ δὲ ἔχω τοῦτό σοι δίδωμι· ἐν τῷ ὀνόματι Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ τοῦ Ναζωραίου περιπάτει. <sup>7</sup> καὶ πιάσας αὐτὸν τῆς δεξιᾶς χειρὸς ἤγειρεν αὐτόν· παραχρῆμα δὲ ἐστερεώθησαν αἱ βάσεις αὐτοῦ καὶ τὰ σφυδρά, <sup>8</sup> καὶ ἐξαλλόμενος ἕστη καὶ περιπάτει, καὶ εἰσῆλθεν σὺν αὐτοῖς εἰς τὸ ἱερόν περιπατῶν καὶ ἀλλόμενος καὶ αἰνῶν τὸν θεόν. <sup>9</sup> καὶ εἶδεν πᾶς ὁ λαὸς αὐτὸν περιπατοῦντα καὶ αἰνοῦντα τὸν θεόν, <sup>10</sup> ἐπεγίνωσκον δὲ αὐτὸν ὅτι οὗτος ἦν ὁ πρὸς τὴν ἐλεημοσύνην καθήμενος ἐπὶ τῇ Ὠραία Πύλῃ τοῦ ἱεροῦ, καὶ ἐπλήσθησαν θάμβους καὶ ἐκστάσεως ἐπὶ τῷ συμβεβηκότι αὐτῷ.

<sup>11</sup> Κρατοῦντος δὲ αὐτοῦ τὸν Πέτρον καὶ τὸν Ἰωάννην συνέδραμεν πᾶς ὁ λαὸς πρὸς αὐτοὺς ἐπὶ τῇ στοᾷ τῇ καλουμένῃ Σολομῶντος ἔκθαμβοι. <sup>12</sup> ἰδὼν δὲ ὁ Πέτρος ἀπεκρίνατο πρὸς τὸν λαόν· Ἄνδρες Ἰσραηλῖται, τί θαυμάζετε ἐπὶ τούτῳ, ἢ ἡμῖν τί ἀτενίζετε ὡς ἰδίᾳ δυνάμει ἢ εὐσεβείᾳ πεποιγηκόσιν τοῦ περιπατεῖν αὐτόν; <sup>13</sup> ὁ θεὸς Ἀβραάμ καὶ Ἰσαὰκ καὶ Ἰακώβ, ὁ θεὸς τῶν πατέρων ἡμῶν, ἐδόξασεν τὸν παῖδα αὐτοῦ Ἰησοῦν, ὃν ὑμεῖς μὲν παρεδώκατε καὶ ἠρνήσασθε κατὰ πρόσωπον Πιλάτου, κρῖναντος ἐκείνου ἀπολύειν· <sup>14</sup> ὑμεῖς δὲ τὸν ἅγιον καὶ δίκαιον ἠρνήσασθε καὶ ἠτήσασθε ἄνδρα φονέα χαρισθῆναι ὑμῖν, <sup>15</sup> τὸν δὲ ἀρχηγὸν τῆς ζωῆς ἀπεκτείνατε, ὃν ὁ θεὸς ἤγειρεν ἐκ νεκρῶν, οὗ ἡμεῖς μάρτυρές ἐσμεν.

## ACTS 3:4-15

**4** *fastening*, ch. 11:6; 14:9, 10. Lu. 4:20. *Look*, ver. 12. Jno. 5:6; 11:40.

**6** *Silver*, Mat. 10:9. 1 Co. 4:11. 2 Co. 6:10; 8:9. Ja. 2:5. *but*, Mar. 14:8. 2 Co. 8:12. 1 Pe. 4:10. *In*, ver. 16; ch. 4:7; 9:34; 16:18; 19:13–16. Mat. 7:22. Mar. 16:17. *Jesus*, ch. 2:22, 36; 4:10; 10:38. Jno. 19:19.

**7** ch. 9:41. Mar. 1:31; 5:41; 9:27. Lu. 13:13.

**8** *he*, ch. 14:10. Is. 35:6. Lu. 6:23. Jno. 5:8, 9, 14. *praising*, Ps. 103:1, 2; 107:20–22. Lu. 17:15–18; 18:43.

**9** ch. 14:11. Mar. 2:11, 12. Lu. 13:17.

**10** *they knew*, ver. 2; ch. 4:14–16, 21, 22. Jno. 9:3, 18–21. *they were*, ch. 2:7, 12. Lu. 4:36; 9:43. Jno. 5:20.

**11** *held*, Lu. 8:38. *all*, ch. 2:6. *in*, ch. 5:12. Jno. 10:23.

**12** *Ye men*, ch. 2:22; 13:26. Ro. 9:4; 11:1. *or*, ch. 10:25, 26; 14:11–15. Ge. 40:8; 41:16. Da. 2:28–30. Jno. 3:27, 28; 7:18. *as*, 2 Co. 3:5.

**13** *God of Abraham*, ch. 5:30; 7:32. Ex. 3:6. Ps. 105:6–10. Mat. 22:32. He. 11:9–16. *bath*, ch. 2:33–36; 5:31. Ps. 2:6–12; 110:1, 2. Mat. 11:27; 28:18. Jno. 3:35, 36; 5:22, 23; 7:39; 12:16; 13:31, 32; 16:14, 15; 17:1–5. Ep. 1:20–23. Phi. 2:9–11. He. 2:9. Re. 1:5, 18. *whom*, ch. 2:23, 24; 5:30; 13:27, 28. Mat. 27:2, 17–25. Mar. 15:11. Lu. 23:16–23. Jno. 18:40; 19:15.

**14** *the Holy One*, ch. 2:27; 4:27; 7:52; 22:14. Ps. 16:10. Zec. 9:9. Mar. 1:24. Lu. 1:35. Ja. 5:6. 1 Pe. 3:18. 1 Jno. 2:1. Re. 3:7. *desired*, Mar. 15:7. Lu. 23:19.

**15** *Prince, or, Author*, Jno. 1:4; 4:10, 14; 5:26; 10:28; 11:25, 26; 14:6; 17:2. Ro. 8:1, 2. 1 Co. 15:45. Col. 3:3, 4. He. 2:10; 5:9. 1 Jno. 5:11, 12, 20. Re. 21:6; 22:1, 17. *whom*. See on ch. 2:24, 32. Mat. 28:2–5. Ep. 1:20. *whereof*, ch. 1:22; 2:32; 10:40, 41; 13:30–32.

4 Peter, fastening his eyes on him, with John, said, “Look at us.”<sup>5</sup> He listened to them, expecting to receive something from them. <sup>6</sup> But Peter said, “I have no silver or gold, but what I have, that I give you. In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, get up and walk!” <sup>7</sup> He took him by the right hand and raised him up. Immediately his feet and his ankle bones received strength. <sup>8</sup> Leaping up, he stood and began to walk. He entered with them into the temple, walking, leaping, and praising God. <sup>9</sup> All the people saw him walking and praising God. <sup>10</sup> They recognized him, that it was he who used to sit begging for gifts for the needy at the Beautiful Gate of the temple. They were filled with wonder and amazement at what had happened to him. <sup>11</sup> As the lame man who was healed held on to Peter and John, all the people ran together to them in the porch that is called Solomon’s, greatly wondering.

<sup>12</sup> When Peter saw it, he responded to the people, “You men of Israel, why do you marvel at this man? Why do you fasten your eyes on us, as though by our own power or godliness we had made him walk? <sup>13</sup> The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of our fathers, has glorified his Servant Jesus, whom you delivered up, and denied in the presence of Pilate, when he had determined to release him. <sup>14</sup> But you denied the Holy and Righteous One and asked for a murderer to be granted to you, <sup>15</sup> and killed the Prince of life, whom God raised from the dead, to which we are witnesses.

ACTS 3:16-26

<sup>16</sup> καὶ ἐπὶ τῇ πίστει τοῦ ὀνόματος αὐτοῦ τοῦτον ὄν θεωρεῖτε καὶ οἶδατε ἕστερέωσεν τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἡ πίστις ἢ δι' αὐτοῦ ἔδωκεν αὐτῷ τὴν ὀλοκληρίαν ταύτην ἀπέναντι πάντων ὑμῶν.

<sup>17</sup> Καὶ νῦν, ἀδελφοί, οἶδα ὅτι κατὰ ἄγνοιαν ἐπράξατε, ὥσπερ καὶ οἱ ἄρχοντες ὑμῶν. <sup>18</sup> ὁ δὲ θεὸς ἅ προκατήγγειλεν διὰ στόματος πάντων τῶν προφητῶν παθεῖν τὸν χριστὸν αὐτοῦ ἐπλήρωσεν οὕτως. <sup>19</sup> μετανόησατε οὖν καὶ ἐπιστρέψατε πρὸς τὸ ἐξαλειφθῆναι ὑμῶν τὰς ἀμαρτίας, <sup>20</sup> ὅπως ἂν ἔλθωσιν καιροὶ ἀναψύξεως ἀπὸ προσώπου τοῦ κυρίου καὶ ἀποστείλῃ τὸν προκεχειρισμένον ὑμῖν χριστὸν Ἰησοῦν, <sup>21</sup> ὃν δεῖ οὐρανὸν μὲν δεξασθαι ἄχρι χρόνων ἀποκαταστάσεως πάντων ὧν ἐλάλησεν ὁ θεὸς διὰ στόματος τῶν ἁγίων ἀπ' αἰῶνος αὐτοῦ προφητῶν. <sup>22</sup> Μωϋσῆς μὲν εἶπεν ὅτι Προφήτην ὑμῖν ἀναστήσει κύριος ὁ θεὸς ἐκ τῶν ἀδελφῶν ὑμῶν ὡς ἐμέ· αὐτοῦ ἀκούσεσθε κατὰ πάντα ὅσα ἂν λαλήσῃ πρὸς ὑμᾶς. <sup>23</sup> ἔσται δὲ πᾶσα ψυχὴ ἣτις ἂν μὴ ἀκούσῃ τοῦ προφήτου ἐκείνου ἐξολεθρευθήσεται ἐκ τοῦ λαοῦ. <sup>24</sup> καὶ πάντες δὲ οἱ προφήται ἀπὸ Σαμουὴλ καὶ τῶν καθεξῆς ὅσοι ἐλάλησαν καὶ κατήγγειλαν τὰς ἡμέρας ταύτας. <sup>25</sup> ὑμεῖς ἐστε οἱ υἱοὶ τῶν προφητῶν καὶ τῆς διαθήκης ἧς διέθετο ὁ θεὸς πρὸς τοὺς πατέρας ὑμῶν, λέγων πρὸς Ἀβραάμ· Καὶ ἐν τῷ σπέρματί σου ἐνευλογηθήσονται πᾶσαι αἱ πατριαὶ τῆς γῆς. <sup>26</sup> ὑμῖν πρῶτον ἀναστήσας ὁ θεὸς τὸν παῖδα αὐτοῦ ἀπέστειλεν αὐτὸν εὐλογοῦντα ὑμᾶς ἐν τῷ ἀποστρέφειν ἕκαστον ἀπὸ τῶν πονηριῶν ὑμῶν.

## ACTS 3:16-26

**16** *his*. ver. 6; ch. 4:7, 10, 30; 16:18. Mat. 9:22. *through*. ch. 14:9; 19:13-17. Mat. 17:19, 20; 21:21, 22. Mar. 11:22, 23; 16:17, 18. Lu. 17:5, 6. Jno. 14:12. 1 Co. 13:2. *perfect*. ver. 8; ch. 8:14-16. De. 32:4. Jno. 7:23.

**17** *not*. ch. 7:40. Ge. 21:26; 39:8; 44:15. Ex. 32:1. Nu. 22:6. Ro. 11:2. Phi. 1:22. *through*. ch. 13:27. Nu. 15:24-31. Lu. 23:34. Jno. 7:26, 27, 52; 16:3. 1 Co. 2:8. 2 Co. 3:14. 1 Ti. 1:13.

**18** *those*. ch. 17:2, 3; 26:22, 23; 28:23. Lu. 24:26, 27, 44. 1 Co. 15:3, 4. 1 Pe. 1:10, 11. Re. 19:10. *all*. Ge. 3:15. Ps. 22:69. Is. 50:6; ch. 53. Da. 9:26. Zec. 12:10; 13:7.

**19** *Repent*. See on ch. 2:38; 11:18. 2 Ti. 2:25. *be*. ch. 11:21; 15:3; 26:18-20; 28:27. Ps. 51:13. Is. 1:16-20; 6:10; 55:6, 7. Je. 31:18-20. La. 3:40; 5:21. Eze. 18:30-32. Da. 9:13. Ho. 14:2. Joel 2:13. Mat. 13:15; 18:3. Lu. 1:16. Ja. 4:7-10; 5:19, 20. 1 Pe. 2:25. *that*. De. 4:29-31. 1 Ki. 8:48-50. Ps. 32:1-5; 51:1-3, 9; 103:12. Is. 1:16-18; 43:25; 44:22. Je. 31:33, 34; 50:20. Mi. 7:18, 19. Re. 21:4. *when*. ver. 21; ch. 1:6; 17:26. Ps. 72:6-19; 98. Is. 2:1-3; 49:10-22; 51:11; 52:1-10; 54:1-14; ch. 60; 61:3, 9-11; 62:1-5; 65:17-25; 66:10-14, 18-22. Je. 31:22-26; 32:37-41; 33:15-26. Eze. 34:23-31; 37:21-28; 39:25-29. Ho. 2:19-23. Joel 3:16-21. Am. 9:13-15. Mi. 7:14, 15. Zep. 3:14-20. Zec. 8:20-23. Ro. 11:25. 2 Th. 1:7, 10. 2 Pe. 3:8.

**20** ch. 17:31. Mat. 16:27; 24:3, 30-36. Mar. 13:26, 30-37. Lu. 19:11; 21:27. 2 Th. 2, 8. He. 9:28. Re. 17; 19:11-16.

**21** *the heaven*. ch. 1:11. *the times*. ver. 19. Is. 1:26. Mal. 3:3, 4; 4:5, 6. Mat. 17:11, 12. Mar. 9:11-13. *bojy*. ch. 10:43. Lu. 1:70. 2 Pe. 1:21; 3:2. Re. 18:20; 22:6.

**22** *Moses*. ch. 7:37. De. 18:15-19. *A prophet*. Lu. 13:33; 24:19. Jno. 8:12; 12:46. Re. 1:1. *of your*. Ro. 8:3; 9:5. Ga. 4:4. He. 2:9-17. *like*. See on De. 18:18. *him*. Is. 55:3, 4. Mat. 17:4, 5. Mar. 9:4-7. Lu. 9:30-35. Jno. 1:17; 5:24, 39-47. He. 1:1, 2; 2:1; 5:9.

**23** *that every*. ch. 13:38-41. De. 18:19. Mar. 16:16. Jno. 3:18-20; 8:24; 12:48. 2 Th. 1:7-9. He. 2:3; 10:28-30, 39; 12:25. Re. 13:8; 20:15.

**24** *and all*. ver. 19, 21. Ro. 3:21. *Samuel*. ch. 13:20. 1 Sa. 2:18; 3:1, 20. Ps. 99:6. Je. 15:1.

**25** *the children*. ch. 2:39; 13:26. Ge. 20:7; 27:36-40; 48:14-20; ch. 49. Ps. 105:8-15. Mat. 3:9, 10. *the covenant*. Ge. 17:9, 10, 19. 1 Ch. 16:17. Ne. 9:8. Lu. 1:72. Ro. 9:4, 5; 15:8. Ga. 3:29. *And in*. Ge. 12:3; 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14. Ro. 4:13. Ga. 3:8, 16. *all*. Ps. 22:27; 96:7. Re. 5:9; 7:9; 14:6.

**26** *first*. ch. 1:8; 13:26, 32, 33, 46, 47; 18:4-6; 26:20; 28:23-28. Mat. 10:5, 6. Lu. 24:47. Ro. 2:9, 10. Re. 7:4-9. *having*. ver. 15, 22. *sent*. ver. 20, 25. Ps. 67:6, 7; 72:17. Lu. 2:10, 11. Ro. 15:29. Ga. 3:9-14. Ep. 1:3. 1 Pe. 1:3; 3:9. *in*. Is. 59:20, 21. Je. 32:38-41; 33:8, 9. *Eze.*. 11:19, 20; 36:25-29. Mat. 1:21. Ep. 5:26, 27. Tit. 2:11-14. 1 Jno. 3:5-8. Jude 24.

16 By faith in his name, his name has made this man strong, whom you see and know. Yes, the faith which is through him has given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 “Now, brothers,<sup>‡</sup> I know that you did this in ignorance, as did also your rulers. 18 But the things which God announced by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he thus fulfilled.

19 “Repent therefore, and turn again, that your sins may be blotted out, so that there may come times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord,<sup>20</sup> and that he may send Christ Jesus, who was ordained for you before,<sup>21</sup> whom heaven must receive until the times of restoration of all things, which God spoke long ago by the mouth of his holy prophets. 22 For Moses indeed said to the fathers, “The Lord God will raise up a prophet for you from among your brothers, like me. You shall listen to him in all things whatever he says to you. 23 It will be that every soul that will not listen to that prophet will be utterly destroyed from among the people.”<sup>‡</sup> 24 Yes, and all the prophets from Samuel and those who followed after, as many as have spoken, they also told of these days. 25 You are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying to Abraham, ‘All the families of the earth will be blessed through your offspring.’<sup>‡</sup> 26 God, having raised up his servant Jesus, sent him to you first to bless you, in turning away every one of you from your wickedness.”

#### ACTS 4:1-12

4.1 Λαλούντων δὲ αὐτῶν πρὸς τὸν λαὸν ἐπέστησαν αὐτοῖς οἱ ἱερεῖς καὶ ὁ στρατηγὸς τοῦ ἱεροῦ καὶ οἱ Σαδδουκαῖοι, <sup>2</sup> διαπονούμενοι διὰ τὸ διδάσκειν αὐτοὺς τὸν λαὸν καὶ καταγγέλλειν ἐν τῷ Ἰησοῦ τὴν ἀνάστασιν τὴν ἐκ νεκρῶν, <sup>3</sup> καὶ ἐπέβαλον αὐτοῖς τὰς χεῖρας καὶ ἔθεντο εἰς τήρησιν εἰς τὴν αὔριον, ἣν γὰρ ἐσπέρα ἦδη. <sup>4</sup> πολλοὶ δὲ τῶν ἀκουσάντων τὸν λόγον ἐπίστευσαν, καὶ ἐγενήθη ὁ ἀριθμὸς τῶν ἀνδρῶν ὡς χιλιάδες πέντε.

<sup>5</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ ἐπὶ τὴν αὔριον συναχθῆναι αὐτῶν τοὺς ἄρχοντας καὶ τοὺς πρεσβυτέρους καὶ τοὺς γραμματεῖς ἐν Ἱερουσαλὴμ <sup>6</sup> (καὶ Ἄννας ὁ ἀρχιερεὺς καὶ Καϊάφας καὶ Ἰωάννης καὶ Ἀλέξανδρος καὶ ὅσοι ἦσαν ἐκ γένους ἀρχιερατικοῦ), <sup>7</sup> καὶ στήσαντες αὐτοὺς ἐν τῷ μέσῳ ἐπυνθάνοντο· Ἐν ποίᾳ δυνάμει ἢ ἐν ποίῳ ὀνόματι ἐποιήσατε τοῦτο ὑμεῖς; <sup>8</sup> τότε Πέτρος πλησθεὶς πνεύματος ἁγίου εἶπεν πρὸς αὐτούς· Ἄρχοντες τοῦ λαοῦ καὶ πρεσβύτεροι, <sup>9</sup> εἰ ἡμεῖς σήμερον ἀνακρινόμεθα ἐπὶ εὐεργεσίᾳ ἀνθρώπου ἀσθενοῦς, ἐν τίνι οὗτος σέσωσται, <sup>10</sup> γνωστὸν ἔστω πᾶσιν ὑμῖν καὶ παντὶ τῷ λαῷ Ἰσραὴλ ὅτι ἐν τῷ ὀνόματι Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ τοῦ Ναζωραίου, ὃν ὑμεῖς ἐσταυρώσατε, ὃν ὁ θεὸς ἤγειρεν ἐκ νεκρῶν, ἐν τούτῳ οὗτος παρέστηκεν ἐνώπιον ὑμῶν ὑγιής. <sup>11</sup> οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ λίθος ὁ ἐξουθενηθεὶς ὑφ' ὑμῶν τῶν οἰκοδόμων, ὁ γενόμενος εἰς κεφαλὴν γωνίας. <sup>12</sup> καὶ οὐκ ἔστιν ἐν ἄλλῳ οὐδενὶ ἢ σωτηρία, οὐδὲ γὰρ ὄνομά ἐστιν ἕτερον ὑπὸ τὸν οὐρανὸν τὸ δεδομένον ἐν ἀνθρώποις ἐν ᾧ δεῖ σωθῆναι ἡμᾶς.

## ACTS 4:1-12

*The rulers of the Jews, offended with Peter's sermon, 1, 2, imprison him and John, 3, 4. After, upon examination Peter boldly avouching the lame man to be healed by the name of Jesus, and that by the same Jesus only we must be eternally saved, 5-12, they command him and John to preach no more in that name, adding also threatening, 13-22; whereupon the church flees to prayer, 23-30. And God, by moving the place where they were assembled, testifies that he heard their prayer; confirming the church with the gift of the Holy Ghost, and with mutual love and charity, 31-37.*

<sup>1</sup> *the priests.* ver. 6; ch. 6:7, 12. Mat. 26:3, 4; 27:1, 2, 20, 41. Jno. 15:20; 18:3. *the captain, or, the ruler,* ch. 5:24, 26. 2 Ch. 23:4-9. Lu. 22:4. *the Sadducees.* ch. 23:6-9. Mat. 16:12; 22:16, 23, 24.

<sup>2</sup> *grievd.* ch. 5:17; 13:45; 19:23. Ne. 2:10. Jno. 11:47, 48. *praised.* ch. 10:40-43; 17:18, 31, 32; 24:14, 15, 21; 26:8, 23. Ro. 8:11. 1 Co. 15:12-20, 23. 2 Co. 4:13, 14. 1 Th. 4:13, 14.

<sup>3</sup> *laid.* ch. 5:18; 6:12; 8:3; 9:2; 12:1-3; 16:19-24. Mat. 10:16, 17. Lu. 22:52, 54. Jno. 18:12.

<sup>4</sup> *many,* ch. 28:24. 2 Co. 2:14-17. Phi. 1:12-18. 2 Ti. 2:9, 10. *the number.* ch. 2:41. Ge. 49:10. Is. 45:24; 53:12. Jno. 12:24.

<sup>5</sup> *on.* ch. 5:20, 21. Mi. 2:1. Mat. 27:1, 2. *rulers.* ver. 8; ch. 5:34; 6:12. Is. 1:10. Mar. 15:1. Lu. 20:1; 22:66; 24:20.

<sup>6</sup> *Annas.* Lu. 3:2. Jno. 11:49; 18:13, 14, 24.

<sup>7</sup> *when.* ch. 5:27. 1 Ki. 21:12-14. Jno. 8:3, 9. *By what power.* Ex. 2:14. Mat. 21:23. Mar. 11:28. Jno. 2:18. *by what name.* ver. 10; ch. 5:28, 40.

<sup>8</sup> *filled.* ver. 31; ch. 2:4; 7:55. Mat. 10:19, 20. Lu. 12:11, 12; 21:14, 15.

<sup>9</sup> *the good.* ch. 3:7. Jno. 7:23; 10:32. 1 Pe. 3:15-17; 4:14.

<sup>10</sup> *known.* ch. 13:38; 28:28. Je. 42:19, 20. Da. 3:18. *that by.* ch. 2:22-24, 36; 3:6, 13-16; 5:29-32. *whom God.* ch. 2:24; 10:40-42; 13:29-41. Mat. 27:63-66; 28:11-15. Ro. 1:4.

<sup>11</sup> *the stone.* Ps. 118:22, 33. Is. 28:16. Mat. 21:42-45. Mar. 12:10-12. Lu. 20:16-18. 1 Pe. 2:6-8. *you.* ch. 7:52; 20:26, 27. Pr. 28:1. Is. 58:1, 2. Eze. 2:6, 7; 3:7-11, 18, 19; 33:7-9. 2 Co. 5:12; 4:1. *the head.* Zec. 3:9; 4:6, 7. Ep. 2:20-22.

<sup>12</sup> *is there.* ch. 10:42, 43. Mat. 1:21. Mar. 16:15, 16. Jno. 3:36; 14:6. 1 Co. 3:11. 1 Ti. 2:5, 6. He. 2:3; 12:25. 1 Jno. 5:11, 12. Re. 7:9, 10; 20:15. *under.* ch. 2:5. Ge. 7:19. Job 41:11. Ps. 45:17. Col. 1:23.

# 4

As they spoke to the people, the priests and the captain of the temple and the Sadducees came to them, 2 being upset because they taught the people and proclaimed in Jesus the resurrection from the dead. 3 They laid hands on them, and put them in custody until the next day, for it was now evening. 4 But many of those who heard the word believed, and the number of the men came to be about five thousand.

5 In the morning, their rulers, elders, and scribes were gathered together in Jerusalem. 6 Annas the high priest was there, with Caiaphas, John, Alexander, and as many as were relatives of the high priest. 7 When they had stood Peter and John in the middle of them, they inquired, "By what power, or in what name, have you done this?"

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit, said to them, "You rulers of the people, and elders of Israel, 9 if we are examined today concerning a good deed done to a crippled man, by what means this man has been healed, 10 may it be known to you all, and to all the people of Israel, that in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom you crucified, whom God raised from the dead, this man stands here before you whole in him. 11 He is 'the stone which was regarded as worthless by you, the builders, which has become the head of the corner.' 12 There is salvation in no one else, for there is no other name under heaven that is given among men, by which we must be saved!"

ACTS 4:13-23

<sup>13</sup> Θεωροῦντες δὲ τὴν τοῦ Πέτρου παρρησίαν καὶ Ἰωάννου καὶ καταλαβόμενοι ὅτι ἄνθρωποι ἀγράμματοί εἰσιν καὶ ἰδιῶται, ἐθαύμαζον, ἐπεγίνωσκόν τε αὐτούς ὅτι σὺν τῷ Ἰησοῦ ἦσαν, <sup>14</sup> τὸν τε ἄνθρωπον βλέποντες σὺν αὐτοῖς ἐστῶτα τὸν τεθεραπευμένον οὐδὲν εἶχον ἀντειπεῖν. <sup>15</sup> κειλεύσαντες δὲ αὐτούς ἔξω τοῦ συνεδρίου ἀπελθεῖν συνέβαλλον πρὸς ἀλλήλους <sup>16</sup> λέγοντες· Τί ποιήσωμεν τοῖς ἀνθρώποις τούτοις; ὅτι μὲν γὰρ γνωστὸν σημεῖον γέγονεν δι' αὐτῶν πᾶσιν τοῖς κατοικοῦσιν Ἱερουσαλήμ φανερόν, καὶ οὐ δυνάμεθα ἀρνεῖσθαι. <sup>17</sup> ἀλλ' ἵνα μὴ ἐπὶ πλεῖον διανεμηθῇ εἰς τὸν λαόν, ἀπειλησώμεθα αὐτοῖς μηκέτι λαλεῖν ἐπὶ τῷ ὀνόματι τούτῳ μηδενὶ ἀνθρώπων. <sup>18</sup> καὶ καλέσαντες αὐτούς παρήγγειλαν τὸ καθόλου μὴ φθέγγεσθαι μηδὲ διδάσκειν ἐπὶ τῷ ὀνόματι τοῦ Ἰησοῦ. <sup>19</sup> ὁ δὲ Πέτρος καὶ Ἰωάννης ἀποκριθέντες εἶπον πρὸς αὐτούς· Εἰ δίκαιόν ἐστιν ἐνώπιον τοῦ θεοῦ ὑμῶν ἀκούειν μᾶλλον ἢ τοῦ θεοῦ, κρίνατε, <sup>20</sup> οὐ δυνάμεθα γὰρ ἡμεῖς ἄ εἶδαμεν καὶ ἠκούσαμεν μὴ λαλεῖν. <sup>21</sup> οἱ δὲ προσαπειλησάμενοι ἀπέλυσαν αὐτούς, μηδὲν εὐρίσκοντες τὸ πῶς κολάσωνται αὐτούς, διὰ τὸν λαόν, ὅτι πάντες ἐδόξαζον τὸν θεὸν ἐπὶ τῷ γεγονότι. <sup>22</sup> ἐτῶν γὰρ ἦν πλειόνων τεσσαεράκοντα ὁ ἄνθρωπος ἐφ' ὃν γέγονει τὸ σημεῖον τοῦτο τῆς ἰάσεως.

<sup>23</sup> Ἀπολυθέντες δὲ ἦλθον πρὸς τοὺς ἰδίους καὶ ἀπήγγειλαν ὅσα πρὸς αὐτούς οἱ ἀρχιερεῖς καὶ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι εἶπαν.



## ACTS 4:13-23

**13** *were*. ch. 2:7–12. Mat. 4:18–22; 11:25. Jno. 7:15, 49. 1 Co. 1:27. *they took*. Mat. 26:57, 58, 71, 73. Lu. 22:52–54, 56–60. Jno. 18:16, 17; 19:26.

**14** *beholding*. ver. 10; ch. 3:8–12. *they*. ver. 16, 21; ch. 19:36.

**15** *to go*. ch. 5:34, etc.; 26:30–32.

**16** *What*. Jno. 11:47, 48; 12:18. *a notable*. ch. 3:9, 10. Da. 8:5, 8. Mat. 27:16. *and we*. ch. 6:10. Lu. 6:10, 11; 21:15.

**17** *that it*. ch. 5:39. Ps. 2:1–4. Da. 2:34, 35. Ro. 10:16–18; 15:18–22. 1 Th. 1:8. *let*. ver. 21, 29, 30; ch. 5:24, 28, 40. 2 Ch. 25:15, 16. Is. 30:8–11. Je. 20:1–3; 29:25–32; 38:4. Am. 2:12; 7:12–17. Mi. 2:6, 7. Mat. 27:64. Jno. 11:47, 48. 1 Th. 2:15, 16.

**18** *And they*. ch. 5:40. *not to speak*. ch. 1:8; 5:20. Lu. 24:46–48.

**19** *Whether*. 2 Co. 4:2. Ep. 6:1. 1 Ti. 2:3. *to hearken*. ch. 5:29. Ex. 1:17. 1 Ki. 12:30; 14:16; 21:11; 22:14. 2 Ki. 16:15. 2 Ch. 26:16–20. Da. 3:18; 6:10. Ho. 5:11. Am. 7:16. Mi. 6:16. Mat. 22:21. He. 11:23. Re. 13:3–10; 14:9–12. *judge*. Ps. 58:1. Jno. 7:24. 1 Co. 10:15. Ja. 2:4.

**20** *we cannot*. ch. 2:4, 32; 17:16, 17; 18:5. Nu. 22:38; 23:20. 2 Sa. 23:2. Job 32:18–20. Je. 1:7, 17–19; 4:19; 6:11; 20:9. Eze. 3:11, 14–21. Mi. 3:8. 1 Co. 9:16, 17. *the things*. ch. 1:8, 22; 3:15; 5:32; 10:39–41; 22:15. Lu. 1:2. He. 2:3, 4. 1 Jno. 1:1–3.

**21** *when*. ver. 17; ch. 5:40. *how*. ch. 5:26. Mat. 21:46; 26:5. Lu. 19:47, 48; 20:6, 19; 22:2. *for all*. ch. 3:6–9. Mat. 9:33; 15:31. Lu. 5:26; 13:17. Jno. 12:18, 19.

**22** *forty*. ch. 3, 2; 9:33. Mat. 9:20. Lu. 13:11. Jno. 5:5; 9:1.

**23** *they*. ch. 1:13, 14; 2:44–46; 12:11, 12; 16:40. Ps. 16:3; 42:4; 119:63. Pr. 13:20. Mal. 3:16. 2 Co. 6:14–17.

13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and had perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marveled. They recognized that they had been with Jesus. 14 Seeing the man who was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, 16 saying, “What shall we do to these men? Because indeed a notable miracle has been done through them, as can be plainly seen by all who dwell in Jerusalem, and we can’t deny it. 17 But so that this spreads no further among the people, let’s threaten them, that from now on they don’t speak to anyone in this name.” 18 They called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered them, “Whether it is right in the sight of God to listen to you rather than to God, judge for yourselves, 20 for we can’t help telling the things which we saw and heard.”

21 When they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding no way to punish them, because of the people; for everyone glorified God for that which was done. 22 For the man on whom this miracle of healing was performed was more than forty years old.

23 Being let go, they came to their own company and reported all that the chief priests and the elders had said to them.

ACTS 4:24-33

<sup>24</sup> οἱ δὲ ἀκούσαντες ὁμοθυμαδὸν ἤραν φωνὴν πρὸς τὸν θεὸν καὶ εἶπαν· Δέσποτα, σὺ ὁ ποιήσας τὸν οὐρανὸν καὶ τὴν γῆν καὶ τὴν θάλασσαν καὶ πάντα τὰ ἐν αὐτοῖς, <sup>25</sup> ὁ τοῦ πατρὸς ἡμῶν διὰ πνεύματος ἁγίου στόματος Δαυὶδ παιδὸς σου εἰπὼν· Ἰνατί ἐφρόαζαν ἔθνη καὶ λαοὶ ἐμελέτησαν κενά; <sup>26</sup> παρέστησαν οἱ βασιλεῖς τῆς γῆς καὶ οἱ ἄρχοντες συνήχθησαν ἐπὶ τὸ αὐτὸ κατὰ τοῦ κυρίου καὶ κατὰ τοῦ χριστοῦ αὐτοῦ. <sup>27</sup> συνήχθησαν γὰρ ἐπ' ἀληθείας ἐν τῇ πόλει ταύτῃ ἐπὶ τὸν ἅγιον παῖδά σου Ἰησοῦν, ὃν ἔχρισας, Ἡρώδης τε καὶ Πόντιος Πιλάτος σὺν ἔθνεσιν καὶ λαοῖς Ἰσραήλ, <sup>28</sup> ποιῆσαι ὅσα ἡ χεὶρ σου καὶ ἡ βουλή προώρισεν γενέσθαι. <sup>29</sup> καὶ τὰ νῦν, κύριε, ἔπιδε ἐπὶ τὰς ἀπειλὰς αὐτῶν καὶ δὸς τοῖς δούλοις σου μετὰ παρρησίας πάσης λαλεῖν τὸν λόγον σου, <sup>30</sup> ἐν τῷ τὴν χεῖρά σου ἐκτείνειν σε εἰς ἴασις καὶ σημεῖα καὶ τέρατα γίνεσθαι διὰ τοῦ ὀνόματος τοῦ ἁγίου παιδὸς σου Ἰησοῦ. <sup>31</sup> καὶ δεηθέντων αὐτῶν ἐσαλεύθη ὁ τόπος ἐν ᾧ ἦσαν συνηγμένοι, καὶ ἐπλήσθησαν ἅπαντες τοῦ ἁγίου πνεύματος, καὶ ἐλάλουν τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ μετὰ παρρησίας.

<sup>32</sup> Τοῦ δὲ πλήθους τῶν πιστευσάντων ἦν καρδιά καὶ ψυχὴ μία, καὶ οὐδὲ εἷς τι τῶν ὑπαρχόντων αὐτῷ ἔλεγεν ἴδιον εἶναι, ἀλλ' ἦν αὐτοῖς πάντα κοινά. <sup>33</sup> καὶ δυνάμει μεγάλη ἀπεδίδουν τὸ μαρτύριον οἱ ἀπόστολοι τῆς ἀναστάσεως τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ, χάρις τε μεγάλη ἦν ἐπὶ πάντας αὐτούς.

## ACTS 4:24-33

**24** *they*. ch. 16:25. Ps. 55:16–18; 62:5–8; 69:29, 30; 109:29–31. Je. 20:13. Lu. 6:11, 12. 2 Co. 1:8–11. 1 Th. 5:16–18. 2 Ti. 4:17, 18. *Laud.* 2 Ki. 19:15, 19. Ne. 9:6. Ps. 146:5. Is. 51:12. Je. 10:10–12; 32:17.

**25** *by*. ch. 1:16; 2:30. *Why*. See on Ps. 2:1–6.

**26** *kings*. Ps. 83:2–8. Joel 3:9–14. Re. 17:12–14, 17; 19:16–21. *against his*. Re. 11:15; 12:10.

**27** *of a*. Mat. 26:3. Lu. 22:1; 23:1, 8, etc. *thy*. ver. 30; ch. 2:27; 3:14. Job 14:4; 15:14; 25:4. Lu. 1:35. He. 7:26. *whom*. ch. 10:38. Ps. 2:2, 6, marg.; 45:7. Is. 61:1. Lu. 4:18. Jno. 10:36. *both*. Mat. 2:13–16. Lu. 13:31–33; 23:7–12. *Pontius Pilate*. ch. 3:13. Mat. 27:2, 11–36. Mar. 15:1–28. Lu. 18:31–33; 23:13–38. Jno. 19:1–24, 34. *the people*. Is. 49:7; 53:3. Zec. 11:7, 8. Mat. 20:18, 19; 21:28; 23:37; 26:3, 4, 59–68; 27:25, 40–43. Mar. 10:33; 14:1, 2, 43–65; 15:1–3, 31. Lu. 9:22; 20:13–19; 22:2–6, 47–52, 63–71; 23:1–5. Jno. 1:11; 18:1–14, 19–24, 28–40; 19:15.

**28** *to do*. ch. 2:23; 3:18; 13:27–29. Ge. 50:20. Ps. 76:10. Mat. 26:24, 54. Lu. 22:22; 24:44–46. 1 Pe. 2:7, 8. *and*. Job 12:13. Pr. 21:30. Is. 5:19; 28:29; 40:13; 46:10; 53:10. Ep. 1:11. He. 6:17.

**29** *behold*. ver. 17, 18, 21. Is. 37:17–20; 63:15. La. 3:50; 5:1. Da. 9:18. *that*. ver. 13, 31; ch. 9:27; 13:46; 14:3; 19:8; 20:26, 27; 26:26; 28:31. Is. 58:1. Eze. 2:6. Mi. 3:8. Ep. 6:18–20. Phi. 1:14. 1 Th. 2:2. 2 Ti. 1:7, 8; 4:17.

**30** *By stretching*. Ex. 6:6. De. 4:34. Je. 15:15; 20:11, 12. Lu. 9:54–56; 22:49–51. *and that*. ch. 2:22, 43; 5:12, 15, 16; 6:8; 9:34, 35, 40–42. *the name*. ver. 10, 27; ch. 3:6, 16.

**31** *the place*. ch. 2:2; 16:25, 26. *they were all*. See on ch. 2:4. *spoke*. ver. 29. Is. 65:24. Mat. 18:19, 20; 21:22. Jno. 14:12; 15:7, 16; 16:23, 24. Ja. 1:5.

**32** *the multitude*. ch. 1:14; 2:1; 5:12. 2 Ch. 30:12. Je. 32:39. Eze. 11:19, 20. Jno. 17:11, 21–23. Ro. 12:5; 15:5, 6. 1 Co. 1:10; 12:12–14. 2 Co. 13:11. Ep. 4:2–6. Phi. 1:27; 2:1, 2. 1 Pe. 3:8. *ought*. ch. 2:44–46. 1 Ch. 29:14–16. Lu. 16:10–12. 1 Pe. 4:11.

**33** *with*. ver. 30; ch. 1:8, 22; 2:32, 33; 3:15, 16; 5:12–16. Mar. 16:20. Lu. 24:48, 49. Ro. 15:18, 19. 1 Th. 1:5. He. 2:4. *grace*. ch. 2:47. Lu. 2:52. Jno. 1:16.

24 When they heard it, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, “O Lord, you are God, who made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and all that is in them; 25 who by the mouth of your servant, David, said, ‘Why do the nations rage, and the peoples plot a vain thing? 26 The kings of the earth take a stand, and the rulers take council together, against the Lord, and against his Christ.’”<sup>†</sup>

27 “For truly,<sup>‡</sup> both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles and the people of Israel, were gathered together against your holy servant, Jesus, whom you anointed, 28 to do whatever your hand and your council foreordained to happen. 29 Now, Lord, look at their threats, and grant to your servants to speak your word with all boldness, 30 while you stretch out your hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done through the name of your holy Servant Jesus.”

31 When they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were gathered together. They were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and they spoke the word of God with boldness. 32 The multitude of those who believed were of one heart and soul. Not one of them claimed that anything of the things which he possessed was his own, but they had all things in common. 33 With great power, the apostles gave their testimony of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus. Great grace was on them all.

ACTS 4:34-5:8

<sup>34</sup> οὐδὲ γὰρ ἐνδεής τις ἦν ἐν αὐτοῖς· ὅσοι γὰρ κτήτορες χωρίων ἢ οἰκιῶν ὑπῆρχον, πωλοῦντες ἔφερον τὰς τιμὰς τῶν πιπρασκομένων <sup>35</sup> καὶ ἐτίθουν παρὰ τοὺς πόδας τῶν ἀποστόλων· διεδίδετο δὲ ἕκαστῳ καθότι ἂν τις χρεῖαν εἶχεν. <sup>36</sup> Ἰωσήφ δὲ ὁ ἐπικληθεὶς Βαρναβᾶς ἀπὸ τῶν ἀποστόλων, ὃ ἐστὶν μεθερμηνευόμενον υἱὸς παρακλήσεως, Λευίτης, Κύπριος τῷ γένει, <sup>37</sup> ὑπάρχοντος αὐτῷ ἀγροῦ πωλήσας ἤνεγιεν τὸ χρῆμα καὶ ἔθηκεν παρὰ τοὺς πόδας τῶν ἀποστόλων.

<sup>5.1</sup> Ἄνηρ δὲ τις Ἀνανίας ὀνόματι σὺν Σαπφίρῃ τῇ γυναικὶ αὐτοῦ ἐπώλησεν κτῆμα <sup>2</sup> καὶ ἐνοσφίσατο ἀπὸ τῆς τιμῆς, συνειδυῖης καὶ τῆς γυναικός, καὶ ἐνέγκας μέρος τι παρὰ τοὺς πόδας τῶν ἀποστόλων ἔθηκεν. <sup>3</sup> εἶπεν δὲ ὁ Πέτρος· Ἀνανία, διὰ τί ἐπλήρωσεν ὁ Σατανᾶς τὴν καρδίαν σου, ψεύσασθαί σε τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον καὶ νοσφίσασθαί ἀπὸ τῆς τιμῆς τοῦ χωρίου; <sup>4</sup> οὐχὶ μένον σοὶ ἔμενον καὶ πραθὲν ἐν τῇ σῆ ἐξουσίᾳ ὑπῆρχεν; τί ὅτι ἔθου ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ σου τὸ πρᾶγμα τοῦτο; οὐκ ἐψεύσω ἀνθρώποις ἀλλὰ τῷ θεῷ. <sup>5</sup> ἀκούων δὲ ὁ Ἀνανίας τοὺς λόγους τούτους πεσὼν ἐξέψυξεν· καὶ ἐγένετο φόβος μέγας ἐπὶ πάντας τοὺς ἀκούοντας. <sup>6</sup> ἀναστάντες δὲ οἱ νεώτεροι συνέστειλαν αὐτὸν καὶ ἐξενέγκαντες ἔθαψαν.

<sup>7</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ ὡς ὥρων τριῶν διαστήματα καὶ ἡ γυνὴ αὐτοῦ μὴ εἰδυῖα τὸ γεγονός εἰσῆλθεν. <sup>8</sup> ἀπεκρίθη δὲ πρὸς αὐτὴν Πέτρος· Εἰπέ μοι, εἰ τοσοῦτου τὸ χωρίον ἀπέδοσθε; ἡ δὲ εἶπεν· Ναί, τοσοῦτου.

## ACTS 4:34-5:8

**34** *var.* De. 2:7. Ps. 34:9, 10. Lu. 22:35. 1 Th. 4:12. *for.* ver. 37; ch. 2:45; 5:1-3. Mar. 10:21. Lu. 12:53; 16:9. 1 Ti. 6:19. Ja. 1:27.

**35** *at.* ch. 3:6; 5:2; 6:1-6. 2 Co. 8:20, 21. *distribution.* ch. 2:45; 6:1.

**36** *Barnabas.* ch. 11:22-25, 30; 12:25; 13:1; 15:2, 12, 37. 1 Co. 9:6. Ga. 2:1, 9, 13. *The son.* Mar. 3:17. *Cyprus.* ch. 11:19, 20; 15:39; 21:16.

**37** *sold.* ver. 34, 35; ch. 5:1, 2. Mat. 19:29.

*After that Ananias and Sapphira his wife for their hypocrisy, at Peter's rebuke had fallen down dead, 1-11; and that the rest of the apostles had wrought many miracles, 12, 13; to the increase of the faith, 14-16; the apostles are again imprisoned, 17, 18; but delivered by an angel bidding them preach openly to all, 19, 20; when, after their teaching accordingly in the temple, 21-28, and before the council, 29-32, they are in danger to be killed; but through the advice of Gamaliel, a great counsellor among the Jews, they are kept alive, and are only beaten, 33-40; for which they glorify God, and cease no day from preaching, 41, 42.*

**1** Cir. A.M. 4038. A.D. 34. Le. 10:1-3. Jos. 6:1. Mat. 13:47, 48. Jno. 6:37. 2 Ti. 2:20.

**2** *kept.* Jos. 7:11, 12. 2 Ki. 5:21-25. Mal. 1:14; 3:8, 9. Jno. 12:6. 1 Ti. 6:10. 2 Pe. 2:14, 15. *his.* ver. 9. *laid.* ch. 4:34, 35, 37. Mat. 6:2, 3; 23:5. Phi. 2:3.

**3** *why.* Ge. 3:13-17. 1 Ki. 22:21, 22. 1 Ch. 21:1-3. Mat. 4:3-11; 13:19. Lu. 22:3. Jno. 13:2, 27. Ep. 6:11-16. Ja. 4:7. 1 Pe. 5:8. Re. 12:9-11. *lie to, or, deceive.* ver. 9. Job 22:13. Ps. 94:7-9. Is. 29:15. Je. 23:24. Ho. 11:12. *to keep.* Nu. 30:2. De. 23:21. Pr. 20:25. Ec. 5:4. Ro. 2:21, 22.

**4** *was it not thine.* Ex. 35:21, 22, 29. 1 Ch. 29:3, 5, 9, 17. 1 Co. 8:8; 9:5-17. Phile. 14. *why.* ch. 8:21, 22. Jos. 7:25, 26. Job 15:35. Ps. 7:14. Is. 59:4. Eze. 38:10, marg. Ja. 1:15. *thou hast.* ver. 3. Ex. 16:8. Nu. 16:11. 1 Sa. 8:7. 2 Ki. 5:25-27. Ps. 139:4. Lu. 10:16. 1 Th. 4:8.

**5** *bearing.* ver. 10, 11; ch. 13:11. Nu. 16:26-33. 2 Ki. 1:10-14; 2:24. Je. 5:14. 1 Co. 4:21. 2 Co. 10:2-6; 13:2, 10. Re. 11:5. *great.* ver. 11, 13; ch. 2:43. Le. 10:3. Nu. 16:34; 17:12, 13. De. 13:1; 21:21. Jos. 22:20. 1 Sa. 6:19-21. 1 Ch. 13:12; 15:13. Ps. 64:9; 119:120. 2 Co. 7:11. Re. 11:13.

**6** Le. 10:4-6. De. 21:23. 2 Sa. 18:17. Jno. 19:40.

**9** *How.* Ge. 3:9-13. Lu. 16:2. Ro. 3:19. *have.* ch. 23:20-22. De. 13:6-8. Pr. 11:21; 16:5. Ps. 50:18. Mi. 7:3. *to tempt.* ver. 3, 4. Ex. 17:2, 7. Nu. 14:22. Ps. 78:18-20, 40, 41, 56; 95:8-11. Mat. 4:7. 1 Co. 10:9. *the feet.* ver. 6. 2 Ki. 6:32. Ro. 10:15.

34 For neither was there among them any who lacked, for as many as were owners of lands or houses sold them, and brought the proceeds of the things that were sold, 35 and laid them at the apostles' feet, and distribution was made to each, according as anyone had need. 36 Joses, who by the apostles was also called Barnabas (which is, being interpreted, Son of Encouragement), a Levite, a man of Cyprus by race,<sup>37</sup> having a field, sold it and brought the money and laid it at the apostles' feet.

## 5

But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira, his wife, sold a possession, 2 and kept back part of the price, his wife also being aware of it, then brought a certain part and laid it at the apostles' feet. 3 But Peter said, "Ananias, why has Satan filled your heart to lie to the Holy Spirit and to keep back part of the price of the land? 4 While you kept it, didn't it remain your own? After it was sold, wasn't it in your power? How is it that you have conceived this thing in your heart? You haven't lied to men, but to God."

5 Ananias, hearing these words, fell down and died. Great fear came on all who heard these things. 6 The young men arose and wrapped him up, and they carried him out and buried him. 7 About three hours later, his wife, not knowing what had happened, came in. 8 Peter answered her, "Tell me whether you sold the land for so much."

She said, "Yes, for so much."

ACTS 5:9-20

<sup>9</sup> ὁ δὲ Πέτρος πρὸς αὐτήν· Τί ὅτι συνεφωνήθη ὑμῖν πειράσαι τὸ πνεῦμα κυρίου; ἰδοὺ οἱ πόδες τῶν θαψάντων τὸν ἄνδρα σου ἐπὶ τῇ θύρᾳ καὶ ἐξοίσουσίν σε. <sup>10</sup> ἔπεσεν δὲ παραχρῆμα πρὸς τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ καὶ ἐξέψυξεν· εἰσελθόντες δὲ οἱ νεανίσκοι εὗρον αὐτήν νεκράν, καὶ ἐξενέγκαντες ἔθαψαν πρὸς τὸν ἄνδρα αὐτῆς. <sup>11</sup> καὶ ἐγένετο φόβος μέγας ἐφ' ὅλην τὴν ἐκκλησίαν καὶ ἐπὶ πάντας τοὺς ἀκούοντας ταῦτα.

<sup>12</sup> Διὰ δὲ τῶν χειρῶν τῶν ἀποστόλων ἐγίνετο σημεῖα καὶ τέρατα πολλὰ ἐν τῷ λαῷ· καὶ ἦσαν ὁμοθυμαδὸν ἅπαντες ἐν τῇ Στοᾷ Σολομῶντος· <sup>13</sup> τῶν δὲ λοιπῶν οὐδεὶς ἐτόλμα κολλᾶσθαι αὐτοῖς, ἀλλ' ἐμεγάλυνεν αὐτοὺς ὁ λαός, <sup>14</sup> μᾶλλον δὲ προσετίθεντο πιστεύοντες τῷ κυρίῳ πλήθῃ ἀνδρῶν τε καὶ γυναικῶν· <sup>15</sup> ὥστε καὶ εἰς τὰς πλατείας ἐκφέρειν τοὺς ἀσθενεῖς καὶ τιθέναι ἐπὶ κλιναρίων καὶ κραβάττων, ἵνα ἐρχομένου Πέτρου κἂν ἡ σκιά ἐπισκιάσῃ τινὶ αὐτῶν. <sup>16</sup> συνήρχετο δὲ καὶ τὸ πλῆθος τῶν πέριξ πόλεων Ἱερουσαλήμ, φέροντες ἀσθενεῖς καὶ ὀχλουμένους ὑπὸ πνευμάτων ἀκαθάρτων, οἵτινες ἐθεραπεύοντο ἅπαντες.

<sup>17</sup> Ἀναστὰς δὲ ὁ ἀρχιερεὺς καὶ πάντες οἱ σὺν αὐτῷ, ἢ οὕσα αἵρεσις τῶν Σαδδουκαίων, ἐπλήσθησαν ζήλου <sup>18</sup> καὶ ἐπέβαλον τὰς χεῖρας ἐπὶ τοὺς ἀποστόλους καὶ ἔθεντο αὐτοὺς ἐν τηρήσει δημοσίᾳ. <sup>19</sup> ἄγγελος δὲ κυρίου διὰ νυκτὸς ἤνοιξε τὰς θύρας τῆς φυλακῆς ἐξαγαγών τε αὐτοὺς εἶπεν· <sup>20</sup> Πορεύεσθε καὶ σταθέντες λαλεῖτε ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ τῷ λαῷ πάντα τὰ ῥήματα τῆς ζωῆς ταύτης.

## ACTS 5:9-20

**10** *fell*, ver. 5.

**11** ver. 5; ch. 19:17. Ps. 89:7. Je. 32:40. 1 Co. 10:11, 12. Phi. 2:12. He. 4:1; 11:7; 12:15, 28. 1 Pe. 1:17. Re. 15:4.

**12** *by*, ch. 2:43; 3:6, 7; 4:30, 33; 9:33, 40; 14:3, 8–10; 16:18; 19:11. Mar. 16:17, 18, 20. Ro. 15:19. 2 Co. 12:12. He. 2:4. *they*, ch. 1:14; 2:42, 46; 4:32. *in*, ch. 3:11. Jno. 10:23.

**13** *of*, ver. 5. Nu. 17:12, 13; 24:8–10. 1 Sa. 16:4, 5. 1 Ki. 17:18. Is. 33:14. Lu. 12:1, 2; 14:26–35. Jno. 9:22; 12:42; 19:38. 2 Pe. 2:20–22. *but*, ch. 2:47; 4:21; 19:17. Lu. 19:37, 38, 48.

**14** *believers*, ch. 2:41, 47; 4:4; 6:7; 9:31, 35, 42. Is. 44:3–5; 45:24; 55:11–13. *multitudes*, ch. 8:3, 12; 9:2; 22:4. Ex. 35:22. De. 29:11, 12; 31:11, 12. 2 Sa. 6:19. Ezr. 10:1. Ne. 8:2. 1 Co. 11:11, 12. Ga. 3:28.

**15** *they brought*, ch. 19:11, 12. Mat. 9:21; 14:36. Jno. 14:12. *into the streets, or, in every street*.

**16** *bringing*, Mat. 4:24; 8:16; 15:30, 31. Mar. 2:3, 4; 6:54–56. Jno. 14:12. *healed*, ch. 4:30. Mar. 16:17, 18. Lu. 5:17; 9:11. 1 Co. 12:9. Ja. 5:16.

**17** *the high*, ch. 4:26. Ps. 2:1–3. Jno. 11:47–49; 12:10, 19. *all*, ch. 4:1, 2, 6; 23:6–8. *indignation, or, envy*, ch. 7:9; 13:45; 17:5. 1 Sa. 18:12–16. Job 5:2. Pr. 14:30; 27:4. Ec. 4:4. Mat. 27:18. Ga. 5:21. Ja. 3:14–16; 4:5. 1 Pe. 2:1.

**18** ch. 4:3; 8:3; 12:5–7; 16:23–27. Lu. 21:12. 2 Co. 11:23. He. 11:36. Re. 2:10.

**19** ch. 12:7–11; 16:26. Ps. 34:7; 105:17–20; 146:7. Is. 61:1.

**20** *stand*, Is. 58:1. Je. 7:2; 19:14, 15; 20:2, 3; 22:1, 2; 26:2; 36:10. Mat. 21:23. Jno. 18:20. *all*, ch. 11:14. Ex. 24:3. Jno. 6:63, 68; 12:50; 17:3, 8. 1 Jno. 1:1–3; 5:11, 12.

9 But Peter asked her, “How is it that you have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, the feet of those who have buried your husband are at the door, and they will carry you out.”

10 She fell down immediately at his feet and died. The young men came in and found her dead, and they carried her out and buried her by her husband.<sup>11</sup> Great fear came on the whole assembly, and on all who heard these things.<sup>12</sup> By the hands of the apostles many signs and wonders were done among the people. They were all with one accord in Solomon’s porch. <sup>13</sup> None of the rest dared to join them, however the people honored them. <sup>14</sup> More believers were added to the Lord, multitudes of both men and women. <sup>15</sup> They even carried out the sick into the streets, and laid them on cots and mattresses, so that as Peter came by, at the least his shadow might overshadow some of them. <sup>16</sup> The multitude also came together from the cities around Jerusalem, bringing sick people and those who were tormented by unclean spirits: and they were all healed.

<sup>17</sup> But the high priest rose up, and all those who were with him (which is the sect of the Sadducees), and they were filled with jealousy <sup>18</sup> and laid hands on the apostles, then put them in public custody. <sup>19</sup> But an angel of the Lord opened the prison doors by night, and brought them out and said,<sup>20</sup> “Go stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.”

ACTS 5:21-31

<sup>21</sup> ἀκούσαντες δὲ εἰσῆλθον ὑπὸ τὸν ὄρθρον εἰς τὸ ἱερόν καὶ ἐδίδασκον.

Παραγενόμενος δὲ ὁ ἀρχιερεὺς καὶ οἱ σὺν αὐτῷ συνεκάλεσαν τὸ συνέδριον καὶ πᾶσαν τὴν γερουσίαν τῶν υἱῶν Ἰσραήλ, καὶ ἀπέστειλαν εἰς τὸ δεσμοτήριον ἀχθῆναι αὐτούς. <sup>22</sup> οἱ δὲ παραγενόμενοι ὑπηρέται οὐχ εὗρον αὐτούς ἐν τῇ φυλακῇ, ἀναστρέψαντες δὲ ἀπήγγειλαν <sup>23</sup> λέγοντες ὅτι Τὸ δεσμοτήριον εὗρομεν κεκλεισμένον ἐν πάσῃ ἀσφαλείᾳ καὶ τοὺς φύλακας ἐστῶτας ἐπὶ τῶν θυρῶν, ἀνοιξάντες δὲ ἔσω οὐδένα εὗρομεν. <sup>24</sup> ὡς δὲ ἤκουσαν τοὺς λόγους τούτους ὃ τε στρατηγὸς τοῦ ἱεροῦ καὶ οἱ ἀρχιερεῖς, διηπόρουν περὶ αὐτῶν τί ἂν γένοιτο τοῦτο. <sup>25</sup> παραγενόμενος δὲ τις ἀπήγγειλεν αὐτοῖς ὅτι Ἴδού οἱ ἄνδρες οὓς ἔθεσθε ἐν τῇ φυλακῇ εἰσὶν ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ ἐστῶτες καὶ διδάσκοντες τὸν λαόν. <sup>26</sup> τότε ἀπελθὼν ὁ στρατηγὸς σὺν τοῖς ὑπηρέταις ἤγαγεν αὐτούς, οὐ μετὰ βίας, ἐφοβοῦντο γὰρ τὸν λαόν, μὴ λιθασθῶσιν.

<sup>27</sup> Ἀγαγόντες δὲ αὐτούς ἔστησαν ἐν τῷ συνεδρίῳ. καὶ ἐπηρώτησεν αὐτούς ὁ ἀρχιερεὺς <sup>28</sup> λέγων· Παραγγελία παρηγγείλαμεν ὑμῖν μὴ διδάσκειν ἐπὶ τῷ ὀνόματι τούτῳ, καὶ ἰδοὺ πεπληρώκατε τὴν Ἱερουσαλήμ τῆς διδαχῆς ὑμῶν, καὶ βούλεσθε ἐπαγαγεῖν ἐφ' ἡμᾶς τὸ αἷμα τοῦ ἀνθρώπου τούτου. <sup>29</sup> ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ Πέτρος καὶ οἱ ἀπόστολοι εἶπαν· Πειθαρχεῖν δεῖ θεῷ μᾶλλον ἢ ἀνθρώποις. <sup>30</sup> ὁ θεὸς τῶν πατέρων ἡμῶν ἤγειρεν Ἰησοῦν, ὃν ὑμεῖς διεχειρίσασθε κρεμάσαντες ἐπὶ ξύλου. <sup>31</sup> τοῦτον ὁ θεὸς ἀρχηγὸν καὶ σωτῆρα ὑψωσεν τῇ δεξιᾷ αὐτοῦ, τοῦ δοῦναι μετάνοιαν τῷ Ἰσραήλ καὶ ἄφεσιν ἁμαρτιῶν·



## ACTS 5:21-31

21 *entered*. ver. 25. Lu. 21:37, 38. Jno. 8:2. *But*. ver. 17, 24; ch. 4:5, 6; 22:2, 3, 15. Lu. 22:66. Jno. 18:35. *senate*. Ps. 105:22. *sent*. ch. 4:7; 12:18, 19.

23 *The prison*. ver. 19. Ps. 2:4; 33:10. Pr. 21:30. Lu. 3:37, 55-58. Da. 3:11-25; 6:22-24. Mat. 27:63-66; 28:12-15. Jno. 8:59.

24 *the captain*. ver. 26; ch. 4:1. Lu. 22:4, 52. *they*. ch. 2:12; 4:16, 17, 21. Jno. 11:47, 48; 12:19. *this*. Is. 9:7; 53:1, 2. Da. 2:34, 35, 44, 45. Zec. 6:12, 13. Mar. 4:30-32.

25 *Behold*. ver. 18-21.

26 *they*. ver. 13. Mat. 14:5; 21:26; 26:5. Lu. 20:6, 19; 22:2.

27 *set*. ch. 4:7; 6:12; 22:30; 23:1. Lu. 22:66.

28 *Did not*. ver. 40; ch. 4:18-21. *intend*. ch. 2:23-36; 3:15; 4:10, 11; 7:52. 1 Ki. 18:17, 18; 21:20; 22:8. Je. 38:4. Am. 7:10. *blood*. Je. 26:15. Mat. 21:44; 23:35, 36; 27:25. 1 Th. 2:15, 16.

29 *We*. See on ch. 4:19. Ge. 3:17. 1 Sa. 15:24. Mar. 7:7-9. Re. 14:8-12.

30 *God*. ch. 3:13-15; 22:14. 1 Ch. 12:17; 29:18. Ezer. 7:27. Lu. 1:55, 72. *raised*. ch. 3:26; 13:33. *ye slaw*. ch. 2:22-24, 32; 4:10, 11; 10:39; 13:28. Ga. 3:13. 1 Pe. 2:24.

31 *bath*. ch. 2:33, 36; 4:11. Ps. 89:19, 24; 110:1, 2. Eze. 17:24. Mat. 28:18. Ep. 1:20-23. Phi. 2:9-11. He. 2:10; 12:2. 1 Pe. 3:22. *a Prince*. ch. 3:15. Ps. 2:6-12. Is. 9:6. Eze. 34:24; 37:25. Da. 9:25; 10:21. Re. 1:5. *a Saviour*. ch. 13:23. Is. 45:3, 11; 45:21; 49:26. Mat. 1:21. Lu. 2:11. Phi. 3:20. Tit. 1:4; 2:10, 13; 3:4-6. 2 Pe. 1:1, 11; 2:20; 3:18. 1 Jno. 4:14. Jude 25. *to give*. ch. 3:26; 11:18. Je. 31:31-33. Eze. 36:25-37, 38. Zec. 12:10. Lu. 24:47. Ro. 11:26, 27. 2 Ti. 2:25, 26. *forgiveness*. ch. 3:19; 13:38, 39. Mar. 2:10; 4:12. Jno. 20:21-23. 2 Co. 2:10. Ep. 1:7. Col. 1:14.

21 When they heard this, they entered into the temple about daybreak and taught. But the high priest came, and those who were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought. 22 But the officers who came didn't find them in the prison. They returned and reported, 23 "We found the prison shut and locked, and the guards standing before the doors, but when we opened them, we found no one inside!"

24 Now when the high priest, the captain of the temple, and the chief priests heard these words, they were very perplexed about them and what might become of this. 25 One came and told them, "Behold, the men whom you put in prison are in the temple, standing and teaching the people." 26 Then the captain went with the officers, and brought them without violence, for they were afraid that the people might stone them.

27 When they had brought them, they set them before the council. The high priest questioned them, 28 saying, "Didn't we strictly command you not to teach in this name? Behold, you have filled Jerusalem with your teaching, and intend to bring this man's blood on us."

29 But Peter and the apostles answered, "We must obey God rather than men. 30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom you killed, hanging him on a tree. 31 God exalted him with his right hand to be a Prince and a Savior, to give repentance to Israel, and remission of sins.

ACTS 5:32-41

<sup>32</sup> καὶ ἡμεῖς ἐσμεν μάρτυρες τῶν ῥημάτων τούτων, καὶ τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον ὃ ἔδωκεν ὁ θεὸς τοῖς πειθαρχοῦσιν αὐτῷ.

<sup>33</sup> Οἱ δὲ ἀκούσαντες διεπρίοντο καὶ ἐβούλοντο ἀνελεῖν αὐτούς. <sup>34</sup> ἀναστὰς δὲ τις ἐν τῷ συνεδρίῳ Φαρισαῖος ὀνόματι Γαμαλιήλ, νομοδιδάσκαλος τίμιος παντὶ τῷ λαῷ, ἐκέλευσεν ἕξω βραχὺ τοὺς ἀνθρώπους ποιῆσαι, <sup>35</sup> εἶπέν τε πρὸς αὐτούς· Ἄνδρες Ἰσραηλῖται, προσέχετε ἑαυτοῖς ἐπὶ τοῖς ἀνθρώποις τούτοις τί μέλλετε πράσσειν. <sup>36</sup> πρὸ γὰρ τούτων τῶν ἡμερῶν ἀνέστη Θεοδᾶς, λέγων εἶναι τινα ἑαυτόν, ᾧ προσεκλήθη ἀνδρῶν ἀριθμὸς ὡς τετρακοσίων· ὃς ἀνηρέθη, καὶ πάντες ὅσοι ἐπέιθοντο αὐτῷ διελύθησαν καὶ ἐγένοντο εἰς οὐδέν. <sup>37</sup> μετὰ τοῦτον ἀνέστη Ἰούδας ὁ Γαλιλαῖος ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις τῆς ἀπογραφῆς καὶ ἀπέστησε λαὸν ὀπίσω αὐτοῦ· ἀκαεῖνος ἀπώλετο καὶ πάντες ὅσοι ἐπέιθοντο αὐτῷ διεσκορπίσθησαν. <sup>38</sup> καὶ τὰ νῦν λέγω ὑμῖν, ἀπόστητε ἀπὸ τῶν ἀνθρώπων τούτων καὶ ἄφετε αὐτούς· (ὅτι ἐὰν ἧ ἐξ ἀνθρώπων ἡ βουλή αὕτη ἢ τὸ ἔργον τοῦτο, καταλυθήσεται, <sup>39</sup> εἰ δὲ ἐκ θεοῦ ἐστίν, οὐ δυνήσεσθε καταλῦσαι αὐτούς·) μήποτε καὶ θεομάχοι εὐρεθῆτε. ἐπίσθησαν δὲ αὐτῷ, <sup>40</sup> καὶ προσκαλεσάμενοι τοὺς ἀποστόλους δείραντες παρήγγειλαν μὴ λαλεῖν ἐπὶ τῷ ὀνόματι τοῦ Ἰησοῦ καὶ ἀπέλυσαν. <sup>41</sup> οἱ μὲν οὖν ἐπορεύοντο χαίροντες ἀπὸ προσώπου τοῦ συνεδρίου ὅτι κατηξιώθησαν ὑπὲρ τοῦ ὀνόματος ἀτιμασθῆναι·

## ACTS 5:32-41

**32** *are*. ver. 29; ch. 1:8; 2:32; 10:39-41; 13:31. Lu. 24:47, 48. Jno. 15:27. 2 Co. 13:1. He. 2:3. *and so*. Jno. 15:26; 16:7-14. He. 2:4. 1 Pe. 1:12. *whom*. ch. 2:4, 38, 39; 10:44. Jno. 7:39.

**33** *they*. ch. 2:37; 7:54; 22:22. Lu. 4:28, 29; 6:11; 11:50-54; 19:45-48; 20:19. *took*. ch. 9:23. Ge. 4:5-8. Ps. 37:12-15, 32, 33; 64:2-8. Mat. 10:21, 25; 23:34, 35; 24:9. Jno. 15:20; 16:2.

**34** *stood*. ch. 23:7-9. Pu. 76:10. Jno. 7:50-53. *Gamaliel*. ch. 22:3. *a doctor*. Lu. 2:46; 5:17. *and commanded*. ch. 4:15.

**35** *take*. ch. 19:36; 22:26. Je. 26:19. Mat. 27:19.

**36** *boasting*. ch. 8:9. Mat. 24:24. 2 Th. 2:3-7. 2 Pe. 2:18. Jude 16. Re. 17:3, 5. *to whom*. ch. 21:38. 2 Pe. 2:2. *obeyed, or, believed*. Mat. 24:26.

**37** *Judas*. Lu. 2:1; 13:1. *he also*. Job 20:5-9. Ps. 7:14, 15; 9:15, 16. Mat. 26:52. Lu. 13:1, 2.

**38** *Refrain*. ver. 35. Jno. 11:48. *for*. Ne. 4:15. Job 5:12-14. Ps. 33:10, 11. Pr. 21:30. Is. 7:5-7; 8:9, 10; 14:25. La. 3:37. Mat. 15:13. 1 Co. 1:26-28; 3:19.

**39** *if*. ch. 6:10. Ge. 24:50. 2 Sa. 5:2. 1 Ki. 12:24. Job 34:29. Is. 43:13; 46:10. Da. 4:35. Mat. 16:18. Lu. 21:15. 1 Co. 1:25. Re. 17:12-14. *to fight*. ch. 7:51; 9:5; 23:9. Ex. 10:3-7. 2 Ki. 19:22. Job 15:25-27; 40:9-14. Is. 45:9. 1 Co. 10:22.

**40** *when*. ch. 4:18. *beaten*. Pr. 12:10. Mat. 10:17; 23:34. Mar. 13:9. Lu. 20:10. Jno. 19:1-4. 2 Co. 11:24. *they commanded*. ver. 28; ch. 4:17-21. Is. 30:10. Am. 2:12. Mt. 2:6.

**41** *rejoicing*. ch. 16:23-25. Is. 61:10; 65:14; 66:5. Mat. 5:10-12. Lu. 6:22. Ro. 5:3. 2 Co. 12:10. Phi. 1:29. He. 10:34. Ja. 1:2. 1 Pe. 4:13-16. *shame*. He. 12:2.

32 We are his witnesses of these things; and so also is the Holy Spirit, whom God has given to those who obey him.”

33 But they, when they heard this, were cut to the heart, and were determined to kill them. 34 But one stood up in the council, a Pharisee named Gamaliel, a teacher of the law, honored by all the people, and commanded to put the apostles out for a little while. 35 He said to them, “You men of Israel, be careful concerning these men, what you are about to do. 36 For before these days Theudas rose up, making himself out to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves. He was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were dispersed, and came to nothing. 37 After this man, Judas of Galilee rose up in the days of the enrollment, and drew away some people after him. He also perished, and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered abroad. 38 Now I tell you, withdraw from these men, and leave them alone. For if this counsel or this work is of men, it will be overthrown.<sup>39</sup> But if it is of God, you will not be able to overthrow it, and you would be found even to be fighting against God!”

40 They agreed with him. Summoning the apostles, they beat them and commanded them not to speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 They therefore departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer dishonor for Jesus’ name.

ACTS 5:42-6:9

<sup>42</sup> πᾶσάν τε ἡμέραν ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ καὶ κατ' οἶκον οὐκ ἐπαύοντο διδάσκοντες καὶ εὐαγγελιζόμενοι τὸν χριστὸν Ἰησοῦν.

<sup>6.1</sup> Ἐν δὲ ταῖς ἡμέραις ταύταις πληθύνοντων τῶν μαθητῶν ἐγένετο γογγυσμὸς τῶν Ἑλληνιστῶν πρὸς τοὺς Ἑβραίους ὅτι παρεθεωροῦντο ἐν τῇ διακονίᾳ τῇ καθημερινῇ αἱ χῆραι αὐτῶν. <sup>2</sup> προσκαλεσάμενοι δὲ οἱ δώδεκα τὸ πλῆθος τῶν μαθητῶν εἶπαν· Οὐκ ἀρεστὸν ἐστὶν ἡμᾶς καταλείψαντας τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ διακονεῖν τραπέζαις· <sup>3</sup> ἐπισκέψασθε δέ, ἀδελφοί, ἄνδρας ἐξ ὑμῶν μαρτυρούμενους ἐπτὰ πλήρεις πνεύματος καὶ σοφίας, οὓς καταστήσομεν ἐπὶ τῆς χρείας ταύτης· <sup>4</sup> ἡμεῖς δὲ τῇ προσευχῇ καὶ τῇ διακονίᾳ τοῦ λόγου προσιαρτερήσομεν. <sup>5</sup> καὶ ἤρρεσεν ὁ λόγος ἐνώπιον παντὸς τοῦ πλῆθους, καὶ ἐξελέξαντο Στέφανον, ἄνδρα πλήρης πίστεως καὶ πνεύματος ἁγίου, καὶ Φίλιππον καὶ Πρόχορον καὶ Νικάνορα καὶ Τιμωνα καὶ Παρμενᾶν καὶ Νικόλαον προσήλυτον Ἀντιοχέα, <sup>6</sup> οὓς ἔστησαν ἐνώπιον τῶν ἀποστόλων, καὶ προσευξάμενοι ἐπέθηκαν αὐτοῖς τὰς χεῖρας.

<sup>7</sup> Καὶ ὁ λόγος τοῦ θεοῦ ἠῤῥξανεν, καὶ ἐπληθύνετο ὁ ἀριθμὸς τῶν μαθητῶν ἐν Ἱερουσαλὴμ σφόδρα, πολὺς τε ὄχλος τῶν ἱερέων ὑπήκουον τῇ πίστει.

<sup>8</sup> Στέφανος δὲ πλήρης χάριτος καὶ δυνάμεως ἐποίει τέρατα καὶ σημεῖα μεγάλα ἐν τῷ λαῷ. <sup>9</sup> ἀνέστησαν δὲ τινες τῶν ἐκ τῆς συναγωγῆς τῆς λεγομένης Λιβερτίνων καὶ Κυρηναίων καὶ Ἀλεξανδρέων καὶ τῶν ἀπὸ Κιλικίας καὶ Ἀσίας συζητοῦντες τῷ Στεφάνῳ,

## ACTS 5:42-6:9

**42** *daily*, ver. 20, 21; ch. 2:46; 3:1, 2, etc. *Ia.* 21:37; 22:53. 2 *Ti.* 4:2. *in*, ch. 20:20. *they*, ch. 4:20, 29. 2 *Sa.* 6:22. *Ro.* 1:15, 16. *Ga.* 6:14. *preach*, ch. 8:5, 35; 9:20; 17:3. 1 *Co.* 2:2. *Ep.* 4:20, 21.

*The apostles, desirous to have the poor regarded for their bodily sustenance, as also careful themselves to dispense the word of God, the food of the soul, 1, 2, recommend, 3, 4, and with the church's consent ordain seven chosen men to the office of deaconship, 5, 6. The word of God prevails, 7, Stephen, full of faith and the Holy Ghost, confuting those with whom he disputed, is brought before the council, and falsely accused of blasphemy against the law and the temple, 8-15.*

**1** *when*, ver. 7; ch. 2:41, 47; 4:4; 5:14, 28. *Ps.* 72:16; 110:3. *Is.* 27:6. *Je.* 30:19. *there*, 1 *Co.* 10:10. *He.* 13:1. *Ja.* 4:5; 5:9. *Grecians*, ch. 9:29; 11:20. *Hebrews*, 2 *Co.* 11:22. *Phi.* 3:5. *their*, ch. 9:39, 41. *De.* 24:19-21; 26:12. *Job.* 29:13; 31:16. *Is.* 1:17. *Eze.* 22:7. *Mal.* 3:5. *Mat.* 23:14. 1 *Ti.* 5:4, 5, 9. *Ja.* 1:27. *the daily*, ch. 2:45; 4:35.

**2** *the twelve*, ch. 21:22. *It*, ch. 4:19; 25:27. *we should*, *Ex.* 18:17-26. *Nu.* 11:11-13. *De.* 1:9-14. *Ne.* 6:3. 2 *Ti.* 2:4.

**3** *brethren*, ch. 9:30; 15:23. *Mat.* 23:8. 1 *Jno.* 3:14-16. *look*, ch. 1:21. *Nu.* 11:16. *De.* 1:13. 1 *Co.* 16:3. 2 *Co.* 8:19-21. *honest*, ch. 10:22; 16:2; 22:12. 1 *Ti.* 3:7, 8, 10; 5:10. 3 *Jno.* 12. *full*, ch. 2:4. *Ge.* 41:38, 39. *Nu.* 11:7-25; 27:18, 19. *Job.* 32:7, 8. *Is.* 11:2-5; 28:6, 26. 1 *Co.* 12:8. *Ep.* 5:18. *Ja.* 1:17; 3:17, 18. *whom*, ver. 6; ch. 13:2, 3. 1 *Ti.* 3:8-15.

**4** *give*, ch. 2:42; 20:19-31. *Ro.* 12:6-8. 1 *Co.* 9:16. *Col.* 4:17. 1 *Ti.* 4:13-16. 2 *Ti.* 4:2. *prayer*, ch. 1:14; 13:2, 3. *Ro.* 1:9. *Ep.* 1:15-17; 3:14-21. *Phi.* 1:4, 9-11. *Col.* 1:9-13; 2:1; 4:12.

**5** *the saying*, ch. 15:22. *Ge.* 41:37. *Pr.* 15:1, 23; 25:11, 12. *Stephen*, ver. 3, 8, 10; ch. 7; 8:1, 2; 11:24. *Mi.* 3:8. *Philp.*, ch. 8:5-13, 26-40; 21:8. *Nicolas*, *Re.* 2:6, 15. *a proselyte*, ch. 13:1.

**6** *when*, ch. 1:24; 8:17; 9:17; 13:3. 1 *Ti.* 4:14; 5:22. 2 *Ti.* 1:6.

**7** *the word*, ch. 12:24; 19:20. *Col.* 1:6. 2 *Ti.* 2:9. *the number*, ch. 21:20. *Gr.* *the priests*, 2 *Ch.* 29:34; 30:24. *Ps.* 132:9, 16. *Mat.* 19:30. *Lu.* 2:34. *Jno.* 12:42. *obedient*, *Ro.* 1:5; 16:26. 2 *Th.* 1:8. *He.* 5:9; 11:8.

**8** *full*, ver. 3, 5, 10, 15; ch. 7:55. *Ep.* 4:11. 1 *Ti.* 3:13. *did*, ch. 2:17, 18; 4:29, 30; 8:6.

**9** *them*, ch. 13:45; 17:17, 18. *the synagogue*, ch. 22:19; 26:11. *Mat.* 10:17; 23:34. *Mar.* 13:9. *Lu.* 21:12. *Cyrenians*, ch. 2:10; 11:20; 13:1. *Mat.* 27:32. *Alexandrians*, ch. 18:24; 27:6. *Cilicia*, ch. 15:23, 41; 21. 39; 22:3; 23:34; 27:5. *Ga.* 1:21. *Asia*, ch. 2:9; 16:6; 19:10, 26; 21:27. *disputing*, 1 *Co.* 1:20.

42 Every day, in the temple and at home, they never stopped teaching and preaching Jesus, the Christ.

## 6

Now in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplying, a complaint arose from the Hellenists<sup>2</sup> against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily service. 2 The twelve summoned the multitude of the disciples and said, "It is not appropriate for us to forsake the word of God and serve tables. 3 Therefore select from among you, brothers, seven men of good report, full of the Holy Spirit and of wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. 4 But we will continue steadfastly in prayer and in the ministry of the word."

5 These words pleased the whole multitude. They chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Spirit, Philip, Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, and Nicolaus, a proselyte of Antioch; 6 whom they set before the apostles. When they had prayed, they laid their hands on them. 7 The word of God increased and the number of the disciples greatly multiplied in Jerusalem. A great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 Stephen, full of faith and power, performed great wonders and signs among the people. 9 But some of those who were of the synagogue called "The Libertines", and of the Cyrenians, of the Alexandrians, and of those of Cilicia and Asia arose, disputing with Stephen.

ACTS 6:10-7:5

<sup>10</sup> καὶ οὐκ ἴσχυον ἀντιστῆναι τῇ σοφίᾳ καὶ τῷ πνεύματι ᾧ ἐλάλει. <sup>11</sup> τότε ὑπέβαλον ἄνδρας λέγοντας ὅτι Ἀκηκόαμεν αὐτοῦ λαλοῦντος ῥήματα βλάσφημα εἰς Μωϋσῆν καὶ τὸν θεόν· <sup>12</sup> συνεκίνησάν τε τὸν λαὸν καὶ τοὺς πρεσβυτέρους καὶ τοὺς γραμματεῖς, καὶ ἐπιστάντες συνήρπασαν αὐτὸν καὶ ἤγαγον εἰς τὸ συνέδριον, <sup>13</sup> ἔστησάν τε μάρτυρας ψευδεῖς λέγοντας· Ὁ ἄνθρωπος οὗτος οὐ παύεται λαλῶν ῥήματα κατὰ τοῦ τόπου τοῦ ἁγίου καὶ τοῦ νόμου, <sup>14</sup> ἀκηκόαμεν γὰρ αὐτοῦ λέγοντος ὅτι Ἰησοῦς ὁ Ναζωραῖος οὗτος καταλύσει τὸν τόπον τοῦτον καὶ ἀλλάξει τὰ ἔθνη ἃ παρέδωκεν ἡμῖν Μωϋσῆς. <sup>15</sup> καὶ ἀτενίσαντες εἰς αὐτὸν πάντες οἱ καθεζόμενοι ἐν τῷ συνεδρίῳ εἶδον τὸ πρόσωπον αὐτοῦ ὡσεὶ πρόσωπον ἀγγέλου.

<sup>7</sup><sup>1</sup> Εἶπεν δὲ ὁ ἀρχιερεὺς· Εἰ ταῦτα οὕτως ἔχει; <sup>2</sup> ὁ δὲ ἔφη· Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοὶ καὶ πατέρες, ἀκούσατε· Ὁ θεὸς τῆς δόξης ὤφθη τῷ πατρὶ ἡμῶν Ἀβραάμ ὄντι ἐν τῇ Μεσοποταμίᾳ πρὶν ἢ κατοικῆσαι αὐτὸν ἐν Χαρρᾶν, <sup>3</sup> καὶ εἶπεν πρὸς αὐτόν· Ἔξελθε ἐκ τῆς γῆς σου καὶ ἐκ τῆς συγγενείας σου, καὶ δεῦρο εἰς τὴν γῆν ἣν ἄν σοι δείξω. <sup>4</sup> τότε ἐξελθὼν ἐκ γῆς Χαλδαίων κατόκησεν ἐν Χαρρᾶν. κάκειθεν μετὰ τὸ ἀποθανεῖν τὸν πατέρα αὐτοῦ μετόπισεν αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν γῆν ταύτην εἰς ἣν ὑμεῖς νῦν κατοικεῖτε, <sup>5</sup> καὶ οὐκ ἔδωκεν αὐτῷ κληρονομίαν ἐν αὐτῇ οὐδὲ βῆμα ποδός, καὶ ἐπηγγείλατο δοῦναι αὐτῷ εἰς κατάσχεσιν αὐτὴν καὶ τῷ σπέρματι αὐτοῦ μετ' αὐτόν, οὐκ ὄντος αὐτῷ τέκνου.

## ACTS 6:10-7:5

**10** *able*. ch. 5:39; 7:51. Ex. 4:12. Is. 54:17. Je. 1:18, 19; 15:20. Eze. 3:27. Mat. 10:19, 20. Lu. 12:11, 12; 21:15. Jno. 7:36. *the spirit*. Job 32:8, 18. Mi. 3:8. Lu. 1:17. 1 Co. 2:4.

**11** *they*. ch. 23:12-15; 24:1-13; 25:3, 7. 1 Ki. 21:10, 13. Mat. 26:59, 60; 28:12-15. Jno. 16:3. Ro. 3:8. *blasphemous*. ver. 13; ch. 18:6; 26:11. Le. 24:16. 1 Ki. 21:10-13. Jno. 10:33-36. 1 Ti. 1:13. *against Moses*. ch. 7:37-39; 15:21; 21:20-22, 28. Jno. 1:17; 5:45-47; 9:29. He. 3:2-5.

**12** *they stirred*. ch. 13:50; 14:2; 17:5, 13; 21:27. Pr. 15:18. *and caught*. ch. 4:1-3; 5:18, 27; 16:19-21; 17:5, 6; 18:12. Mat. 26:57.

**13** *set*. ver. 11. Ps. 27:12; 35:11; 56:5.

**14** *we have*. ch. 25:8. *that*. Is. 66:1-6. Je. 7:4-14; 26:6-9, 12, 18. Da. 9:26. Mi. 3:12. Zec. 11:1; 14:2. Mat. 24:1, 2. Mar. 14:58. Lu. 13:34, 35; 21:6, 24. Jno. 4:21. *change*. Is. 65:15; 66:19-21. Ho. 3:4. Ga. 3:19, 23; 4:3-5. He. 7:11-19; 8:6-13; 9:9-11; 10:1-18; 12:26-28. *customs, or, rites*.

**15** *saw*. Ex. 34:29-35. Ec. 8:1. Mat. 13:43; 17:2. 2 Co. 3:7, 8, 18.

*Stephen, permitted to answer to the accusation of blasphemy, 1, shows that Abraham worshipped God rightly, and how God chose the fathers, 2-19, before Moses was born, and before the tabernacle and temple were built, 20-36; that Moses himself witnessed of Christ, 37-43; and that all outward ceremonies were ordained, according to the heavenly pattern, to last but for a time, 44-50; reprehending their rebellion, and murdering of Christ, the Just One, whom the prophets foretold should come into the world, 51-53. Whereupon they stone him to death, who commends his soul to Jesus, and humbly prays for them, 54-60.*

**1** *Are*. ch. 6:13, 14. Mat. 26:61, 62. Mar. 14:58-60. Jno. 18:19-21, 33-35.

**2** *Men*. ch. 22:1; 23:7. *The God*. Ps. 24:7, 10; 29:3. Is. 6:3. Mat. 6:13. Lu. 2:14. Jno. 1:14; 12:41. 2 Co. 4:4-6. Tit. 2:13. Gr. He. 1:3. Re. 4:11; 5:12, 13. *appeared*. Ge. 12:1. Ne. 9:7. Is. 51:2. *when*. Jos. 24:2. *Charran*. Ge. 11:31; 12:5; 29:4. Haran.

**3** *Get*. Ge. 12:1. Mat. 10:37. Lu. 14:33. 2 Co. 6:17. He. 11:8. *the land*. Ge. 13:14-17; 15:7. Jos. 24:3. Ne. 9:8.

**4** *came*. Ge. 11:31, 32; 12:4, 5. Is. 41:2, 9.

**5** *he gave*. Ge. 23:4. Ps. 105:11, 12. He. 11:9, 10, 13-16. *not*. De. 2:5. *yet*. Ge. 12:7; 13:15; 15:3, 18; 17:8; 26:3; 28:13-15. Ex. 6:7, 8. De. 6:10, 11; 9:5; 10:11; 11:9; 34:4. Ne. 9:8. Ps. 105:8-11. *when*. Ge. 15:2-5; 16:2; 17:16-19.

10 They weren't able to withstand the wisdom and the Spirit by which he spoke. 11 Then they secretly induced men to say, "We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses and God." 12 They stirred up the people, the elders, and the scribes, and came against him and seized him, then brought him in to the council,<sup>13</sup> and set up false witnesses who said, "This man never stops speaking blasphemous words against this holy place and the law. 14 For we have heard him say that this Jesus of Nazareth will destroy this place, and will change the customs which Moses delivered to us." 15 All who sat in the council, fastening their eyes on him, saw his face like it was the face of an angel.

## 7

The high priest said, "Are these things so?"

2 He said, "Brothers and fathers, listen. The God of glory appeared to our father Abraham when he was in Mesopotamia, before he lived in Haran,<sup>3</sup> and said to him, 'Get out of your land and away from your relatives, and come into a land which I will show you.'<sup>4</sup> 4 Then he came out of the land of the Chaldeans and lived in Haran. From there, when his father was dead, God moved him into this land, where you are now living. 5 He gave him no inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on. He promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his offspring after him, when he still had no child.

ACTS 7:6-16

<sup>6</sup> ἐλάλησεν δὲ οὕτως ὁ θεὸς ὅτι ἔσται τὸ σπέρμα αὐτοῦ πάροικον ἐν γῆ ἄλλοτρία, καὶ δουλώσουσιν αὐτὸ καὶ κακώσουσιν ἔτη τετρακόσια· <sup>7</sup> καὶ τὸ ἔθνος ᾧ ἐὰν δουλεύσουσιν κρινῶ ἐγώ, ὁ θεὸς εἶπεν, καὶ μετὰ ταῦτα ἐξελεύσονται καὶ λατρεύσουσίν μοι ἐν τῷ τόπῳ τούτῳ. <sup>8</sup> καὶ ἔδωκεν αὐτῷ διαθήκην περιτομῆς· καὶ οὕτως ἐγέννησεν τὸν Ἰσαὰκ καὶ περιέτεμεν αὐτὸν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ τῇ ὀγδόῃ, καὶ Ἰσαὰκ τὸν Ἰακώβ, καὶ Ἰακώβ τοὺς δώδεκα πατριάρχας.

<sup>9</sup> Καὶ οἱ πατριάρχαι ζηλώσαντες τὸν Ἰωσήφ ἀπέδοντο εἰς Αἴγυπτον· καὶ ἦν ὁ θεὸς μετ' αὐτοῦ, <sup>10</sup> καὶ ἐξείλατο αὐτὸν ἐκ πασῶν τῶν θλίψεων αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔδωκεν αὐτῷ χάριν καὶ σοφίαν ἐναντίον Φαραὼ βασιλέως Αἰγύπτου, καὶ κατέστησεν αὐτὸν ἡγούμενον ἐπ' Αἴγυπτον καὶ ὅλον τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ. <sup>11</sup> ἦλθεν δὲ λιμὸς ἐφ' ὅλην τὴν Αἴγυπτον καὶ Χανάαν καὶ θλίψις μεγάλη, καὶ οὐχ ἠύρισκον χορτάσματα οἱ πατέρες ἡμῶν· <sup>12</sup> ἀκούσας δὲ Ἰακώβ ὄντα σιτία εἰς Αἴγυπτον ἐξαπέστειλεν τοὺς πατέρας ἡμῶν πρῶτον· <sup>13</sup> καὶ ἐν τῷ δευτέρῳ ἀνεγνωρίσθη Ἰωσήφ τοῖς ἀδελφοῖς αὐτοῦ, καὶ φανερὸν ἐγένετο τῷ Φαραὼ τὸ γένος Ἰωσήφ. <sup>14</sup> ἀποστείλας δὲ Ἰωσήφ μετεκαλέσατο Ἰακώβ τὸν πατέρα αὐτοῦ καὶ πᾶσαν τὴν συγγένειαν ἐν ψυχαῖς ἑβδομήκοντα πέντε, <sup>15</sup> καὶ κατέβη Ἰακώβ εἰς Αἴγυπτον. καὶ ἐτελεύτησεν αὐτὸς καὶ οἱ πατέρες ἡμῶν, <sup>16</sup> καὶ μετετέθησαν εἰς Συχέμ καὶ ἐτέθησαν ἐν τῷ μνήματι ᾧ ὠνήσατο Ἀβραὰμ τιμῆς ἀργυρίου παρὰ τῶν υἱῶν Ἐμμὼρ ἐν Συχέμ.



## ACTS 7:6-16

<sup>6</sup> *That.* Ge. 15:13, 16. *four.* Ex. 12:40, 41. Ga. 3:17.

<sup>7</sup> *the nation.* Ge. 15:14-16. Ex. ch. 7-14. Ne. 9:9-11. Ps. 74:12-14; 78:43-51; 105:27-36; 135:8, 9; 136:10-15. Is. 51:9, 10. *and serve.* Ex. 3:12.

<sup>8</sup> *the covenant.* Ge. 17:9-14. Jno. 7:22. Ro. 4:10. Ga. 3:15, 17. *and so.* Or, 'and thus,' *καὶ οὕτως*, in this covenant. Ge. 17:12; 21:1-4. *and Isaac.* Ge. 25:21-26. 1 Ch. 1:34. Mat. 1:2. Ro. 9:9-13. *and Jacob.* Ge. 29:31-35; 30:1-24; 35:16, 23-26. Ex. 1:1-4. 1 Ch. 2:1, 2. *patriarchs.* ch. 2:29. He. 7:4.

<sup>9</sup> *moved.* Ge. 37:4-11; 49:23. Mat. 27:18. *sold.* Ge. 37:18-29; 45:4; 50:15-20. Ps. 105:17. *but.* Ge. 39:2, 5, 21-23; 49:24. Is. 41:10; 43:2.

<sup>10</sup> *delivered.* Ge. 48:16. Ps. 22:24; 34:17-19; 37:40; 40:1-3. 2 Ti. 4:18. Ja. 5:11. Re. 7:14. *gave.* Ge. 41:12-46; 42:6; 44:18; 45:8, 9. Ps. 105:19-22. Pr. 2:6; 3:4; 16:7.

<sup>11</sup> Ge. 41:54-57; 43:1; 45:5, 6, 11; 47:13-15. Ps. 105:16.

<sup>12</sup> Ge. 42:1, etc.; 43:2.

<sup>13</sup> *Joseph.* Ge. 45:1-18; 46:31-34; 47:1-10.

<sup>14</sup> *sent.* Ge. 45:9-11. Ps. 105:23. *treasures.* Ge. 46:12, 26, 27. De. 10:22. 1 Ch. 2:5, 6.

<sup>15</sup> *Jacob.* Ge. 46:3-7. Nu. 20:15. De. 10:22; 26:5. Jos. 24:4. *did.* Ge. 49:33. Ex. 1:6. He. 11:21, 22.

<sup>16</sup> *were.* Of the two burying-places of the patriarchs, one was at Hebron, the cave and field which Abraham purchased of Ephron the Hittite, (Ge. 23:16, etc.); the other in Sychem, which Jacob (not Abraham) bought of the sons of Emmor, (Ge. 33:19.) To remove this glaring discrepancy, MARKLAND interprets *παρὰ*, *from*, as it frequently signifies with a genitive, and renders, 'And were carried over to Sychem; and afterwards *from* among the descendants of Emmor, the father, or son, of Sychem, they were laid in the sepulchre which Abraham bought for a sum of money.' This agrees with the account which JOSEPHUS gives of the patriarchs; that they were carried out of Egypt, first to Sychem, and then to Hebron, where they were buried. Ex. 13:19. Jos. 24:32. *the sepulchre.* Ge. 33:9-20; 35:19; 49:29-32. *Emmor.* Ge. 34:2, etc., Hamor, Shechem.

6 God spoke in this way: that his offspring would live as aliens in a strange land, and that they would be enslaved and mistreated for four hundred years. 7 'I will judge the nation to which they will be in bondage,' said God, 'and after that they will come out, and serve me in this place.'<sup>8</sup> 8 He gave him the covenant of circumcision. So Abraham became the father of Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day. Isaac became the father of Jacob, and Jacob became the father of the twelve patriarchs.

9 "The patriarchs, moved with jealousy against Joseph, sold him into Egypt. God was with him, 10 and delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favor and wisdom before Pharaoh, king of Egypt. He made him governor over Egypt and all his house. 11 Now a famine came over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, and great affliction. Our fathers found no food. 12 But when Jacob heard that there was grain in Egypt, he sent out our fathers the first time.<sup>13</sup> 13 On the second time Joseph was made known to his brothers, and Joseph's race was revealed to Pharaoh. 14 Joseph sent and summoned Jacob, his father, and all his relatives, seventy-five souls. 15 Jacob went down into Egypt and he died, himself and our fathers, 16 and they were brought back to Shechem, and laid in the tomb that Abraham bought for a price in silver from the children of Hamor of Shechem.

ACTS 7:17-29

<sup>17</sup> Καθὼς δὲ ἤγγιζεν ὁ χρόνος τῆς ἐπαγγελίας ἧς ὠμολόγησεν ὁ θεὸς τῷ Ἀβραάμ, ἠύξησεν ὁ λαὸς καὶ ἐπληθύνθη ἐν Αἰγύπτῳ, <sup>18</sup> ἄχρι οὗ ἀνέστη βασιλεὺς ἕτερος ἐπ' Αἴγυπτον, ὃς οὐκ ᾔδει τὸν Ἰωσήφ. <sup>19</sup> οὗτος κατασοφισάμενος τὸ γένος ἡμῶν ἐκάκωσεν τοὺς πατέρας τοῦ ποιεῖν τὰ βρέφη ἐκθετα αὐτῶν εἰς τὸ μὴ ζωογονεῖσθαι. <sup>20</sup> ἐν ᾧ καιρῷ ἐγεννήθη Μωϋσῆς, καὶ ἦν ἀστεῖος τῷ θεῷ· ὃς ἀνετράφη μῆνας τρεῖς ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ τοῦ πατρὸς· <sup>21</sup> ἐκτεθέντος δὲ αὐτοῦ ἀνείλατο αὐτὸν ἡ θυγάτηρ Φαραὼ καὶ ἀνεθρέψατο αὐτὸν ἑαυτῇ εἰς υἱόν. <sup>22</sup> καὶ ἐπαιδεύθη Μωϋσῆς πάσῃ σοφίᾳ Αἰγυπτίων, ἦν δὲ δυνατὸς ἐν λόγοις καὶ ἔργοις αὐτοῦ.

<sup>23</sup> Ὡς δὲ ἐπληροῦτο αὐτῷ τεσσαρεκονταετῆς χρόνος, ἀνέβη ἐπὶ τὴν καρδίαν αὐτοῦ ἐπισιέψασθαι τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς αὐτοῦ τοὺς υἱοὺς Ἰσραήλ. <sup>24</sup> καὶ ἰδὼν τινα ἀδικούμενον ἠμόνατο καὶ ἐποίησεν ἐκδίκησιν τῷ καταπονουμένῳ πατάξας τὸν Αἰγύπτιον. <sup>25</sup> ἐνόμιζεν δὲ συνιέναι τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς ὅτι ὁ θεὸς διὰ χειρὸς αὐτοῦ δίδωσιν σωτηρίαν αὐτοῖς, οἱ δὲ οὐ συνῆκαν. <sup>26</sup> τῇ τε ἐπιούσῃ ἡμέρᾳ ὤφθη αὐτοῖς μαχομένοις καὶ συνήλασεν αὐτοὺς εἰς εἰρήνην εἰπὼν· Ἄνδρες, ἀδελφοί ἐστε· ἵνατί ἀδικεῖτε ἀλλήλους; <sup>27</sup> ὁ δὲ ἀδικῶν τὸν πλησίον ἀπώσατο αὐτὸν εἰπὼν· Τίς σε κατέστησεν ἄρχοντα καὶ δικαστὴν ἐφ' ἡμῶν; <sup>28</sup> μὴ ἀνελεῖν με σὺ θέλεις ὃν τρόπον ἀνεῖλες ἐχθρὸς τὸν Αἰγύπτιον; <sup>29</sup> ἔφυγεν δὲ Μωϋσῆς ἐν τῷ λόγῳ τούτῳ, καὶ ἐγένετο πάροιχος ἐν γῆ Μαδιάμ, οὗ ἐγέννησεν υἱοὺς δύο.

## ACTS 7:17-29

**17** *when*. ver. 6. Ge. 15:13-16. 2 Pe. 3:8, 9. *the people*. ch. 13:17. Ex. 1:7-12, 20. Ps. 105:24, 25.

**18** Ex. 1:8.

**19** Ex. 1:9-22. Ps. 83:4, 5; 105:25; 129:1-3. Re. 12:4, 5.

**20** *Moses*. Ex. 2:2-10. *and was*. 1 Sa. 16:12. He. 11:23. *exceeding fair*. or, fair to God.

**21** *when*. Ex. 2:2-10. De. 32:26. *for*. He. 11:24.

**22** *was learned*. 1 Ki. 4:29. 2 Ch. 9:22. Is. 19:11. Da. 1:4, 17-20. *and was*. Lu. 24:19.

**23** *when*. Ex. 2:11, 12. He. 11:24-26. *it came*. Ex. 35:21, 29. 1 Ch. 29:17-19. 2 Ch. 30:12. Ezr. 1:1, 5; 7:27. Pr. 21:1. 2 Co. 8:16. Phi. 2:12, 13. Ja. 1:17. Re. 17:17. *to*. cn. 15:36. Ex. 4:18.

**24** ver. 28. Jno. 18:10, 11, 25-27.

**25** *For*. or, *Now*. *God*. ch. 14:27; 15:4, 7; 21:19. 1 Sa. 14:45; 19:5. 2 Ki. 5:1. Ro. 15:18. 1 Co. 3:9; 15:10. 2 Co. 6:1. Col. 1:29. *but*. Ps. 106:7. Mar. 9:32. Lu. 9:45; 18:34.

**26** *the next*. Ex. 2:13-15. *ye are*. Ge. 13:8; 45:24. Ps. 133:1. Pr. 18:19. Jno. 15:17, 18. 1 Co. 6:6-8. Phi. 2:1, 3. 1 Jno. 3:11-15.

**27** *he that*. ver. 54; ch. 5:33. Ge. 19:19. 1 Sa. 25:14, 15. Pr. 9:7, 8. *Who*. ver. 35, 39; ch. 3:13-15; 4:7, 11, 12. Mat. 21:23. Lu. 12:14. Jno. 18:36, 37; 19:12-15.

**29** Ex. 2:14-22; 4:19, 20. Midian; 18:2-4.

**30** *when*. ver. 17. Ex. 7:7. *there*. Ex. 3:1; 19:1, 2. 1 Ki. 19:8. Ga. 4:25. *Sinai*. *on*. ver. 32, 35. Ge. 16:7-13; 22:15-18; 32:24-30; 48:15, 16. Ex. 3:2, 6. Is. 63:9. Ho. 12:3-5. Mal. 3:1. *in a flame*. De. 4:20. Ps. 66:12. Is. 43:2. Da. 3:27. *in a bush*. ver. 35. De. 33:16. Mar. 12:26. Lu. 20:37.

17 “But as the time of the promise came close which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 until there arose a different king, who didn’t know Joseph. 19 The same took advantage of our race, and mistreated our fathers, and forced them to throw out their babies, so that they wouldn’t stay alive. 20 At that time Moses was born, and was exceedingly handsome. He was nourished three months in his father’s house. 21 When he was thrown out, Pharaoh’s daughter took him up and reared him as her own son. 22 Moses was instructed in all the wisdom of the Egyptians. He was mighty in his words and works. 23 But when he was forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brothers,\* the children of Israel. 24 Seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him who was oppressed, striking the Egyptian. 25 He supposed that his brothers understood that God, by his hand, was giving them deliverance; but they didn’t understand.

26 “The day following, he appeared to them as they fought, and urged them to be at peace again, saying, ‘Sirs, you are brothers. Why do you wrong one another?’ 27 But he who did his neighbor wrong pushed him away, saying, ‘Who made you a ruler and a judge over us? 28 Do you want to kill me, as you killed the Egyptian yesterday?’ 29 Moses fled at this saying, and became a stranger in the land of Midian, where he became the father of two sons.

ACTS 7:30-39

<sup>30</sup> Καὶ πληρωθέντων ἐτῶν τεσσαράκοντα ὄφθη αὐτῷ ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ τοῦ ὄρους Σινᾶ ἄγγελος ἐν φλογὶ πυρὸς βάρου· <sup>31</sup> ὁ δὲ Μωϋσῆς ἰδὼν ἐθαύμασεν τὸ ὄραμα. προσερχομένου δὲ αὐτοῦ κατανοῆσαι ἐγένετο φωνὴ κυρίου· <sup>32</sup> Ἐγὼ ὁ θεὸς τῶν πατέρων σου, ὁ θεὸς Ἀβραάμ καὶ Ἰσαὰκ καὶ Ἰακώβ. ἔντρομος δὲ γενόμενος Μωϋσῆς οὐκ ἐτόλμα κατανοῆσαι. <sup>33</sup> εἶπεν δὲ αὐτῷ ὁ κύριος· Λῦσον τὸ ὑπόδημα τῶν ποδῶν σου, ὁ γὰρ τόπος ἐφ' ᾧ ἔστηκας γῆ ἁγία ἐστίν. <sup>34</sup> ἰδὼν εἶδον τὴν κάκωσιν τοῦ λαοῦ μου τοῦ ἐν Αἰγύπτῳ, καὶ τοῦ στεναγμοῦ αὐτοῦ ἤκουσα, καὶ κατέβην ἐξελεῖσθαι αὐτούς· καὶ νῦν δεῦρο ἀποστείλω σε εἰς Αἴγυπτον.

<sup>35</sup> Τοῦτον τὸν Μωϋσῆν, ὃν ἠρνήσαντο εἰπόντες· Τίς σε κατέστησεν ἄρχοντα καὶ δικαστήν, τοῦτον ὁ θεὸς καὶ ἄρχοντα καὶ λυτρωτὴν ἀπέσταλκεν σὺν χειρὶ ἀγγέλου τοῦ ὀφθέντος αὐτῷ ἐν τῇ βάρῳ. <sup>36</sup> οὗτος ἐξήγαγεν αὐτούς ποιήσας τέρατα καὶ σημεῖα ἐν γῆ Αἰγύπτῳ καὶ ἐν Ἐρυθρᾷ Θαλάσσει καὶ ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ ἔτη τεσσαράκοντα. <sup>37</sup> οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ Μωϋσῆς ὁ εἶπας τοῖς υἱοῖς Ἰσραὴλ· Προφήτην ὑμῖν ἀναστήσει ὁ θεὸς ἐκ τῶν ἀδελφῶν ὑμῶν ὡς ἐμέ. <sup>38</sup> οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ γενόμενος ἐν τῇ ἐκκλησίᾳ ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ μετὰ τοῦ ἀγγέλου τοῦ λαλοῦντος αὐτῷ ἐν τῷ ὄρει Σινᾶ καὶ τῶν πατέρων ἡμῶν, ὃς ἐδέξατο λόγια ζῶντα δοῦναι ἡμῖν, <sup>39</sup> ᾧ οὐκ ἠθέλησαν ὑπήκοοι γενέσθαι οἱ πατέρες ἡμῶν, ἀλλὰ ἀπώσαντο καὶ ἐστράφησαν ἐν ταῖς καρδίαις αὐτῶν εἰς Αἴγυπτον,

## ACTS 7:30-39

31 *and as*. Ex. 3:3, 4.

32 *I am*. ch. 3:13. Ge. 50:24. Ex. 3:6, 15; 4:5. Mat. 22:32. He. 11:16. *Then*. ch. 9:4-6. Ge. 28:13-17. Ex. 33:20. 1 Ki. 19:13. Job 4:14; 37:1, 2; 42:5, 6. Ps. 89:7. Is. 6:1-5. Da. 10:7, 8. Mat. 17:6. Lu. 5:8. Re. 1:17.

33 *Put*. Ex. 3:5. Jos. 5:15. Ec. 5:1. 2 Pe. 1:18.

34 *I have seen*. Ex. 2:23-25; 3:7, 9; 4:31; 6:5, 6. Ju. 2:18; 10:15, 16. Ne. 9:9. Ps. 106:44. Is. 63:8, 9. *and am*. Ge. 11:5, 7; 18:21. Ex. 3:8. Nu. 11:17. Ps. 144:5. Is. 64:1. Jno. 3:13; 6:38. *And now*. Ex. 3:10, 14. Ps. 105:26. Ho. 12:13. Mi. 6:4.

35 *Moses*. ver. 9-15, 27, 28, 51. 1 Sa. 8:7, 8; 10:27. Lu. 19:14. Jno. 18:40; 19:15. *the same*. Ps. 75:7; 113:7, 8; 118:22, 23. *a ruler*. ch. 2:36; 3:22; 5:31. 1 Sa. 12:8. Ne. 9:10-14. Ps. 77:20. Is. 63:11, 12. Re. 15:3. *by*. See on ver. 30. Ex. 14:19, 24; 23:20-23; 32:34; 33:2, 12-15. Nu. 20:16. Is. 63:9. Col. 1:15. He. 2:2.

36 *brought*. Ex. 12:41; 33:1. *after*. Ex. ch. 7-14. De. 4:33-37; 6:21, 22. Ne. 9:10. Ps. 78:12, 13, 42-51; 105:27-36; 106:8-11; 135:8-12; 136:9-15. *in the Red*. Ex. 14:21, 27-29. *and in the wilderness*. Ex. 15:23-25; ch. 16; 17; 19; 20. Nu. 9:15, etc.; ch. 11; 14; 16; 17; 20; 21. De. 2:25-37; 8:4. Ne. 9:12-15, 18-22. Ps. 78:14-33; 105:39-45; 106:17, 18; 135:10-12; 136:16-21.

37 *that*. ver. 38. 2 Ch. 28:22. Da. 6:13. *A prophet*. ch. 3:22. De. 18:15-19. *like unto me, or, as myself*. *him*. ch. 3:23. Mat. 17:3-5. Mar. 9:7. Lu. 9:30, 31, 35. Jno. 8:46, 47; 18:37.

38 *in the church*. Ex. 19:3-17; 20:19, 20. Nu. 16:3, etc., 41, 42. *with the*. See on ver. 30, 35, 53. Is. 63:9. Ga. 3:19. He. 2:2. *who*. Ex. 21:1, etc. De. 5:27-31; 6:1-3; 33:4. Ne. 9:13, 14. Jno. 1:17. *live*. De. 30:19, 20; 32:46, 47. Ps. 78:5-9. Jno. 6:63. Ro. 3:2; 9:4; 10:6-10. He. 5:12. 1 Pe. 4:11.

39 *whom*. ver. 51, 52. Ne. 9:16. Ps. 106:16, 32, 33. Eze. 20:6-14. *but*. ver. 27. Ju. 11:2. 1 Ki. 2:27. *and in*. Ex. 14:11, 12; 16:3; 17:3. Nu. 11:5; 14:3, 4; 21:5. Ne. 9:17.

30 “When forty years were fulfilled, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in the wilderness of Mount Sinai, in a flame of fire in a bush. 31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight. As he came close to see, a voice of the Lord came to him, 32 ‘I am the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.’<sup>32</sup> Moses trembled, and dared not look. 33 The Lord said to him, ‘Take off your sandals, for the place where you stand is holy ground.<sup>34</sup> I have surely seen the affliction of my people that is in Egypt, and have heard their groaning. I have come down to deliver them. Now come, I will send you into Egypt.’<sup>35</sup>

35 “This Moses, whom they refused, saying, ‘Who made you a ruler and a judge?’—God has sent him as both a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the angel who appeared to him in the bush. 36 This man led them out, having worked wonders and signs in Egypt, in the Red Sea, and in the wilderness for forty years. 37 This is that Moses, who said to the children of Israel, ‘The Lord our God will raise up a prophet for you from among your brothers, like me.’<sup>38</sup> This is he who was in the assembly in the wilderness with the angel that spoke to him on Mount Sinai, and with our fathers, who received living revelations to give to us, 39 to whom our fathers wouldn’t be obedient, but rejected him, and turned back in their hearts to Egypt,

ACTS 7:40-48

<sup>40</sup> εἰπόντες τῷ Ἀαρὼν· Ποίησον ἡμῖν θεοὺς οἱ προπορεύονται ἡμῶν· ὁ γὰρ Μωϋσῆς οὗτος, ὃς ἐξήγαγεν ἡμᾶς ἐκ γῆς Αἰγύπτου, οὐκ οἶδαμεν τί ἐγένετο αὐτῷ. <sup>41</sup> καὶ ἐμοσχοποίησαν ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ἐκείναις καὶ ἀνήγαγον θυσίαν τῷ εἰδώλῳ, καὶ εὐφραίνοντο ἐν τοῖς ἔργοις τῶν χειρῶν αὐτῶν. <sup>42</sup> ἔστρεψεν δὲ ὁ θεὸς καὶ παρέδωκεν αὐτοὺς λατρεύειν τῇ στρατιᾷ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, καθὼς γέγραπται ἐν βίβλῳ τῶν προφητῶν·

Μὴ σφάγια καὶ θυσίας προσηnéγιατέ μοι ἔτη τεσσεράκοντα ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ, οἶκος Ἰσραήλ; <sup>43</sup> καὶ ἀνελάβετε τὴν σκηνὴν τοῦ Μολὸχ καὶ τὸ ἄστρον τοῦ θεοῦ Ῥαιφάν, τοὺς τύπους οὓς ἐποίησατε προσκυνεῖν αὐτοῖς. καὶ μετοικιῶ ὑμᾶς ἐπέκεινα Βαβυλῶνος.

<sup>44</sup> Ἡ σκηνὴ τοῦ μαρτυρίου ἦν τοῖς πατράσιν ἡμῶν ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ, καθὼς διετάξατο ὁ λαλῶν τῷ Μωϋσῆ ποιῆσαι αὐτὴν κατὰ τὸν τύπον ὃν ἔωράκει, <sup>45</sup> ἦν καὶ εἰσήγαγον διαδεξάμενοι οἱ πατέρες ἡμῶν μετὰ Ἰησοῦ ἐν τῇ κατασχέσει τῶν ἐθνῶν ὧν ἐξῶσεν ὁ θεὸς ἀπὸ προσώπου τῶν πατέρων ἡμῶν ἕως τῶν ἡμερῶν Δαυίδ· <sup>46</sup> ὃς εὗρεν χάριν ἐνώπιον τοῦ θεοῦ καὶ ἠτήσατο εὐρεῖν σκηνῶμα τῷ θεῷ Ἰακώβ. <sup>47</sup> Σολομῶν δὲ οἰκοδόμησεν αὐτῷ οἶκον. <sup>48</sup> ἀλλ' οὐχ ὁ ὑψιστος ἐν χειροποιήτοις κατοικεῖ· καθὼς ὁ προφήτης λέγει·

## ACTS 7:40-48

**40** *unto*. Ex. 32:1.  
**41** *they*. Ex. 32:2-8, 17-20. De. 9:12-18. Ne. 9:18. Ps. 106:19-21. *rejoiced*. Is. 2:8, 9; 44:9-20. Ho. 9:1, 10. Hab. 2:18-20.  
**42** *and gave*. Ps. 81:11, 12. Is. 66:4. Eze. 14:7-10; 20:23, 39. Ho. 4:17. Ro. 1:24-28. 2 Th. 2:10-12. *the host*. De. 4:19; 17:3. 2 Ki. 17:16; 21:3. Job 31:26-28. Je. 19:13. Eze. 8:16. O ye. Am. 5:25, 26. *hate ye*. Is. 43:23. *of forty*. Ps. 95:10. He. 3:9, 15-17.  
**43** *ye took*. Le. 18:21; 20:2-5. 2 Ki. 17:16-18; 21:6. *figures*. Ex. 20:4, 5. De. 4:16-18; 5:8, 9. *and I*. 2 Ki. 17:6; 18:11. Am. 5:27. *Babylon*. In the passage of Amos, to which St. Stephen refers, it is *beyond Damascus*; but as Assyria and Media, to which they were carried, were not only *beyond Damascus*, but *beyond Babylon* itself, he states that fact, and thus fixes more precisely the place of their captivity.  
**44** *the tabernacle*. Ex. 38:21. Nu. 1:50-53; 9:15; 10:11; 17:7, 8; 18:2. Jos. 18:1. 2 Ch. 24:6. *speaking, or, who spake. that he*. Ex. 25:40; 26:30. 1 Ch. 28:11, 19. He. 8:2, 5.  
**45** *Which*. Jos. 3:11-14; 18:1. Ju. 18:31. 1 Sa. 4:4. 1 Ki. 8:4. 1 Ch. 16:39; 21:29. *that came after, or, having received. Jesus*. Jos. 3:6, 7. Joshua. He. 4:8. *whom*. ch. 13:19. Ne. 9:24. Ps. 44:2; 78:55. *unto*. 2 Sa. ch. 6. 1 Ch. ch. 15-17.  
**46** *found*. ch. 13:22. 1 Sa. 15:28; 16:1, 11-13. 2 Sa. 6:21; 7:1, 8, 18, 19. 1 Ch. 28:4, 5. Ps. 78:68-72; 89:19-37; 132:11. *and desired*. 2 Sa. 7:1-5. 1 Ki. 8:17-19. 1 Ch. 17:1-4; 22:7, 8; 28:2, 3; 29:2, 3. Ps. 132:1-5.  
**47** 2 Sa. 7:13. 1 Ki. ch. 5; 6:1, 37, 38; 7:13-51; 8:20. 1 Ch. 17:1. 2 Ch. ch. 2-4. Zec. 6:12, 13.  
**48** *the most High*. De. 32:8. Ps. 7:17; 46:4; 91:1, 9; 92:8. Da. 4:17, 24, 25, 34. Ho. 7:16. *dwelleth*. ch. 17:24, 25. 1 Ki. 8:27. 2 Ch. 2:5, 6; 6:18. *as*. Is. 66:1, 2.

40 saying to Aaron, 'Make us gods that will go before us, for as for this Moses, who led us out of the land of Egypt, we don't know what has become of him.'<sup>40</sup> 41 They made a calf in those days, and brought a sacrifice to the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their hands. 42 But God turned, and gave them up to serve the army of the sky,<sup>41</sup> as it is written in the book of the prophets,

'Did you offer to me slain animals and sacrifices forty years in the wilderness, O house of Israel?

43 You took up the tabernacle of Moloch, the star of your god Rephan, the figures which you made to worship. I will carry you away<sup>42</sup> beyond Babylon.'

44 "Our fathers had the tabernacle of the testimony in the wilderness, even as he who spoke to Moses commanded him to make it according to the pattern that he had seen; 45 which also our fathers, in their turn, brought in with Joshua when they entered into the possession of the nations, whom God drove out before the face of our fathers, to the days of David, 46 who found favor in the sight of God, and asked to find a habitation for the God of Jacob.<sup>43</sup> 47 But Solomon built him a house. 48 However, the Most High doesn't dwell in temples made with hands, as the prophet says,

ACTS 7:49-60

<sup>49</sup> Ὁ οὐρανός μοι θρόνος, ἢ δὲ γῆ ὑποπόδιον τῶν ποδῶν μου· ποῖον οἶκον οἰκοδομήσετε μοι, λέγει κύριος, ἢ τίς τόπος τῆς καταπαύσεώς μου; <sup>50</sup> οὐχὶ ἡ χεὶρ μου ἐποίησεν ταῦτα πάντα;

<sup>51</sup> Σκληροτράχηλοι καὶ ἀπερίτμητοι καρδίαις καὶ τοῖς ὠσίν, ὑμεῖς ἀεὶ τῷ πνεύματι τῷ ἁγίῳ ἀντιπίπτετε, ὡς οἱ πατέρες ὑμῶν καὶ ὑμεῖς. <sup>52</sup> τίνα τῶν προφητῶν οὐκ ἐδίωξαν οἱ πατέρες ὑμῶν; καὶ ἀπέκτειναν τοὺς προκαταγγειλαντας περὶ τῆς ἐλεύσεως τοῦ δικαίου ὃν νῦν ὑμεῖς προδότες καὶ φονεῖς ἐγένεσθε, <sup>53</sup> οἵτινες ἐλάβετε τὸν νόμον εἰς διαταγὰς ἀγγέλων, καὶ οὐκ ἐφυλάξατε.

<sup>54</sup> Ἀκούοντες δὲ ταῦτα διεπρίοντο ταῖς καρδίαις αὐτῶν καὶ ἔβρουχον τοὺς ὀδόντας ἐπ' αὐτόν. <sup>55</sup> ὑπάρχων δὲ πλήρης πνεύματος ἁγίου ἀτενίσας εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν εἶδεν δόξαν θεοῦ καὶ Ἰησοῦν ἐστῶτα ἐκ δεξιῶν τοῦ θεοῦ, <sup>56</sup> καὶ εἶπεν· Ἴδου θεωρῶ τοὺς οὐρανοὺς διηνοιγμένους καὶ τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἐκ δεξιῶν ἐστῶτα τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>57</sup> κρᾶζαντες δὲ φωνῇ μεγάλῃ συνέσχον τὰ ὦτα αὐτῶν, καὶ ὥρμησαν ὁμοθυμαδὸν ἐπ' αὐτόν, <sup>58</sup> καὶ ἐκβαλόντες ἔξω τῆς πόλεως ἐλιθοβόλουν. καὶ οἱ μάρτυρες ἀπέθεντο τὰ ἱμάτια αὐτῶν παρὰ τοὺς πόδας νεανίου καλουμένου Σαύλου. <sup>59</sup> καὶ ἐλιθοβόλουν τὸν Στέφανον ἐπικαλούμενον καὶ λέγοντα· Κύριε Ἰησοῦ, δέξαι τὸ πνεῦμά μου. <sup>60</sup> θεὸς δὲ τὰ γόνατα ἔκραξεν φωνῇ μεγάλῃ· Κύριε, μὴ στήσης αὐτοῖς ταύτην τὴν ἁμαρτίαν· καὶ τοῦτο εἰπὼν ἐκοιμήθη.



## ACTS 7:49-60

49 *Heaven*. 1 Ki. 22:19. Ps. 11:4. Je. 23:24. Mat. 5:34, 35; 23:22. Re. 3:21. *what house*. Je. 7:4–11. Mal. 1:11. Mat. 24:2. Jno. 4:21.

50 ch. 14:15. Ex. 20:11. Ps. 38:6–9; 50:9–12; 146:5. 6. Is. 40:28; 44:24; 45:7, 8, 12. Je. 10:11; 32:17.

51 *stiffnecked*. Ex. 32:9; 33:3, 5; 34:9. De. 9:6, 13; 31:27. 2 Ch. 30:8. Ne. 9:16. Ps. 75:3; 78:8. Is. 48:4. Je. 17:23. Eze. 2:4. *Zec.* 7:11, 12. *uncircumcised*. Le. 26:41. De. 10:16; 30:6. Je. 4:4; 6:10; 9:25, 26. Eze. 44:7, 9. Ro. 2:25, 28, 29. Phi. 3:3. Col. 2:11. *resist*. ch. 6:10. Ne. 9:30. Is. 63:10. Ep. 4:30. *at ver.* 9, 27, 35, 39. Mat. 23:31–33.

52 *Which of*. 1 Sa. 8:7, 8. 1 Ki. 19:10, 14. 2 Ch. 24:19–22; 36:16. Ne. 9:26. Je. 2:30; 20:2; 26:15, 23. Mat. 5:12; 21:35–41; 23:31–37. Lu. 11:47–51; 13:33, 34. 1 Th. 2:15. *which shewed*. ch. 3:18, 24. 1 Pe. 1:11. Re. 19:10. *the Just One*. ch. 3:14; 22:14. *Zec.* 9:9. 1 Jno. 2:1. Re. 3:7. *of whom*. ch. 2:23; 3:15; 4:10; 5:28–30.

53 *have received*. Ex. ch. 19; 20. De. 33:2. Ps. 68:17. Ga. 3:19. He. 2:2. *and have*. Eze. 20:18–21. Jno. 7:19. Ro. 2:23–25. Ga. 6:13.

54 *they were*. ch. 5:33; 22:22, 23. *they gnashed*. Job 16:9. Ps. 35:16; 112:10. La. 2:16. Mat. 8:12; 13:42, 50; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30. Lu. 13:28.

55 *full*. ch. 2:4; 4:8; 6:3, 5, 8, 10; 13:9, 10. Mi. 3:8. *looked*. ch. 1:10, 11. 2 Co. 12:2–4. Re. 4:1–3. *and saw*. Is. 6:1–3. Eze. 1:26–28; 10:4, 18; 11:23. Jno. 12:41. 2 Co. 4:6. 2 Pe. 1:17. Re. 21:11. *standing*. Ps. 109:31; 110:1. Jno. 14:3. He. 1:3; 8:1.

56 *I see*. ch. 10:11, 16. Eze. 1:1. Mat. 3:16. Mar. 1:10. Lu. 3:21. Re. 4:1; 11:19; 19:11. *the Son*. Da. 7:13, 14. Mat. 16:27, 28; 25:31; 26:64, 65. Jno. 5:22–27.

57 *they cried*. ver. 54; ch. 21:27–31; 23:27. *stopped*. Ps. 58:4. Pr. 21:13. *Zec.* 7:11.

58 *cast*. Nu. 15:35. 1 Ki. 21:13. Lu. 4:29. He. 13:12, 13. *stoned*. ch. 6:11. Le. 24:14–16. Jno. 10:23–26. *the witnesses*. ch. 6:13. De. 13:9, 10; 17:7. *their*. ch. 8:1; 22:20; 9:1.

59 *calling*. ch. 2:21; 9:14, 21; 22:16. Joel 2:32. Ro. 10:12–14. 1 Co. 1:2. *Lord*. Ps. 31:5. Lu. 23:46.

60 *he kneeled*. ch. 9:40; 20:36; 21:5. Eze. 9:5. Da. 6:10. Lu. 22:41. *Lord*. Mat. 5:44. Lu. 6:28; 23:34. Ro. 12:14–21. *he fell*. ch. 13:36. 1 Co. 11:30; 15:6, 18, 20, 51. 1 Th. 4:13, 14; 5:10.

49 ‘heaven is my throne,  
and the earth a footstool for my feet.

‘What kind of house will you build me?’ says the Lord.

‘Or what is the place of my rest?

50 Didn’t my hand make all these things?’<sup>52</sup>

51 “You stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, you always resist the Holy Spirit! As your fathers did, so you do. 52 Which of the prophets didn’t your fathers persecute? They killed those who foretold the coming of the Righteous One, of whom you have now become betrayers and murderers.<sup>53</sup> You received the law as it was ordained by angels, and didn’t keep it!”

54 Now when they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed at him with their teeth. 55 But he, being full of the Holy Spirit, looked up steadfastly into heaven and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, 56 and said, “Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of Man standing at the right hand of God!”

57 But they cried out with a loud voice and stopped their ears, then rushed at him with one accord. 58 They threw him out of the city and stoned him. The witnesses placed their garments at the feet of a young man named Saul.<sup>59</sup> They stoned Stephen as he called out, saying, “Lord Jesus, receive my spirit!” 60 He kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, “Lord, don’t hold this sin against them!” When he had said this, he fell asleep.

## ACTS 8:1-12

8.1 Σαῦλος δὲ ἦν συνευδοκῶν τῇ ἀναιρέσει αὐτοῦ.

Ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ διωγμὸς μέγας ἐπὶ τὴν ἐκκλησίαν τὴν ἐν Ἱεροσολύμοις· πάντες δὲ διεσπάρησαν κατὰ τὰς χώρας τῆς Ἰουδαίας καὶ Σαμαρείας πλὴν τῶν ἀποστόλων. <sup>2</sup> συνεκόμισαν δὲ τὸν Στέφανον ἄνδρες εὐλαβεῖς καὶ ἐποίησαν κοπετὸν μέγαν ἐπ' αὐτῷ. <sup>3</sup> Σαῦλος δὲ ἐλυμαίνεται τὴν ἐκκλησίαν κατὰ τοὺς οἴκους εἰσπορευόμενος, σύρων τε ἄνδρας καὶ γυναῖκας παρεδίδου εἰς φυλακὴν.

<sup>4</sup> Οἱ μὲν οὖν διασπαρέντες διήλθον εὐαγγελιζόμενοι τὸν λόγον. <sup>5</sup> Φίλιππος δὲ κατελθὼν εἰς τὴν πόλιν τῆς Σαμαρείας ἐκήρυσσεν αὐτοῖς τὸν χριστόν. <sup>6</sup> προσεῖχον δὲ οἱ ὄχλοι τοῖς λεγομένοις ὑπὸ τοῦ Φιλίππου ὁμοθυμαδὸν ἐν τῷ ἀκούειν αὐτοὺς καὶ βλέπειν τὰ σημεῖα ἃ ἐποίει. <sup>7</sup> πολλοὶ γὰρ τῶν ἐχόντων πνεύματα ἀκάθαρτα βοῶντα φωνῇ μεγάλῃ ἐξήρχοντο, πολλοὶ δὲ παραλελυμένοι καὶ χωλοὶ ἐθεραπεύθησαν. <sup>8</sup> ἐγένετο δὲ πολλὴ χαρὰ ἐν τῇ πόλει ἐκείνῃ.

<sup>9</sup> Ἄνθρωπος δὲ τις ὀνόματι Σίμων προῦπηρχεν ἐν τῇ πόλει μαγέων καὶ ἐξιστάνων τὸ ἔθνος τῆς Σαμαρείας, λέγων εἶναι τινα ἑαυτὸν μέγαν, <sup>10</sup> ᾧ προσεῖχον πάντες ἀπὸ μικροῦ ἕως μεγάλου λέγοντες· Οὗτός ἐστιν ἡ Δύναμις τοῦ θεοῦ ἢ καλουμένη Μεγάλη. <sup>11</sup> προσεῖχον δὲ αὐτῷ διὰ τὸ ἰκανῶ χρόνῳ ταῖς μαγείαις ἐξεστακέναι αὐτούς. <sup>12</sup> ὅτε δὲ ἐπίστευσαν τῷ Φιλίππῳ εὐαγγελιζομένῳ περὶ τῆς βασιλείας τοῦ θεοῦ καὶ τοῦ ὀνόματος Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ, ἐβαπτίζοντο ἄνδρες τε καὶ γυναῖκες.

## ACTS 8:1-12

By occasion of the persecution in Jerusalem, the church being planted in Samaria, by Philip the deacon, who preached, did miracles, and baptized many, 1–8; among the rest Simon the sorcerer, a great seducer of the people, 9–13; Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge the church; where, by prayer and imposition of hands giving the Holy Ghost, 14–17; when Simon would have bought the like power of them, Peter sharply reprimanding his hypocrisy and unbelief, and exhorting him to repentance, together with John preaching the word of the Lord, return to Jerusalem, 18–25; but the angel sends Philip to teach and baptize the Ethiopian eunuch, 26–40.

**1** *And Saul.* This clause evidently belongs to the conclusion of the preceding chapter; there is scarcely a worse division of chapters than this. ch. 7:58; 22:20. *there.* ch. 5:33, 40; 7:54. Mat. 10:25–28; 22:6; 23:34. Lu. 11:49, 50. Jno. 15:20; 16:2. *the church.* ch. 2:47; 7:38; 11:22; 13:1. *and they.* ver. 4; ch. 11:19–21. Mat. 5:13. Phi. 1:12. *Samaria.* ver. 14; ch. 1:8. Jno. 4:39–42. *except.* ch. 5:18, 20, 33, 40. Ex. 10:28, 29. Ne. 6:3. Da. 3:16–18; 6:10, 23. He. 11:27.

**2** *devout.* ch. 2:5; 10:2. Lu. 2:25. *made.* Ge. 23:2; 50:10, 11. Nu. 20:29. De. 34:8. 1 Sa. 28:3. 2 Sa. 3:31. 2 Ch. 32:33; 35:25. Is. 57:1, 2. Je. 22:10, 18. Jno. 11:31–35.

**3** ch. 7:58; 9:1–13, 21; 22:3, 4; 26:9–11. 1 Co. 15:9. Ga. 1:13. Phi. 3:6. 1 Ti. 1:13.

**4** ch. 11:19; 14:2–7. Mat. 10:23. 1 Th. 2:2.

**5** *Philip.* ver. 1, 14, 15, 40; ch. 6:5; 21:8. *the city.* Rather, 'to a city of Samaria,' εις πολιν της Σαμαρειας; for the city of Samaria had been utterly destroyed by Hyrcanus, and the city built by Herod on its site was called Σεβαστη, that is, *Augusta*, in honour of Augustus. *Samaria* comprised the tract of country formerly occupied by the tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh, west of Jordan, lying between Judea and Galilee: beginning, says JOSEPHUS, at Ginea in the great plain, and ending at the toparchy of Acabateni. ch. 1:8. Mat. 10:5, 6. *preached.* ver. 35–37; ch. 5:42; 9:20; 17:2, 5. Jno. 4:25, 26. 1 Co. 1:23; 2:2; 3:11.

**6** *with one.* ch. 13:44. 2 Ch. 30:12. Mat. 20:15, 16. Jno. 4:41, 42.

**7** *unclean.* ch. 5:16. Mat. 10:1. Mar. 9:26; 16:17, 18. Lu. 10:17. Jno. 14:12. He. 2:4. *paralytic.* ch. 9:33, 34. Mar. 2:3–11. *lame.* ch. 3:6, 7; 14:8–10. Is. 35:6. Mat. 11:5; 15:30, 31.

**8** ch. 13:48, 52. Ps. 96:10–12; 98:2–6. Is. 35:1, 2; 42:10–12. Lu. 2:10, 11. Ro. 15:9–12.

**9** *used.* ch. 13:6; 16:16–18; 19:18–20. Ex. 7:11, 22; 8:18, 19; 9:11. Le. 20:6. De. 18:10–12. 2 Ti. 3:8, 9. Re. 13:13, 14; 22:15. *giving.* ch. 5:36. Jno. 7:18. 2 Th. 2:4. 2 Ti. 3:2, 5. 2 Pe. 2:18.

**10** *they.* 2 Co. 11:19. Ep. 4:14. 2 Pe. 2:2. Re. 13:3. *from.* Je. 6:13; 8:10; 31:34. Jon. 3:5. *the great power.* 1 Co. 1:24.

**11** *he had.* Is. 8:19; 44:25; 47:9–13. Ga. 3:1.

**12** *they believed.* ver. 35–38; ch. 2:38, 41; 16:14, 15, 31–34. Mat. 28:19. Mar. 16:15. Ro. 10:10. 1 Pe. 3:21. *concerning.* ch. 1:3; 11:20; 20:21, 25; 28:31. Lu. 9:2, 60. *both.* ch. 5:14. 1 Co. 11:11. Ga. 3:28.

## 8

Saul was consenting to his death. A great persecution arose against the assembly which was in Jerusalem in that day. They were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except for the apostles.<sup>2</sup> Devout men buried Stephen and lamented greatly over him.<sup>3</sup> But Saul ravaged the assembly, entering into every house and dragged both men and women off to prison.<sup>4</sup> Therefore those who were scattered abroad went around preaching the word.<sup>5</sup> Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and proclaimed to them the Christ.<sup>6</sup> The multitudes listened with one accord to the things that were spoken by Philip when they heard and saw the signs which he did.<sup>7</sup> For unclean spirits came out of many of those who had them. They came out, crying with a loud voice. Many who had been paralyzed and lame were healed.<sup>8</sup> There was great joy in that city.

<sup>9</sup> But there was a certain man, Simon by name, who used to practice sorcery in the city and amazed the people of Samaria, making himself out to be some great one, <sup>10</sup> to whom they all listened, from the least to the greatest, saying, "This man is that great power of God."<sup>11</sup> They listened to him, because for a long time he had amazed them with his sorceries.<sup>12</sup> But when they believed Philip preaching good news concerning God's Kingdom and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

ACTS 8:13-25

<sup>13</sup> ὁ δὲ Σίμων καὶ αὐτὸς ἐπίστευσεν, καὶ βαπτισθεὶς ἦν προσκαρτερῶν τῷ Φιλίππῳ, θεωρῶν τε σημεῖα καὶ δυνάμεις μεγάλας γινομένας ἐξίστατο.

<sup>14</sup> Ἀκούσαντες δὲ οἱ ἐν Ἱεροσολύμοις ἀπόστολοι ὅτι δέδεται ἡ Σαμάρεια τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ, ἀπέστειλαν πρὸς αὐτοὺς Πέτρον καὶ Ἰωάννην, <sup>15</sup> οἵτινες καταβάντες προσηύξαντο περὶ αὐτῶν ὅπως λάβωσιν πνεῦμα ἅγιον. <sup>16</sup> οὐδέπω γὰρ ἦν ἐπ' οὐδενὶ αὐτῶν ἐπιπεπτωκός, μόνον δὲ βεβαπτισμένοι ὑπῆρχον εἰς τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ. <sup>17</sup> τότε ἐπέτιθεσαν τὰς χεῖρας ἐπ' αὐτούς, καὶ ἐλάμβανον πνεῦμα ἅγιον. <sup>18</sup> ἰδὼν δὲ ὁ Σίμων ὅτι διὰ τῆς ἐπιθέσεως τῶν χειρῶν τῶν ἀποστόλων δίδεται τὸ πνεῦμα προσήνεγκεν αὐτοῖς χρήματα <sup>19</sup> λέγων· Δότε καὶ μοὶ τὴν ἐξουσίαν ταύτην ἵνα ὡς ἐὰν ἐπιθῶ τὰς χεῖρας λαμβάνῃ πνεῦμα ἅγιον. <sup>20</sup> Πέτρος δὲ εἶπεν πρὸς αὐτόν· Τὸ ἀργύριόν σου σὺν σοὶ εἶη εἰς ἀπώλειαν ὅτι τὴν δωρεάν τοῦ θεοῦ ἐνόμισας διὰ χρημάτων κτᾶσθαι. <sup>21</sup> οὐκ ἔστιν σοι μερὶς οὐδὲ κληρὸς ἐν τῷ λόγῳ τούτῳ, ἢ γὰρ καρδία σου οὐκ ἔστιν εὐθεῖα ἔναντι τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>22</sup> μετανόησον οὖν ἀπὸ τῆς κακίας σου ταύτης, καὶ δεήθητι τοῦ κυρίου εἰ ἄρα ἀφεθήσεται σοὶ ἡ ἐπίνοια τῆς καρδίας σου· <sup>23</sup> εἰς γὰρ χολὴν πικρίας καὶ σύνδεσμον ἀδικίας ὀρῶ σε ὄντα. <sup>24</sup> ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ ὁ Σίμων εἶπεν· Δεήθητε ὑμεῖς ὑπὲρ ἐμοῦ πρὸς τὸν κύριον ὅπως μηδὲν ἐπέλθῃ ἐπ' ἐμὲ ὧν εἰρήκατε.

<sup>25</sup> Οἱ μὲν οὖν διαμαρτυράμενοι καὶ λαλήσαντες τὸν λόγον τοῦ κυρίου ὑπέστρεφον εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα, πολλὰς τε κώμας τῶν Σαμαριτῶν εὐηγγελίζοντο.

## ACTS 8:13-25

**13** *Simon*. This *Simon* was probably, as several learned men suppose, the same who is mentioned by JOSEPHUS, as persuading Drusilla to leave her husband, and live with Felix. *believed*. ver. 21. Ps. 78:35–37; 106:12, 13. Lu. 8:13. Jno. 2:23–25; 8:30, 31. Ja. 2:19–26, *and wondered*. ch. 3:10; 13:44. Hab. 1:5. Jno. 5:20; 7:21. *miracles and signs*. Gr. signs and great miracles. ver. 7. Mar. 16:17.

**14** *when*. ver. 1; ch. 11:1, 19–22; 15:4. 1 Th. 3:2. *received*. ch. 2:41; 17:11. Mar. 13:23. Jno. 12:48. 1 Th. 2:13. 2 Th. 2:10. *Peter*. ch. 3:1–3. Ga. 2:9.

**15** *prayed*. ch. 2:38. Mat. 18:19. Jno. 14:13, 14; 16:23, 24. Phi. 1:19.

**16** *he was*. ch. 10:44–46; 11:15–17; 19:2. *only*. ch. 2:38; 10:47, 48; 19:5, 6. Mat. 28:19. 1 Co. 1:13–15.

**17** *laid*. ver. 18; ch. 6:6; 9:17; 13:3; 19:6. Nu. 8:10; 27:18. 1 Ti. 4:14; 5:22. 2 Ti. 1:6. He. 6:2. *they received*. Ro. 1:11. Ga. 3:2–5.

**18** *he offered*. 2 Ki. 5:15, 16; 8:9. Eze. 13:19. Mat. 10:8. 1 Ti. 6:5.

**19** ver. 9–11, 17. Mat. 18:1–3. Lu. 14:7–11. Jno. 5:44. 1 Co. 15:8, 9, 3. Jno. 9.

**20** *Thy*. ch. 1:18. De. 7:26. Jos. 7:24, 25. 2 Ki. 5:26, 27. Da. 5:17. Hab. 2:9, 10. *Zec*. 5:4. Mat. 27:3–5. 1 Ti. 6:9. Ja. 5:3. 2 Pe. 2:14–17. Re. 18:15. *thou*. ver. 22. De. 15:9. 2 Ki. 5:15, 16. Pr. 15:26. Mat. 15:19. *the gift*. ch. 2:38; 10:45; 11:17. Mat. 10:8.

**21** *hast*. Jos. 22:25. Eze. 14:3. Re. 20:6; 22:19. *for*. 2 Ch. 25:2. Ps. 36:1; 78:36, 37. Hab. 2:4. Mat. 6:22–24. Jno. 21:17. He. 4:13. Re. 2:23.

**22** *Repent*. ch. 2:38; 3:19; 17:30. Ro. 2:4. 2 Ti. 2:25, 26. Re. 2:21. *pray*. ch. 9:11. De. 4:29, 30. 1 Ki. 8:47, 48. 2 Ch. 33:12, 13. Is. 55:6, 7. Am. 5:6. Mat. 7:7, 8. Lu. 11:9–13. Re. 3:17, 18. *if*. Da. 4:27. Joel 2:13, 14. Am. 5:15. Jon. 1:6; 3:9. 2 Ti. 2:25. *the thought*. ver. 20. He. 4:12.

**23** *the gall*. De. 29:18–20; 32:32, 33. Job 20:14. Je. 4:18; 9:15. La. 3:5, 19. He. 12:15. *the bond*. Ps. 116:16. Pr. 5:22. Is. 28:22. Jno. 8:34. Ro. 6:17–22. Tit. 3:3. 2 Pe. 2:4, 19.

**24** *Pray*. Ge. 20:7, 17. Ex. 8:8; 10:17; 12:32. Nu. 21:7. 1 Sa. 12:19, 23. 1 Ki. 13:6. Ezr. 6:10; 8:23. Job 42:8. Ja. 5:16.

**25** *when they had*. ch. 1:8; 18:5; 20:21; 26:22, 23; 28:23, 28, 31. Jno. 15:27. 1 Pe. 5:12. *villages*. Lu. 9:52–56.

13 Simon himself also believed. Being baptized, he continued with Philip. Seeing signs and great miracles occurring, he was amazed.

14 Now when the apostles who were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent Peter and John to them, 15 who, when they had come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Spirit; 16 for as yet he had fallen on none of them. They had only been baptized in the name of Christ Jesus. 17 Then they laid their hands on them, and they received the Holy Spirit. 18 Now when Simon saw that the Holy Spirit was given through the laying on of the apostles' hands, he offered them money, 19 saying, "Give me also this power, that whomever I lay my hands on may receive the Holy Spirit." 20 But Peter said to him, "May your silver perish with you, because you thought you could obtain the gift of God with money! 21 You have neither part nor lot in this matter, for your heart isn't right before God. 22 Repent therefore of this, your wickedness, and ask God if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you. 23 For I see that you are in the poison of bitterness and in the bondage of iniquity."

24 Simon answered, "Pray for me to the Lord, that none of the things which you have spoken happen to me."

25 They therefore, when they had testified and spoken the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the Good News to many villages of the Samaritans.

ACTS 8:26-35

<sup>26</sup> Ἄγγελος δὲ κυρίου ἐλάλησεν πρὸς Φίλιππον λέγων· Ἀνάστηθι καὶ πορεύου κατὰ μεσημβρίαν ἐπὶ τὴν ὁδὸν τὴν καταβαίνουσαν ἀπὸ Ἱερουσαλήμ εἰς Γάζαν· αὕτη ἐστὶν ἔρημος. <sup>27</sup> καὶ ἀναστὰς ἐπορεύθη, καὶ ἰδοὺ ἀνὴρ Αἰθίοψ εὐνοῦχος δυνάστης Κανδάκης βασιλίσσης Αἰθιόπων, ὃς ἦν ἐπὶ πάσης τῆς γάζης αὐτῆς, ὃς ἐληλύθει προσκυνήσων εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ, <sup>28</sup> ἦν τε ὑποστρέφων καὶ καθήμενος ἐπὶ τοῦ ἄρματος αὐτοῦ καὶ ἀνεγίνωσκεν τὸν προφήτην Ἡσαΐαν. <sup>29</sup> εἶπεν δὲ τὸ πνεῦμα τῷ Φιλίππῳ· Πρόσελθε καὶ κολλήθητι τῷ ἄρματι τούτῳ. <sup>30</sup> προσδραμὼν δὲ ὁ Φίλιππος ἤκουσεν αὐτοῦ ἀναγινώσκοντος Ἡσαΐαν τὸν προφήτην καὶ εἶπεν· Ἄρα γε γινώσκεις ἃ ἀναγινώσκεις; <sup>31</sup> ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· Πῶς γὰρ ἂν δυναίμην εἰ μὴ τις ὁδηγήσει με; παρειάλεσέν τε τὸν Φίλιππον ἀναβάντα καθίσει σὺν αὐτῷ. <sup>32</sup> ἡ δὲ περιοχὴ τῆς γραφῆς ἦν ἀνεγίνωσκεν ἦν αὕτη· Ὡς πρόβατον ἐπὶ σφαγὴν ἤχθη, καὶ ὡς ἄμνος ἐναντίον τοῦ κειραντος αὐτὸν ἄφρωνος, οὕτως σὺν ἀνοίγει τὸ στόμα αὐτοῦ. <sup>33</sup> ἐν τῇ ταπεινώσει ἡ κρίσις αὐτοῦ ἤρθη· τὴν γενεὰν αὐτοῦ τίς διηγῆσεται; ὅτι αἶρεται ἀπὸ τῆς γῆς ἢ ζωὴ αὐτοῦ. <sup>34</sup> ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ ὁ εὐνοῦχος τῷ Φιλίππῳ εἶπεν· Δέομαι σου, περὶ τίνος ὁ προφήτης λέγει τοῦτο; περὶ ἑαυτοῦ ἢ περὶ ἐτέρου τινός; <sup>35</sup> ἀνοίξας δὲ ὁ Φίλιππος τὸ στόμα αὐτοῦ καὶ ἀρξάμενος ἀπὸ τῆς γραφῆς ταύτης εὐηγγελίσατο αὐτῷ τὸν Ἰησοῦν.

## ACTS 8:26-35

**26** *the angel.* ch. 5:19; 10:7, 22; 12:8–11, 23; 27:23, 2 Ki. 1:3. He. 1:14. *Arise.* 1 Ch. 22:16. Is. 60:1, etc. *Gaza.* Jos. 13:3; 15:47. *Zec.* 9:5. *desert.* It is probable, that we should refer *ερημος*, *desert*, not to *Gaza*, but to *οδοσ*, the *way*; though *Gaza* was situated at the entrance of the desert, and the ancient city was in ruins, being destroyed by Alexander. Mat. 3:1–3. Lu. 3:2–4.

**27** *he arose.* Mat. 21:2–6. Mar. 14:13–16. Jno. 2:5–8. He. 11:8. *a man.* Ps. 68:31; 87:4. Is. 43:6; 45:14; 60:3, 6; 66:19. Je. 13:23; 38:7; 39:16. *Zep.* 3:10. *queen.* 1 Ki. 10:1. Mat. 12:42. *and had.* 1 Ki. 8:41–43. 2 Ch. 6:32, 33. Ps. 68:29. Is. 56:3–8. Jno. 12:20.

**28** *and sitting.* ch. 17:11, 12. De. 6:6, 7; 11:18–20; 17:18, 19. Jos. 1:8. Ps. 1:2, 3; 119:99, 111. Pr. 2:1–6; 8:33, 34. Jno. 5:39, 40. Col. 3:16. 2 Ti. 3:15–17. *Esaias.* ch. 28:25. Is. 1:1. *Isaiah.* Lu. 3:4; 4:17.

**29** ch. 10:19; 11:12; 13:2–4; 16:6, 7; 20:22, 23. Is. 65:24. Ho. 6:3. 1 Co. 12:11. 1 Ti. 4:1.

**30** *ran thither.* ver. 27. Ps. 119:32. Ec. 9:10. Jno. 4:34. *Understandest.* Mat. 13:19, 23, 51; 15:10; 24:15. Mar. 13:14. Lu. 24:44, 45. Jno. 5:39. 1 Co. 14:19. Ep. 5:17. Re. 13:18.

**31** *Haw.* Ps. 25:8, 9; 73:16, 17, 22. Pr. 30:2, 3. Is. 29:18, 19; 35:8. Mat. 18:3, 4. Mar. 10:15. Ro. 10:14. 1 Co. 3:18; 8:2; 14:36, 37. Ja. 1:10, 21. 1 Pe. 2:1, 2. *And he.* 2 Ki. 5:9, 26; 10:15, 16.

**32** *He was.* Is. 53:7, 8. *as a.* Ps. 44:11, 12. Je. 11:19; 12:3; 51:40. Ro. 8:36. *and like.* Jno. 1:29. 1 Pe. 1:19; 2:21–24. *opened.* Ps. 39:2, 9. Mat. 26:62, 63. Lu. 23:34. Jno. 18:9–11.

**33** *his humiliation.* Phi. 2:8, 9. *judgment.* Job 27:2; 34:5. Is. 5:23; 10:2. Hab. 1:4. Mat. 27:12–26. Jno. 19:12–16. *and who.* Ps. 22:30. Is. 53:8, 12. *for.* Ps. 22:15. Is. 53:10, 12. Da. 9:26. *Zec.* 13:7.

**34** *of whom.* Mat. 2:2–4; 13:36; 15:15.

**35** *opened.* ch. 10:34. Mat. 5:2. 2 Co. 6:11. *began.* ch. 18:28; 26:22, 23; 28:23. Lu. 24:27, 44–47. *preached.* ch. 3:20; 9:20; 11:20; 17:3, 18; 19:13. 1 Co. 1:23; 2:2. Ep. 4:21. 1 Pe. 1:11, 12.

26 But an angel of the Lord spoke to Philip, saying, “Arise, and go toward the south to the way that goes down from Jerusalem to Gaza. This is a desert.”

27 He arose and went; and behold, there was a man of Ethiopia, a eunuch of great authority under Candace, queen of the Ethiopians, who was over all her treasure, who had come to Jerusalem to worship. 28 He was returning and sitting in his chariot, and was reading the prophet Isaiah.

29 The Spirit said to Philip, “Go near, and join yourself to this chariot.”

30 Philip ran to him, and heard him reading Isaiah the prophet, and said, “Do you understand what you are reading?”

31 He said, “How can I, unless someone explains it to me?” He begged Philip to come up and sit with him. 32 Now the passage of the Scripture which he was reading was this, “He was led as a sheep to the slaughter. As a lamb before his shearer is silent, so he doesn’t open his mouth.

33 In his humiliation, his judgment was taken away.

Who will declare His generation?

For his life is taken from the earth.”<sup>Ⓢ</sup>

34 The eunuch answered Philip, “Who is the prophet talking about? About himself, or about someone else?”

35 Philip opened his mouth, and beginning from this Scripture, preached to him about Jesus.

ACTS 8:36-9:6

<sup>36</sup> ὡς δὲ ἐπορεύοντο κατὰ τὴν ὁδόν, ἦλθον ἐπὶ τὸ ὕδωρ, καὶ φησιν ὁ εὐνοῦχος· Ἴδου ὕδωρ, τί κωλύει με βαπτισθῆναι; <sup>38</sup> καὶ ἐκέλευσεν στήναι τὸ ἄρμα, καὶ κατέβησαν ἀμφότεροι εἰς τὸ ὕδωρ ὃ τε Φίλιππος καὶ ὁ εὐνοῦχος, καὶ ἐβάπτισεν αὐτόν. <sup>39</sup> ὅτε δὲ ἀνέβησαν ἐκ τοῦ ὕδατος, πνεῦμα κυρίου ἤρπασεν τὸν Φίλιππον, καὶ οὐκ εἶδεν αὐτόν οὐκέτι ὁ εὐνοῦχος, ἐπορεύετο γὰρ τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτοῦ χαίρων. <sup>40</sup> Φίλιππος δὲ εὐρέθη εἰς Ἄζωτον, καὶ διερχόμενος εὐηγγελίζετο τὰς πόλεις πάσας ἕως τοῦ ἐλθεῖν αὐτόν εἰς Καισάρειαν.

<sup>9:1</sup> Ὁ δὲ Σαῦλος ἔτι ἐμπνέων ἀπειλῆς καὶ φόβου εἰς τοὺς μαθητὰς τοῦ κυρίου, προσελθὼν τῷ ἀρχιερεῖ <sup>2</sup> ἠτήσατο παρ' αὐτοῦ ἐπιστολὰς εἰς Δαμασκὸν πρὸς τὰς συναγωγάς, ὅπως ἐάν τις εὔρη τῆς ὁδοῦ ὄντας, ἄνδρας τε καὶ γυναῖκας, δεδεμένους ἀγάγῃ εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ. <sup>3</sup> ἐν δὲ τῷ πορεύεσθαι ἐγένετο αὐτόν ἐγγίζειν τῇ Δαμασκῷ, ἐξαίφνης τε αὐτόν περιήστραψεν φῶς ἐκ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, <sup>4</sup> καὶ πεσὼν ἐπὶ τὴν γῆν ἤκουσεν φωνὴν λέγουσαν αὐτῷ Σαοὺλ Σαοὺλ, τί με διώκεις; <sup>5</sup> εἶπεν δέ· Τίς εἶ, κύριε; ὁ δέ· Ἐγώ εἰμι Ἰησοῦς ὃν σὺ διώκεις· <sup>6</sup> ἀλλὰ ἀνάστηθι καὶ εἰσελθε εἰς τὴν πόλιν, καὶ λαληθήσεται σοι ὅ τί σε δεῖ ποιεῖν.



## ACTS 8:36-9:6

<sup>36</sup> See. ch. 10:47. Eze. 36:25. Jno. 3:5, 23. Tit. 3:5, 6. 1 Jno. 5:6.

<sup>37</sup> *If ver.* 12, 13, 21; ch. 2:38, 39. Mat. 28:19. Mar. 16:16. Ro. 10:10. *be answered.* 1 Pe. 3:21. *I believe.* ch. 9:20. Mat. 16:16. Jno. 6:68, 69; 9:35–38; 11:27. 20:31. 1 Co. 12:3. 1 Jno. 4:15; 5:1, 5, 10–13.

<sup>38</sup> *and he baptized.* Jno. 3:22, 23; 4:1.

<sup>39</sup> *were.* Mat. 3:16. Mar. 1:10. Gr. *the Spirit.* 1 Ki. 18:12. 2 Ki. 2:16. Eze. 3:12–14; 8:3; 11:24. 2 Co. 12:2–4. *and he ver.* 8; ch. 13:52; 16:34. Ps. 119:14, 111. Is. 35:1, 2; 55:12, 13; 61:10; 66:13, 14. Mat. 13:44. Ro. 5:2; 15:10–13. Phi. 3:3; 4:4. Ja. 1:9, 10; 4:16.

<sup>40</sup> *at.* Jos. 15:46, 47. 1 Sa. 5:1. Zec. 9:6. Ashdod. *he preached.* Lu. 10:1, 2. Ro. 15:19. *Caesarea.* ch. 10:1; 21:8; 23:23, 33; 25:4.

*Saul, going towards Damascus, is stricken down to the earth, and led blind to Damascus, 1–9; is called to the apostleship, 10–17; and is baptized by Ananias, 18, 19. He preaches Christ boldly, 20–22. The Jews lay wait to kill him, 23–28; so do the Grecians, but he escapes both, 29, 30. The church having rest, Peter heals Eneas of the palsy, 31–35; and restores Tabitha to life, 36–43.*

<sup>1</sup> Cir. A.M. 40–39. A.D. 35. *Saul ver.* 11–13, 19–21; ch. 7:58; 8:3; 22:3, 4; 26:9–11. 1 Co. 15:9. Ga. 1:13. Phi. 3:6. 1 Ti. 1:13. *breathing.* Ps. 27:12.

<sup>2</sup> *desired.* ver. 14; ch. 7:19; 22:5; 26:12. Es. 3:8–13. Ps. 83:2–4. *the synagogue.* ch. 6:9; 13:14, 15; 28:17–21. *of this way.* Gr. *of the way.* ch. 19:9, 23; 22:5; 28:22.

<sup>3</sup> *as.* ver. 17; ch. 22:6; 26:12, 13. 1 Co. 15:8. *a light.* Ps. 104:2. 1 Ti. 6:16. Re. 21:23; 22:5.

<sup>4</sup> *he fell.* ch. 5:10. Nu. 16:45. Jno. 18:6. Ro. 11:22. 1 Co. 4:7. *Saul.* Ge. 3:9; 16:8; 22:11. Ex. 3:4. Lu. 10:41. Jno. 20:16; 21:15. *why.* ch. 22:7, 8; 26:14, 15. Is. 63:9. Zec. 2:8. Mat. 25:40, 45, etc. 1 Co. 12:12. Ep. 5:30.

<sup>5</sup> *Who.* 1 Sa. 3:4–10. 1 Ti. 1:13. *I am.* ch. 26:9. *it is.* ch. 5:39. De. 32:15. Job 9:4; 40:9, 10. Ps. 2:12. Is. 45:9. 1 Co. 10:22.

<sup>6</sup> *trembling.* ch. 16:29; 24:25, 26. 1 Sa. 28:5. Is. 66:2. Hab. 3:16. Phi. 2:12. *Lord, what.* ch. 2:37; 16:30; 22:10. Lu. 3:10. Ro. 7:9; 10:3. Ja. 4:6. *Arise.* ver. 15; ch. 26:16. Eze. 16:6–8. Mat. 19:30. Ro. 5:20; 9:15–24; 10:20. Ga. 1:15, 16. 1 Ti. 1:14–16. *and it.* ch. 10:6, 22, 32; 11:13, 14. Ps. 25:8, 9, 12; 94:12. Is. 57:18.

36 As they went on the way, they came to some water, and the eunuch said, “Behold, here is water. What is keeping me from being baptized?”

37 \* 38 He commanded the chariot to stand still, and they both went down into the water, both Philip and the eunuch, and he baptized him.

39 When they came up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught Philip away, and the eunuch didn’t see him any more, for he went on his way rejoicing. 40 But Philip was found at Azotus. Passing through, he preached the Good News to all the cities, until he came to Caesarea.

## 9

But Saul, still breathing threats and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went to the high priest 2 and asked for letters from him to the synagogues of Damascus, that if he found any who were of the Way, whether men or women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem. 3 As he traveled, he got close to Damascus, and suddenly a light from the sky shone around him. 4 He fell on the earth, and heard a voice saying to him, “Saul, Saul, why do you persecute me?”

5 He said, “Who are you, Lord?” The Lord said, “I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting.\* 6 But‡ rise up and enter into the city, then you will be told what you must do.”

ACTS 9:7-17

<sup>7</sup> οἱ δὲ ἄνδρες οἱ συνοδεύοντες αὐτῷ εἰστήκεισαν ἐνεοί, ἀκούοντες μὲν τῆς φωνῆς μηδένα δὲ θεωροῦντες. <sup>8</sup> ἠγέρθη δὲ Σαῦλος ἀπὸ τῆς γῆς, ἀνεφγμένων δὲ τῶν ὀφθαλμῶν αὐτοῦ οὐδὲν ἔβλεπεν· χειραγωγοῦντες δὲ αὐτὸν εἰσήγαγον εἰς Δαμασκόν. <sup>9</sup> καὶ ἦν ἡμέρας τρεῖς μὴ βλέπων, καὶ οὐκ ἔφαγεν οὐδὲ ἔπιεν. <sup>10</sup> Ἦν δὲ τις μαθητῆς ἐν Δαμασκιῷ ὀνόματι Ἀνανίας, καὶ εἶπεν πρὸς αὐτὸν ἐν ὄραματι ὁ κύριος· Ἀνανία. ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· Ἴδου ἐγώ, κύριε. <sup>11</sup> ὁ δὲ κύριος πρὸς αὐτόν· Ἀναστάς πορεύθητι ἐπὶ τὴν ῥύμην τὴν καλουμένην Εὐθεΐαν καὶ ζήτησον ἐν οἰκίᾳ Ἰούδα Σαῦλον ὀνόματι Ταρσέα, ἰδοὺ γὰρ προσεύχεται, <sup>12</sup> καὶ εἶδεν ἄνδρα ἐν ὄραματι Ἀνανιαν ὀνόματι εἰσελθόντα καὶ ἐπιθέντα αὐτῷ χεῖρας ὅπως ἀναβλέψῃ. <sup>13</sup> ἀπεκρίθη δὲ Ἀνανίας· Κύριε, ἤκουσα ἀπὸ πολλῶν περὶ τοῦ ἀνδρὸς τούτου, ὅσα κακὰ τοῖς ἀγίοις σου ἐποίησεν ἐν Ἱερουσαλήμ· <sup>14</sup> καὶ ὧδε ἔχει ἐξουσίαν παρὰ τῶν ἀρχιερέων δῆσαι πάντας τοὺς ἐπικαλουμένους τὸ ὄνομά σου. <sup>15</sup> εἶπεν δὲ πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ κύριος· Πορεύου, ὅτι σκεῦος ἐκλογῆς ἐστίν μοι οὗτος τοῦ βαστάσαι τὸ ὄνομά μου ἐνώπιον ἐθνῶν τε καὶ βασιλέων υἰῶν τε Ἰσραήλ, <sup>16</sup> ἐγὼ γὰρ ὑποδείξω αὐτῷ ὅσα δεῖ αὐτὸν ὑπὲρ τοῦ ὀνοματός μου παθεῖν. <sup>17</sup> ἀπῆλθεν δὲ Ἀνανίας καὶ εἰσῆλθεν εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν, καὶ ἐπιθείς ἐπ' αὐτόν τὰς χεῖρας εἶπεν· Σαοὺλ ἀδελφέ, ὁ κύριος ἀπέσταλκέν με, Ἰησοῦς ὁ ὀφθεις σοι ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ ἧ ἤρχου, ὅπως ἀναβλέψῃς καὶ πλησθῆς πνεύματος ἁγίου.

## ACTS 9:7-17

7 ch. 22:9; 26:13, 14. Da. 10:7. Mat. 24:40, 41.

8 *he saw*. ver. 18; ch. 13:11; 22:11. Ge. 19:11. Ex. 4:11. 2 Ki. 6:17–20.

9 ver. 11, 12. 2 Ch. 33:12, 13, 18, 19. Es. 4:16. Jon. 3:6–8.

10 *there*. ch. 22:12. *and so*. ch. 2:17; 10:3, 17–20. Nu. 12:6. Da. 2:19. *Ananias*. ver. 4. *Behold*. Ge. 22:1; 31:11. Ex. 3:4. 1 Sa. 3:4, 8–10. 2 Sa. 15:26. Is. 6:8.

11 *Arise*. ch. 8:26; 10:5, 6; 11:13. *Saul*. ver. 30; ch. 11:25; 21:39; 22:3. *for*. ch. 2:21; 8:22. De. 4:29. 2 Ch. 33:12, 13, 18, 19. Job 33:18–28. Ps. 32:3–6; 40:1, 2; 50:15; 130:1–3. Pr. 15:8. Is. 55:6, 7. Je. 29:12, 13; 31:18–20. Jon. 2:1–4. Zec. 12:10. Mat. 7:7, 8. Lu. 11:9, 10; 18:7–14; 23:42, 43. Jno. 4:10.

12 ver. 10, 17, 18.

13 *Lord*. Ex. 4:13–19. 1 Sa. 16:2. 1 Ki. 18:9–14. Je. 20:9, 10. Eze. 3:14. Jon. 1:2, 3. Mat. 10:16. *how*. ver. 1; ch. 8:3; 22:4, 19, 20; 26:10, 11. 1 Ti. 1:13–15.

14 *here*. ver. 2, 3. *call*. ver. 21; ch. 7:59. Gr.; 22:16. Ro. 10:12–14. 1 Co. 1:2. 2 Ti. 2:22.

15 *Go*. Ex. 4:12–14. Je. 1:7. Jon. 3:1, 2. *a chosen*. ch. 13:2. Je. 1:5. Jno. 15:16. Ro. 1:1; 9:21–24. Ga. 1:1, 15, 16. 2 Ti. 1:11; 2:4, 20, 21. Re. 17:14. *to bear*. ch. 21:19; 22:21; 26:17–20. Ro. 1:5, 13–15; 11:13; 15:15–21. 1 Co. 15:10. Ga. 2:7, 8. Ep. 3:7, 8. Col. 1:25–29. 1 Ti. 2:7. *and kings*. ch. 25:22–27; 26:1, etc.; 27:24. Mat. 10:18. 2 Ti. 4:16, 17. *the children*. ch. 28:17, etc.

16 *I will*. ch. 20:22, 23; 21:11. Is. 33:1. Mat. 10:21–25. Jno. 15:20; 16:1–4. 1 Co. 4:9–13. 2 Co. 11:23–27. 2 Ti. 1:12; 2:9, 10; 3:11. *for*. ver. 14. Mat. 5:11; 24:9. 1 Pe. 4:14. Re. 1:9.

17 *Ananias*. ch. 22:12, 13. *and putting*. ch. 6:6; 8:17; 13:3; 19:6. Mat. 19:13. Mar. 6:5. 1 Ti. 4:14; 5:22. 2 Ti. 1:6. He. 6:2. *Brother*. ver. 13, 14; ch. 21:20; 22:13. Ge. 45:4. Lu. 15:30, 32. Ro. 15:7. Phile. 16. 1 Pe. 1:22, 23. *the Lord*. ver. 4, 5, 10, 11, 15; ch. 10:36; 22:14; 26:15. Lu. 1:16, 17, 76; 2:11. 1 Co. 15:8, 47. *that thou*. ver. 8, 9, 12. *and he*. See on ch. 2:4; 4:31; 8:17; 13:52.

7 The men who traveled with him stood speechless, hearing the sound, but seeing no one. 8 Saul arose from the ground, and when his eyes were opened, he saw no one. They led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.<sup>9</sup> He was without sight for three days, and neither ate nor drank.

10 Now there was a certain disciple at Damascus named Ananias. The Lord said to him in a vision, “Ananias!”

He said, “Behold, it’s me, Lord.”

11 The Lord said to him, “Arise, and go to the street which is called Straight, and inquire in the house of Judah<sup>‡</sup> for one named Saul, a man of Tarsus. For behold, he is praying, 12 and in a vision he has seen a man named Ananias coming in and laying his hands on him, that he might receive his sight.”

13 But Ananias answered, “Lord, I have heard from many about this man, how much evil he did to your saints at Jerusalem. 14 Here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who call on your name.”

15 But the Lord said to him, “Go your way, for he is my chosen vessel to bear my name before the nations and kings, and the children of Israel. 16 For I will show him how many things he must suffer for my name’s sake.”

17 Ananias departed and entered into the house. Laying his hands on him, he said, “Brother Saul, the Lord, who appeared to you on the road by which you came, has sent me that you may receive your sight and be filled with the Holy Spirit.”

ACTS 9:18-29

<sup>18</sup> καὶ εὐθέως ἀπέπεσαν αὐτοῦ ἀπὸ τῶν ὀφθαλμῶν ὡς λεπίδες, ἀνέβλεψέν τε καὶ ἀναστὰς ἐβαπτίσθη, <sup>19</sup> καὶ λαβὼν τροφήν ἐνίσχυσεν. Ἐγένετο δὲ μετὰ τῶν ἐν Δαμασκιῷ μαθητῶν ἡμέρας τινάς, <sup>20</sup> καὶ εὐθέως ἐν ταῖς συναγωγαῖς ἐκήρυσσεν τὸν Ἰησοῦν ὅτι οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>21</sup> ἐξίσταντο δὲ πάντες οἱ ἀκούοντες καὶ ἔλεγον· Οὐχ οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ πορθήσας ἐν Ἱερουσαλήμ τοὺς ἐπικαλουμένους τὸ ὄνομα τοῦτο, καὶ ὧδε εἰς τοῦτο ἐληλύθει ἵνα δεδεμένους αὐτοὺς ἀγάγη ἐπὶ τοὺς ἀρχιερεῖς; <sup>22</sup> Σαῦλος δὲ μᾶλλον ἐνεδυναμοῦτο καὶ συνέχυνεν τοὺς Ἰουδαίους τοὺς κατοικοῦντας ἐν Δαμασκιῷ, συμβιβάζων ὅτι οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ χριστός. <sup>23</sup> Ὡς δὲ ἐπληροῦντο ἡμέραι ἱκαναί, συνεβουλεύσαντο οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι ἀνελεῖν αὐτόν. <sup>24</sup> ἐγνώσθη δὲ τῷ Σαύλῳ ἡ ἐπιβουλὴ αὐτῶν. παρετηροῦντο δὲ καὶ τὰς πύλας ἡμέρας τε καὶ νυκτὸς ὅπως αὐτὸν ἀνέλωσιν. <sup>25</sup> λαβόντες δὲ οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ νυκτὸς διὰ τοῦ τείχους καθῆκαν αὐτὸν χαλάσαντες ἐν σπυρίδι. <sup>26</sup> Παραγενόμενος δὲ εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ ἐπείραζεν κολλᾶσθαι τοῖς μαθηταῖς· καὶ πάντες ἐφοβοῦντο αὐτόν, μὴ πιστεύοντες ὅτι ἐστὶν μαθητῆς. <sup>27</sup> Βαρναβᾶς δὲ ἐπιλαβόμενος αὐτὸν ἤγαγεν πρὸς τοὺς ἀποστόλους, καὶ διηγήσατο αὐτοῖς πῶς ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ εἶδεν τὸν κύριον καὶ ὅτι ἐλάλησεν αὐτῷ καὶ πῶς ἐν Δαμασκιῷ ἐπαρρησιάσατο ἐν τῷ ὀνόματι τοῦ Ἰησοῦ. <sup>28</sup> καὶ ἦν μετ' αὐτῶν εἰσπορευόμενος καὶ ἐκπορευόμενος εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ, παρρησιαζόμενος ἐν τῷ ὀνόματι τοῦ κυρίου, <sup>29</sup> ἐλάλει τε καὶ συνεζήτει πρὸς τοὺς Ἑλληνιστάς· οἱ δὲ ἐπεχείρουν ἀνελεῖν αὐτόν.

## ACTS 9:18-29

**18** *immediately*. 2 Co. 3:14; 4:6. *and was*. ch. 2:38, 41; 13:12, 13, 37, 38; 22:16.

**19** *when*. ch. 27:33–36. 1 Sa. 30:12. Ec. 9:7. *Then*. ch. 26:20. 1 Sa. 10:10–12. Ga. 1:17.

**20** *straightway*. ver. 27, 28. Ga. 1:23, 24. *that*. ch. 8:37. Ps. 2:7, 12. Mat. 26:63–66; 27:43, 54. Jno. 1:49; 19:7; 20:28, 31. Ro. 1:4. Ga. 2:20. 1 Jno. 4:14, 15. Re. 2:18.

**21** *amazed*. ch. 2:6, 12; 4:13. Nu. 23:23. Ps. 71:7. Is. 8:18. Zec. 3:8. 2 Th. 1:10. 1 Jno. 3:1. *Is not*. ch. 3:10. Mat. 13:54, 55. Mar. 5:15–20. Jno. 9:8, 9. *destroyed*. ver. 1, 2, 13, 14; ch. 8:3. Ga. 1:13–24.

**22** *increased*. Ge. 49:24. Job 17:9. Ps. 84:7. Is. 40:29. 2 Co. 12:9, 10. Phi. 4:13. *confounded*. ch. 6:9, 10; 18:27, 28. Lu. 21:15. 1 Co. 1:27. *proving*. ch. 17:3; 18:5; 28:23. Lu. 24:44, 45.

**23** Cir. A.M. 4040. A.D. 36. *the Jews*. ver. 16; ch. 13:50; 14:2, 19; 22:21–23. Jos. 10:1–6. Mat. 10:16–23. 2 Co. 11:26. 1 Th. 2:15, 16.

**24** *their*. ver. 29, 30; ch. 14:5, 6; 17:10–15; 23:12–21; 25:3, 11. Ju. 16:2, 3. 2 Co. 11:32. *And they*. Ps. 21:11; 37:32, 33.

**25** *the disciples*. MAUNDRELL states that after visiting *the place of vision*, 'about half a mile distant from the city eastward,' they returned to the city, and 'were shewn the gate where St. Paul was let down in a basket. This gate is at present walled up, by reason of its vicinity to the east gate, which renders it of little use.' *lit.* Jos. 2:15. 1 Sa. 19:11, 12. 2 Co. 11:33.

**26** *when*. ch. 22:17; 26:20. Ga. 1:17–19. *he assayed*. ver. 19; ch. 4:23. *but*. Mat. 10:17–19; 24:10. Ga. 2:4.

**27** *Barnabas*. ch. 4:36; 11:22, 25; 12:25; 13:2; 15:2, 25, 26, 35–39. 1 Co. 9:6. Ga. 2:9, 13. *the apostles*. Ga. 1:18, 19. *how he had seen*. ver. 17. 1 Co. 15:8. *and how*. ver. 20–22; ch. 4:13, 29. Ep. 6:19, 20.

**28** *coming*. ch. 1:21. Nu. 27:16, 17. 2 Sa. 5:2. 1 Ki. 3:7. Ps. 121:8. Jno. 10:9. Ga. 1:18.

**29** *he spake*. ver. 20–22, 27. *disputed*. ch. 6:9, 10; 17:17; 18:19; 19:8. Jude 3, 9. *Grecians*. ch. 6:1; 11:20. *but*. ver. 23. 2 Co. 11:26.

18 Immediately something like scales fell from his eyes, and he received his sight. He arose and was baptized. 19 He took food and was strengthened. Saul stayed several days with the disciples who were at Damascus. 20 Immediately in the synagogues he proclaimed the Christ, that he is the Son of God. 21 All who heard him were amazed, and said, "Isn't this he who in Jerusalem made havoc of those who called on this name? And he had come here intending to bring them bound before the chief priests!"

22 But Saul increased more in strength, and confounded the Jews who lived at Damascus, proving that this is the Christ. 23 When many days were fulfilled, the Jews conspired together to kill him, 24 but their plot became known to Saul. They watched the gates both day and night that they might kill him, 25 but his disciples took him by night and let him down through the wall, lowering him in a basket. 26 When Saul had come to Jerusalem, he tried to join himself to the disciples; but they were all afraid of him, not believing that he was a disciple. 27 But Barnabas took him and brought him to the apostles, and declared to them how he had seen the Lord on the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how at Damascus he had preached boldly in the name of Jesus. 28 He was with them entering into Jerusalem, 29 preaching boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus.‡ He spoke and disputed against the Hellenists,‡ but they were seeking to kill him.

ACTS 9:30-40

<sup>30</sup> ἐπιγόνοντες δὲ οἱ ἀδελφοὶ κατήγαγον αὐτὸν εἰς Καισάρειαν καὶ ἐξάπέστειλαν αὐτὸν εἰς Ταρσόν.  
<sup>31</sup> Ἡ μὲν οὖν ἐκκλησία καθ' ὅλης τῆς Ἰουδαίας καὶ Γαλιλαίας καὶ Σαμαρείας εἶχεν εἰρήνην οἰκοδομουμένη, καὶ πορευομένη τῷ φόβῳ τοῦ κυρίου καὶ τῇ παρακλήσει τοῦ ἁγίου πνεύματος ἐπληθύνετο. <sup>32</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ Πέτρον διερχόμενον διὰ πάντων κατελθεῖν καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἁγίους τοὺς κατοικοῦντας Λύδδα. <sup>33</sup> εὔρεν δὲ ἐκεῖ ἄνθρωπον τινα ὀνόματι Αἰνέαν ἐξ ἐτῶν ὀκτὼ κατακείμενον ἐπὶ κροβάττου, ὃς ἦν παραλελυμένος. <sup>34</sup> καὶ εἶπεν αὐτῷ ὁ Πέτρος· Αἰνέα, ἰάται σε Ἰησοῦς Χριστός· ἀνάστηθι καὶ στρώσον σεαυτῷ· καὶ εὐθέως ἀνέστη. <sup>35</sup> καὶ εἶδαν αὐτὸν πάντες οἱ κατοικοῦντες Λύδδα καὶ τὸν Σαρῶνα, οἵτινες ἐπέστρεψαν ἐπὶ τὸν κύριον. <sup>36</sup> Ἐν Ἰόππῃ δὲ τις ἦν μαθήτρια ὀνόματι Ταβιθά, ἣ διερμηνευομένη λέγεται Δορκάς· αὕτη ἦν πλήρης ἔργων ἀγαθῶν καὶ ἐλεημοσυῶν ὧν ἐποίει. <sup>37</sup> ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ἐκείναις ἀσθενήσασαν αὐτὴν ἀποθανεῖν· λούσαντες δὲ ἔθηκαν αὐτὴν ἐν ὑπερῷῳ. <sup>38</sup> ἐγγὺς δὲ οὔσης Λύδδας τῇ Ἰόππῃ οἱ μαθηταὶ ἀκούσαντες ὅτι Πέτρος ἐστὶν ἐν αὐτῇ ἀπέστειλαν δύο ἄνδρας πρὸς αὐτὸν παρακαλοῦντες· Μὴ ὀκνήσης διελθεῖν ἕως ἡμῶν. <sup>39</sup> ἀναστὰς δὲ Πέτρος συνῆλθεν αὐτοῖς· ὄν παραγενόμενον ἀνήγαγον εἰς τὸ ὑπερῷον, καὶ παρέστησαν αὐτῷ πᾶσαι αἱ χῆραι κλαίουσαι καὶ ἐπιδεικνύμεναι χιτῶνας καὶ ἱμάτια ὅσα ἐποίει μετ' αὐτῶν οὕσα ἡ Δορκάς. <sup>40</sup> ἐκβαλὼν δὲ ἔξω πάντας ὁ Πέτρος καὶ θεὶς τὰ γόνατα προσηύξατο, καὶ ἐπιστρέψας πρὸς τὸ σῶμα εἶπεν· Ταβιθά, ἀνάστηθι. ἡ δὲ ἤνοιξεν τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς αὐτῆς, καὶ ἰδοῦσα τὸν Πέτρον ἀνεκάθισεν.

## ACTS 9:30-40

**30** *when*. ver. 24, 25; ch. 17:10, 15. Mat. 10:23. *Caesarea*. ch. 8:40. or. Mat. 16:13. *Tarsus*. ver. 11; ch. 11:25.

**31** *the churches*. ch. 8:1. De. 12:10. Jos. 21:44. Ju. 3:30. 1 Ch. 22:9, 18. Ps. 94:13. Pr. 16:7. Is. 11:10. *Zec.* 9:1. He. 4:9. *were edified*. Ro. 14:19. 1 Co. 3:9–15; 14:4, 5, 12, 26. 2 Co. 10:8; 12:19; 13:10. Ep. 4:12, 16, 29. 1 Th. 5:11. 1 Ti. 1:4. Jude 20. *and walking*. Ne. 5:9, 15. Job 28:28. Ps. 86:11; 111:10. Pr. 1:7; 8:13; 14:26, 27; 16:6; 23:17. Is. 11:2, 3; 33:6. 2 Co. 7:1. Ep. 5:21. Col. 1:10. *and in*. Jno. 14:16–18. Ro. 5:5; 8:15–17; 14:17; 15:13. Ga. 5:22, 23. Ep. 1:13, 14; 6:18, 19. Phi. 2:1. 2 Th. 2:16, 17. *were multiplied*. ch. 6:7; 12:24. Es. 8:16, 17. *Zec.* 8:20–23.

**32** Cir. A.M. 4041. A.D. 37. *as*. ch. 1:8; 8:14, 25. Ga. 2:7–9. *the saints*. ver. 13, 41; ch. 26:10. Ps. 16:3. Pr. 2:8. Mat. 27:52. Ro. 1:7. Ep. 1:1. Phi. 1:1. *Lydda*. ver. 38.

**33** *which*. ch. 3:2; 4:22; 14:8. Mar. 5:25; 9:21. Lu. 13:16. Jno. 5:5; 9:1, 21. *and was*. Mar. 2:3–11.

**34** *Jesus Christ*. ch. 3:6, 12, 16; 4:10; 16:18. Mat. 8:3; 9:6, 28–30. Jno. 2:11.

**35** *all*. ch. 4:4; 5:12–14; 6:7; 19:10, 20. Ps. 110:3. Is. 66:8. *Sharon*. 1 Ch. 5:16. *turned*. ver. 42; ch. 11:21; 15:19; 26:18–20. De. 4:30. Ps. 22:27. Is. 31:6. Ia. 3:40. Ho. 12:6; 14:2. Joel 2:13. Lu. 1:16, 17. 2 Co. 3:16. 1 Th. 1:9, 10.

**36** *Joppa*. ch. 10:5. 2 Ch. 2:16. Ezr. 3:7. Jon. 1:3. *Dorcas*. or. Doe, or. Roe. Pr. 5:19. Ca. 2:9; 3:5; 8:14. *fulf.* Jno. 15:5, 8. Ep. 2:10. Phi. 1:11. Col. 1:10. 1 Th. 4:10. 1 Ti. 2:9, 10; 5:10. Tit. 2:7, 14; 3:8. He. 13:21. Ja. 1:27. *almsdeeds*. ch. 10:4, 31.

**37** *she was*. Jno. 11:3, 4, 36, 37. *in an*. ch. 1:13; 20:8. Mar. 14:15.

**38** *Lydda*. ver. 32, 36. *desiring*. 2 Ki. 4:28–30. *delay*. or. be grieved.

**39** *and all*. ver. 41; ch. 8:2. 2 Sa. 1:24. Pr. 10:7. 1 Th. 4:13. *and sheaving*. ver. 36; ch. 20:35. Job 31:19, 20. Pr. 31:30, 31. Mat. 25:36–39; 26:11. Mar. 14:8. Jno. 12:8. 2 Co. 8:12. Ep. 4:28. 1 Th. 1:3. Ja. 2:15–17. 1 Jno. 3:18. *whik.* Ec. 9:10. Mat. 17:17. Lu. 24:44. Jno. 17:12.

**40** *put*. Mar. 5:40; 9:25. Lu. 8:54. *and kneeled*. ch. 7:60; 20:36; 21:5. *and prayed*. 1 Ki. 17:19–23. 2 Ki. 4:32–36. Mat. 9:25. *she opened*. Mar. 5:41, 42. Jno. 11:43, 44.

30 When the brothers<sup>‡</sup> knew it, they brought him down to Caesarea, and sent him off to Tarsus. 31 So the assemblies throughout all Judea, Galilee, and Samaria had peace, and were built up. They were multiplied, walking in the fear of the Lord and in the comfort of the Holy Spirit.

32 As Peter went throughout all those parts, he came down also to the saints who lived at Lydda. 33 There he found a certain man named Aeneas, who had been bedridden for eight years, because he was paralyzed. 34 Peter said to him, “Aeneas, Jesus Christ heals you. Get up and make your bed!” Immediately he arose. 35 All who lived at Lydda and in Sharon saw him, and they turned to the Lord.

36 Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which when translated, means Dorcas.<sup>§</sup> This woman was full of good works and acts of mercy which she did. 37 In those days, she became sick, and died. When they had washed her, they laid her in an upper room. 38 As Lydda was near Joppa, the disciples, hearing that Peter was there, sent two men<sup>\*</sup> to him, imploring him not to delay in coming to them. 39 Peter got up and went with them. When he had come, they brought him into the upper room. All the widows stood by him weeping, and showing the coats and garments which Dorcas had made while she was with them. 40 Peter sent them all out, and knelt down and prayed. Turning to the body, he said, “Tabitha, get up!” She opened her eyes, and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

ACTS 9:41-10:9

<sup>41</sup> δούς δὲ αὐτῇ χεῖρα ἀνέστησεν αὐτήν, φωνήσας δὲ τοὺς ἀγίους καὶ τὰς χήρας παρέστησεν αὐτήν ζῶσαν. <sup>42</sup> γνωστὸν δὲ ἐγένετο καθ' ὅλης τῆς Ἰόππης, καὶ ἐπίστευσαν πολλοὶ ἐπὶ τὸν κύριον. <sup>43</sup> ἐγένετο δὲ ἡμέρας ἰκανὰς μεῖναι ἐν Ἰόππῃ παρὰ τινι Σίμωνι βυρσεῖ.

<sup>10.1</sup> Ἀνὴρ δὲ τις ἐν Καισαρείᾳ ὀνόματι Κορνήλιος, ἑκατοντάρχης ἐκ σπειρῆς τῆς καλουμένης Ἰταλικῆς, <sup>2</sup> εὐσεβῆς καὶ φοβούμενος τὸν θεὸν σὺν παντὶ τῷ οἴκῳ αὐτοῦ, ποιῶν ἐλεημοσύνας πολλὰς τῷ λαῷ καὶ δεόμενος τοῦ θεοῦ διὰ παντός, <sup>3</sup> εἶδεν ἐν ὄραματι φανερωῶς ὡσεὶ περὶ ὥραν ἐνάτην τῆς ἡμέρας ἄγγελον τοῦ θεοῦ εἰσελθόντα πρὸς αὐτὸν καὶ εἰπόντα αὐτῷ· Κορνήλιε. <sup>4</sup> ὁ δὲ ἀτενίσας αὐτῷ καὶ ἔμβροτος γενόμενος εἶπεν· Τί ἐστίν, κύριε; εἶπεν δὲ αὐτῷ· Αἰ προσευχαί σου καὶ αἰ ἐλεημοσύναι σου ἀνέβησαν εἰς μνημόσυνον ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>5</sup> καὶ νῦν πέμψον ἄνδρας εἰς Ἰόππην καὶ μετάπεμψαι Σίμωνά τινα ὃς ἐπικαλεῖται Πέτρος· <sup>6</sup> οὗτος ξενίζεται παρὰ τινι Σίμωνι βυρσεῖ, ὃς ἐστὶν οἰκία παρὰ θάλασσαν. <sup>7</sup> ὡς δὲ ἀπῆλθεν ὁ ἄγγελος ὁ λαλῶν αὐτῷ, φωνήσας δύο τῶν οἰκετῶν καὶ στρατιώτην εὐσεβῆ τῶν προσκαρτερούντων αὐτῷ <sup>8</sup> καὶ ἐξηγησάμενος ἅπαντα αὐτοῖς ἀπέστειλεν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὴν Ἰόππην.

<sup>9</sup> Τῆ δὲ ἐπαύριον ὁδοιπορούντων ἐκείνων καὶ τῆ πόλει ἐγγιζόντων ἀνέβη Πέτρος ἐπὶ τὸ δῶμα προσεύξασθαι περὶ ὥραν ἕκτην.



## ACTS 9:41-10:9

**41** *he gave.* ch. 3:7. Mar. 1:31. widows. ch. 6:1. Job 29:13. Ps. 146:9. Lu. 7:12. *he presented.* ch. 20:12. Ge. 45:26. 1 Ki. 17:23. Lu. 7:15.

**42** *and many.* ver. 35; ch. 11:21; 19:17, 18. Jno. 11:4, 45; 12:11, 44.

**43** *one.* ch. 10:6, 32.

*Cornelius, a devout man, being commanded by an angel, sends for Peter, 1–10, who by a vision is taught not to despise the Gentiles, 11–16; and is commanded by the Spirit to go with the messenger to Caesarea, 17–24. Cornelius shows the occasion of his sending for him, 25–33. As he preaches Christ to Cornelius and his company, 34–43, the Holy Ghost falls on them, and they are baptized, 44–48.*

**1** Cir. A.M. 4045. A.D. 41. *in.* ch. 8:40; 21:8; 23:23, 33; 25:1, 13. *a centurion.* ch. 22:25; 27:1, 31, 43. Mat. 8:5, etc.; 27:54. Lu. 7:2. *Italian.* The *Italian band*, or rather *cohort*, *ονεργα*, (a regiment sometimes consisting of from 555 to 1105 infantry), is not unknown to the Roman writers, (see TACITUS;) and GRUTER gives an inscription in which it is mentioned, which was found in the Forum Sempronii, on a fine marble table. ch. 27:1.

**2** *devout.* ver. 7, 22; ch. 2:5; 8:2; 13:50; 16:14; 22:12. Lu. 2:25. *one.* ver. 35; ch. 9:31; 13:16, 26. 1 Ki. 8:43. **2** Ch. 6:33. Job 1:1. Ps. 102:15. Ec. 7:18. Is. 59:19. Da. 6:26. Re. 15:4. *with.* ver. 7; ch. 16:15; 18:8. Ge. 18:19. Jos. 24:15. Job 1:5. Ps. 101:6–8. *whith.* ver. 4, 22, 31; ch. 9:36. Ps. 41:1. Is. 58:7, 8. Lu. 7:4, 5. Ro. 15:26, 27. **2** Co. 9:8–15. *and prayed.* ch. 9:11. Ps. 25:5, 8, 9; 55:17; 86:3, marg.; 88:1; 119:2. Pr. 2:3–5. Da. 6:10, 16, 20. Mat. 7:7, 8. Lu. 18:1. Col. 4:2. **1** Th. 5:17. Ja. 1:5.

**3** *saw.* Job 4:15, 16. Da. 9:20, 21. *about.* ver. 30; ch. 3:1. Mat. 27:46. Lu. 23:44–46. *an.* ch. 5:19; 11:13; 12:7–11; 27:23. Lu. 1:11; 2:10, 11, 13. He. 1:4, 14. *Cornelius.* ch. 9:4. Ex. 33:17. Is. 45:4.

**4** *he was.* Da. 10:11. Lu. 1:12, 29; 24:5. *What.* ch. 9:5, 6; 22:10. **1** Sa. 3:10. *Thy.* ver. 31. **2** Ch. 6:33; 32:24. Ps. 141:2. Is. 43:26. Mal. 3:16. Lu. 1:13. Phi. 4:6. *thine.* Is. 45:19. Phi. 4:18. He. 6:10; 13:16.

**5** *send.* ver. 32; ch. 9:38; 15:7; 16:9. *whose.* Mar. 3:16. Jno. 1:42.

**6** *one.* ch. 9:43. *he shall.* ch. 9:6; 11:13, 14. Jno. 7:17. Ro. 10:14–17. Ep. 4:8–12.

**7** *two.* ver. 2. Ge. 24:1–10, 52. Ju. 7:10. **1** Sa. 14:6, 7. **1** Ti. 6:2. Phile. 16. *and a.* ver. 1. Mat. 8:9, 10. Lu. 3:14.

**8** *he sent.* ver. 33; ch. 26:19. Ps. 119:59, 60. Ec. 9:10. Ga. 1:16.

**9** *Peter.* ver. 8; ch. 11:5–10. **1** Sa. 9:25. Zep. 1:5. Mat. 6:6. Mar. 1:35; 6:46. **1** Ti. 2:8. *the sixth.* ch. 6:4. Ps. 55:17. Da. 6:10. Mat. 20:5; 27:45. Ep. 6:18.

41 He gave her his hand, and raised her up. Calling the saints and widows, he presented her alive. 42 This became known throughout all Joppa, and many believed in the Lord. 43 He stayed many days in Joppa with a tanner named Simon.

## 10

Now there was a certain man in Caesarea, Cornelius by name, a centurion of what was called the Italian Regiment, 2 a devout man, and one who feared God with all his house, who gave gifts for the needy generously to the people, and always prayed to God. 3 At about the ninth hour of the day,\* he clearly saw in a vision an angel of God coming to him, and saying to him, “Cornelius!”

4 He, fastening his eyes on him, and being frightened, said, “What is it, Lord?”

He said to him, “Your prayers and your gifts to the needy have gone up for a memorial before God. 5 Now send men to Joppa, and get Simon, who is also called Peter. 6 He is staying with a tanner named Simon, whose house is by the seaside. †

7 When the angel who spoke to him had departed, Cornelius called two of his household servants and a devout soldier of those who waited on him continually. 8 Having explained everything to them, he sent them to Joppa. 9 Now on the next day as they were on their journey, and got close to the city, Peter went up on the housetop to pray at about noon.

## ACTS 10:10-22

<sup>10</sup> ἐγένετο δὲ πρόσπεινος καὶ ἤθελεν γεύσασθαι· παρασκευαζόντων δὲ αὐτῶν ἐγένετο ἐπ' αὐτὸν ἕκστασις, <sup>11</sup> καὶ θεωρεῖ τὸν οὐρανὸν ἀνεφγμένον καὶ καταβαῖνον σκεῦός τι ὡς ὀθόνην μεγάλην τέσσαρσιν ἀρχαῖς καθιέμενον ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς, <sup>12</sup> ἐν ᾧ ὑπῆρχεν πάντα τὰ τετράποδα καὶ ἔρπετὰ τῆς γῆς καὶ πετεινὰ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ. <sup>13</sup> καὶ ἐγένετο φωνὴ πρὸς αὐτόν· Ἀναστάς, Πέτρε, θῦσον καὶ φάγε. <sup>14</sup> ὁ δὲ Πέτρος εἶπεν· Μηδαμῶς, κύριε, ὅτι οὐδέποτε ἔφαγον πᾶν κοινὸν καὶ ἀκάθαρτον. <sup>15</sup> καὶ φωνὴ πάλιν ἐκ δευτέρου πρὸς αὐτόν· Ἄ ὁ θεὸς ἐκαθάρισεν σὺ μὴ κοῖνου. <sup>16</sup> τοῦτο δὲ ἐγένετο ἐπὶ τρεῖς, καὶ εὐθὺς ἀνελήμφθη τὸ σκεῦος εἰς τὸν οὐρανόν.

<sup>17</sup> Ὡς δὲ ἐν ἑαυτῷ διηπόρει ὁ Πέτρος τί ἂν εἶη τὸ ὄραμα ὃ εἶδεν, ἰδοὺ οἱ ἄνδρες οἱ ἀπεσταλμένοι ὑπὸ τοῦ Κορνηλίου διερωτήσαντες τὴν οἰκίαν τοῦ Σίμωνος ἐπέστησαν ἐπὶ τὸν πυλῶνα, <sup>18</sup> καὶ φωνήσαντες ἐπυθάνοντο εἰ Σίμων ὁ ἐπικαλούμενος Πέτρος ἐνθάδε ξενίζεται. <sup>19</sup> τοῦ δὲ Πέτρου διενθυμουμένου περὶ τοῦ ὄραματος εἶπεν αὐτῷ τὸ πνεῦμα· Ἴδου ἄνδρες ζητοῦντές σε· <sup>20</sup> ἀλλὰ ἀναστάς κατὰβηθι καὶ πορεύου σὺν αὐτοῖς μηδὲν διακρινόμενος, ὅτι ἐγὼ ἀπέσταλκα αὐτούς. <sup>21</sup> καταβάς δὲ Πέτρος πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας εἶπεν· Ἴδου ἐγὼ εἰμι ὃν ζητεῖτε· τίς ἡ αἰτία δι' ἣν πάρεστε; <sup>22</sup> οἱ δὲ εἶπαν· Κορνήλιος ἑκατοντάρχης, ἀνὴρ δίκαιος καὶ φοβούμενος τὸν θεὸν μαρτυρούμενός τε ὑπὸ ὅλου τοῦ ἔθνους τῶν Ἰουδαίων, ἐχρηματίσθη ὑπὸ ἀγγέλου ἁγίου μεταπέμψασθαί σε εἰς τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ καὶ ἀκοῦσαι ῥήματα παρὰ σοῦ.

ACTS 10:10-22

**10** *he became.* Mat. 4:2; 12:1-3; 21:18. *he fell.* ch. 22:17. Nu. 24:4, 16. Eze. 8:1-3; 11:24; 40:2. 2 Co. 12:2-4. Re. 1:10; 4:2, 3.

**11** *any.* ch. 7:56. Eze. 1:1. Lu. 3:21. Jno. 1:51. Re. 4:1; 11:19; 19:11. *and a.* Ge. 49:10. Is. 11:6-14; 19:23-25; 43:6; 56:8. Mat. 8:11; 13:47, 48. Jno. 11:52; 12:32. Ro. 1:16; 3:29-31; 9:4; 15:9-12; 16:25, 26. Ga. 2:15; 3:28. Ep. 1:10; 3:6. Col. 3:11. *essel.* The word *οσζουος*, which corresponds to the Hebrew *kele*, denotes every kind of *essel* or *utensil*, any thing which may be considered as a receptacle; and is therefore applicable to a *sheet*, *οθωνη*, or any thing woven from flax, tied up at the four corners, which our word *essel* is not.

**12** Ge. 7:8, 9. Is. 11:6-9; 65:25. Jno. 7:37. 1 Co. 6:9-11.

**13** *Rise.* ver. 10. Je. 35:2-5. Jno. 4:31-34. *kill.* Or, *sacrifice and eat*, *θωσων και φαγε*. The spirit of the heavenly direction seems to be this, says Dr. A. CLARKE, "The middle wall of partition is now pulled down; the Jews and Gentiles are called to become one flock, under one shepherd and bishop of souls. Thou, Peter, shalt open the door of faith to the *Gentiles*, and be also the minister of the circumcision. Rise up; already a blessed sacrifice is prepared: go and offer it to God; and let thy soul feed on the fruits of his mercy,' etc.

**14** *Not.* Ge. 19:18. Ex. 10:11. Mat. 16:22; 25:9. Lu. 1:60. *for.* Le. ch. 11; 20:25. De. ch. 14. Eze. 4:14; 44:31.

**15** *What.* ver. 28; ch. 11:9; 15:9, 20, 29. Mat. 15:11. Ro. 14:14-17, 20. 1 Co. 10:25. Ga. 2:12, 13. 1 Ti. 4:3-5. Tit. 1:15. He. 9:9, 10.

**16** *thrice.* Ge. 41:32. Jno. 21:17. 2 Co. 13:1.

**17** *while.* ver. 19; ch. 2:12; 5:24; 25:20. Jno. 13:12. 1 Pe. 1:11. *the men.* ver. 7-18; ch. 9:43.

**18** *and asked.* ver. 5, 6; ch. 11:11.

**19** *the Spirit.* ch. 8:29; 11:12; 13:2; 16:6, 7; 21:4. Jno. 16:13. 1 Co. 12:11. 1 Ti. 4:1.

**20** *and get.* ch. 8:26; 9:15; 15:7. Mar. 16:15. *for.* ch. 9:17; 13:4. Is. 48:16. Zec. 2:9-11.

**21** *Behold.* Jno. 1:38, 39; 18:4-8. *what.* ver. 29. Mar. 10:51.

**22** *Cornelius.* ver. 1-5. *a just.* ch. 24:15. Ho. 14:9. Hab. 2:4. Mat. 1:19. Mar. 6:20. Lu. 2:25; 23:50. Ro. 1:17. He. 10:38; 12:23. *of good.* ch. 6:3; 22:12. Lu. 7:4, 5. 1 Ti. 3:7. He. 11:2. 3 Jno. 12. *and to.* ver. 6, 33; ch. 11:14. Jno. 5:24; 6:63, 68; 13:20; 17:8, 20. Ro. 10:17, 18. 2 Co. 5:18. 2 Pe. 3:2.

10 He became hungry and desired to eat, but while they were preparing, he fell into a trance. 11 He saw heaven opened and a certain container descending to him, like a great sheet let down by four corners on the earth, 12 in which were all kinds of four-footed animals of the earth, wild animals, reptiles, and birds of the sky. 13 A voice came to him, "Rise, Peter, kill and eat!"

14 But Peter said, "Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten anything that is common or unclean."

15 A voice came to him again the second time, "What God has cleansed, you must not call unclean." 16 This was done three times, and immediately the vessel was received up into heaven. 17 Now while Peter was very perplexed in himself what the vision which he had seen might mean, behold, the men who were sent by Cornelius, having made inquiry for Simon's house, stood before the gate, 18 and called and asked whether Simon, who was also called Peter, was lodging there. 19 While Peter was pondering the vision, the Spirit said to him, "Behold, three † men seek you. 20 But arise, get down, and go with them, doubting nothing; for I have sent them."

21 Peter went down to the men, and said, "Behold, I am he whom you seek. Why have you come?"

22 They said, "Cornelius, a centurion, a righteous man and one who fears God, and well spoken of by all the nation of the Jews, was directed by a holy angel to invite you to his house, and to listen to what you say."

ACTS 10:23-33

<sup>23</sup> εἰσκαλεσάμενος οὖν αὐτοὺς ἐξένισεν.

Τῇ δὲ ἐπαύριον ἀναστὰς ἐξῆλθεν σὺν αὐτοῖς, καὶ τινες τῶν ἀδελφῶν τῶν ἀπὸ Ἰόππης συνῆλθον αὐτῷ. <sup>24</sup> τῇ δὲ ἐπαύριον εἰσῆλθεν εἰς τὴν Καισάρειαν. ὁ δὲ Κορνήλιος ἦν προσδοκῶν αὐτοὺς συγκαλεσάμενος τοὺς συγγενεῖς αὐτοῦ καὶ τοὺς ἀναγκάιους φίλους. <sup>25</sup> ὡς δὲ ἐγένετο τοῦ εἰσελθεῖν τὸν Πέτρον, συναντήσας αὐτῷ ὁ Κορνήλιος πεσὼν ἐπὶ τοὺς πόδας προσεκύνησεν. <sup>26</sup> ὁ δὲ Πέτρος ἤγειρεν αὐτὸν λέγων· Ἀνάστηθι· καὶ ἐγὼ αὐτὸς ἄνθρωπός εἰμι. <sup>27</sup> καὶ συνομιλῶν αὐτῷ εἰσῆλθεν, καὶ εὐρίσκει συνεληλυθότας πολλούς, <sup>28</sup> ἔφη τε πρὸς αὐτούς· Ὑμεῖς ἐπίστασθε ὡς ἀθέμιτόν ἐστιν ἀνδρὶ Ἰουδαίῳ κολλᾶσθαι ἢ προσέρχεσθαι ἀλλοφύλῳ· κἀμοὶ ὁ θεὸς ἔδειξεν μηδένα κοινὸν ἢ ἀκάθαρτον λέγειν ἄνθρωπον. <sup>29</sup> διὸ καὶ ἀναντιρρήτως ἦλθον μεταπεμφθεῖς. πυνθάνομαι οὖν τίτι λόγῳ μετεπέμψασθέ με.

<sup>30</sup> Καὶ ὁ Κορνήλιος ἔφη· Ἀπὸ τετάρτης ἡμέρας μέχρι ταύτης τῆς ὥρας ἤμην τὴν ἐνάτην προσευχόμενος ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ μου, καὶ ἰδοὺ ἀνῆρ ἔστη ἐνώπιόν μου ἐν ἐσθῆτι λαμπρᾷ <sup>31</sup> καὶ φησὶ· Κορνήλιε, εἰσηκούσθη σου ἡ προσευχὴ καὶ αἱ ἐλεημοσύναι σου ἐμνήσθησαν ἐνώπιον τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>32</sup> πέμψον οὖν εἰς Ἰόππην καὶ μετακάλεσαι Σίμωνα ὃς ἐπικαλεῖται Πέτρος· οὗτος ξενίζεται ἐν οἰκίᾳ Σίμωνος βυρσέως παρὰ θάλασσαν. <sup>33</sup> ἐξαυτῆς οὖν ἔπεμψα πρὸς σέ, σύ τε καλῶς ἐποίησας παραγενόμενος. νῦν οὖν πάντες ἡμεῖς ἐνώπιον τοῦ θεοῦ πάρεσμεν ἀκοῦσαι πάντα τὰ προστεταγμένα σοι ὑπὸ τοῦ κυρίου.

## ACTS 10:23-33

**23** *and lodged.* Ge. 19:2, 3; 24:31, 32. Ju. 19:19–21. He. 13:2. 1 Pe. 4:9. *on ver.* 29, 33. Ec. 9:10. *and certain.* ver. 45; ch. 9:38, 42; 11:12. 2 Co. 8:21.

**24** *the morrow.* ver. 9. *Caesarea.* This city, once an obscure fortress called *Sirato's Tower*, was built and superbly decorated by Herod the Great and called *Caesarea*, in honour of Augustus Caesar, to whom he dedicated it in the 28th year of his reign. It was situated on the shore of the Mediterranean, between Joppa and Dora, with a haven, rendered by Herod the most convenient on the coast: according to IBN IDRIS and ABULFEDA, 30 miles from Jaffa or Joppa, 32 from Ramlay, and 36 from Acco, or Ptolemais; and, according to JOSEPHUS, 600 stadia, or 75 miles, from Jerusalem, though the real distance is probably not more than 62 miles. Nothing now remains of the former splendour of Caesarea: the supposed sites of the ancient edifices are mere mounds of indefinable form; the waves wash the ruins of the mole, the tower, and the port; the whole of the surrounding country is a sandy desert; and not a creature except beasts of prey, resides within many miles of this silent desolation. *and had.* Is. 2:3. Mi. 4:2. Zec. 3:10; 8:20–23. Mat. 9:9, 10. Mar. 5:19, 20. Lu. 5:29. Jno. 1:41–49; 4:28, 29. Jno. 1:1–3.

**25** *and fell.* ch. 14:11–13. Da. 2:30, 46. Mat. 8:2; 14:33. Re. 19:10; 22:8, 9.

**26** *Stand.* ch. 14:14, 15. Is. 42:8; 48:13. Mar. 4:10. 2 Th. 2:3, 4. Re. 13:8; 19:10; 22:9.

**27** *and found.* ver. 24; ch. 14:27. Jno. 4:35. 1 Co. 16:9. 2 Co. 2:12. Col. 4:3.

**28** *that it.* ch. 11:2, 3; 22:21, 22. Jno. 4:9, 27; 18:28. Ga. 2:12–14. *but.* ver. 15, 34; ch. 11:9; 15:8, 9. Is. 65:5. Lu. 18:11. Ep. 3:6, 7.

**29** *as soon.* ver. 19, 20. Ps. 119:60. 1 Pe. 3:15. *I ask.* ver. 21.

**30** *Four.* ver. 7–9, 23, 24. *I was.* ver. 3. Ezr. 9:4, 5. Ne. 9:1–3. Da. 9:20, 21. *and, behold.* ch. 1:10. Mat. 28:3. Mar. 16:6. Lu. 24:4.

**31** *thy.* Is. 38:5. Da. 9:23; 10:12. Lu. 1:15. *are.* ver. 4. Le. 2:2, 9; 5:12. Phi. 4:18. He. 6:10. Re. 5:8; 8:3, 4.

**32** *therefore.* ver. 5–8.

**33** *are ye.* ch. 17:11, 12; 28:28. De. 5:25–29. 2 Ch. 30:12. Pr. 1:5; 9:9, 10; 18:15; 25:12. Mat. 18:4; 19:30. Mar. 10:15. 1 Co. 3:18. Ga. 4:14. 1 Th. 2:13. Ja. 1:19, 21. 1 Pe. 2:1, 2.

23 So he called them in and provided a place to stay. On the next day Peter arose and went out with them, and some of the brothers from Joppa accompanied him. 24 On the next day they entered into Caesarea. Cornelius was waiting for them, having called together his relatives and his near friends. 25 When Peter entered, Cornelius met him, fell down at his feet, and worshiped him. 26 But Peter raised him up, saying, “Stand up! I myself am also a man.” 27 As he talked with him, he went in and found many gathered together. 28 He said to them, “You yourselves know how it is an unlawful thing for a man who is a Jew to join himself or come to one of another nation, but God has shown me that I shouldn’t call any man unholy or unclean. 29 Therefore I also came without complaint when I was sent for. I ask therefore, why did you send for me?”

30 Cornelius said, “Four days ago, I was fasting until this hour, and at the ninth hour,§ I prayed in my house, and behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, 31 and said, ‘Cornelius, your prayer is heard, and your gifts to the needy are remembered in the sight of God. 32 Send therefore to Joppa, and summon Simon, who is also called Peter. He is staying in the house of a tanner named Simon, by the seaside. When he comes, he will speak to you.’ 33 Therefore I sent to you at once, and it was good of you to come. Now therefore we are all here present in the sight of God to hear all things that have been commanded you by God.”

ACTS 10:34-45

<sup>34</sup> Ἀνοίξας δὲ Πέτρος τὸ στόμα εἶπεν· Ἐπ' ἀληθείας καταλαμβάνομαι ὅτι οὐκ ἔστιν προσωπολήμπτης ὁ θεός, <sup>35</sup> ἀλλ' ἐν παντί ἔθνει ὁ φοβούμενος αὐτὸν καὶ ἐργαζόμενος δικαιοσύνην δεκτὸς αὐτῷ ἔστιν. <sup>36</sup> τὸν λόγον ὃν ἀπέστειλεν τοῖς υἱοῖς Ἰσραὴλ εὐαγγελιζόμενος εἰρήνην διὰ Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ· οὗτός ἐστιν πάντων κύριος. <sup>37</sup> ὑμεῖς οἴδατε τὸ γενόμενον ῥῆμα καθ' ὅλης τῆς Ἰουδαίας, ἀρξάμενος ἀπὸ τῆς Γαλιλαίας μετὰ τὸ βάπτισμα ὃ ἐκήρυξεν Ἰωάννης, <sup>38</sup> Ἰησοῦν τὸν ἀπὸ Ναζαρέθ, ὃς ἔχρισεν αὐτὸν ὁ θεὸς πνεύματι ἀγίῳ καὶ δυνάμει, ὃς διήλθεν εὐεργετῶν καὶ ἰώμενος πάντας τοὺς καταδυναστευομένους ὑπὸ τοῦ διαβόλου, ὅτι ὁ θεὸς ἦν μετ' αὐτοῦ. <sup>39</sup> καὶ ἡμεῖς μάρτυρες πάντων ὧν ἐποίησεν ἔν τε τῇ χώρᾳ τῶν Ἰουδαίων καὶ Ἱερουσαλήμ· ὃν καὶ ἀνεῖλαν κρεμάσαντες ἐπὶ ξύλου. <sup>40</sup> τοῦτον ὁ θεὸς ἤγειρεν τῇ τρίτῃ ἡμέρᾳ καὶ ἔδωκεν αὐτὸν ἐμφανῆ γενέσθαι, <sup>41</sup> οὐ παντὶ τῷ λαῷ ἀλλὰ μάρτυσι τοῖς προκεχειροτονημένοις ὑπὸ τοῦ θεοῦ, ἡμῖν, οἵτινες συνεφάγομεν καὶ συνεπίομεν αὐτῷ μετὰ τὸ ἀναστῆναι αὐτὸν ἐκ νεκρῶν. <sup>42</sup> καὶ παρήγγειλεν ἡμῖν κηρῶσαι τῷ λαῷ καὶ διαμαρτύρασθαι ὅτι οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ ὠρισμένος ὑπὸ τοῦ θεοῦ κριτὴς ζώντων καὶ νεκρῶν. <sup>43</sup> τούτῳ πάντες οἱ προφῆται μαρτυροῦσιν, ἄφεςιν ἀμαρτιῶν λαβεῖν διὰ τοῦ ὀνόματος αὐτοῦ πάντα τὸν πιστεύοντα εἰς αὐτόν.

<sup>44</sup> Ἐπι λαλοῦντος τοῦ Πέτρου τὰ ῥήματα ταῦτα ἐπέπεσε τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον ἐπὶ πάντας τοὺς ἀκούοντας τὸν λόγον. <sup>45</sup> καὶ ἐξέστησαν οἱ ἐκ περιτομῆς πιστοὶ ὅσοι συνῆλθαν τῷ Πέτρῳ, ὅτι καὶ ἐπὶ τὰ ἔθνη ἡ δωρεὰ τοῦ ἁγίου πνεύματος ἐκκέχυται·

## ACTS 10:34-45

**34** *opened*. ch. 8:35. Mat. 5:2. Ep. 6:19, 20. *Of a. De.* 10:17; 16:19. 2 Ch. 19:7. Job 34:19. Ps. 82:1, 2. Mat. 22:16. Lu. 20:21. Ro. 2:11. Ga. 2:6. Ep. 6:9. Col. 3:11, 25. Ja. 2:4, 9. 1 Pe. 1:17.

**35** *in*. ch. 15:9. Is. 56:3-8. Ro. 2:13, 25-29; 3:22, 29, 30; 10:12, 13. 1 Co. 12:13. Ga. 3:28. Ep. 2:13-18; 3:6-8. Phi. 3:3. Col. 1:6, 23-27; 3:11. *feareth*. ver. 2; ch. 9:31. Job 28:28. Ps. 19:9; 85:9; 111:10. Pr. 1:7; 2:5; 3:7; 16:6. Ec. 12:13. 2 Co. 7:1. Ep. 5:21. 1 Jno. 2:29. *is*. Ge. 4:5-7. Ho. 8:13. Lu. 1:28, marg. Ep. 1:6. He. 11:4-6.

**36** *word*. ch. 2:38, 39; 3:25, 26; 11:19; 13:46. Mat. 10:6. Lu. 24:47. *preaching*. Ps. 72:1-3, 7; 85:9, 10. Is. 9:6; 32:15-17; 55:12; 57:19. Lu. 2:10-14. 2 Co. 5:18-21. Ep. 2:13-18. Col. 1:20. He. 7:2, 3, 13:20. *he is*. ch. 2:36; 5:31. Ps. 2:6-8; 24:7-10; 45:6, 11; 110:1, 2. Is. 7:14; 45:21-25. Je. 23:5, 6. Da. 7:13, 14. Ho. 1:7. Mi. 5:2. Mal. 3:1. Mat. 11:27; 22:44-46; 28:18. Jno. 3:35, 36; 5:23-29. Ro. 10:11-13; 14:9. 1 Co. 15:27, 47. Ep. 1:20-23; 4:5-12. Phi. 2:11. Col. 1:15-18. He. 1:2, 6-12. 1 Pe. 3:22. Re. 1:5, 18; 17:14; 19:16.

**37** *ye know*. ch. 2:22; 26:26; 28:22. *which*. Lu. 4:14; 23:5. *after*. ch. 1:22; 13:24, 25. Mat. 3:1-3; 4:12, etc. Mar. 1:1-5, 14, 15. Jno. 4:1-3.

**38** *God*. ch. 2:22; 4:27. Ps. 2:2, 6, marg.; 45:7. Is. 11:2; 42:1; 61:1-3. Mat. 12:28. Lu. 3:22; 4:18. Jno. 3:34; 6:27; 10:36-38. He. 1:9. *who*. 2 Ch. 17:9. Mat. 4:23-25; 9:35; 12:15; 15:21-31. Mar. 1:38, 39; 3:7-11; 6:6, 54-56. Lu. 7:10-17, 21-23; 9:56. 1 Pe. 5:8. *healing*. Mar. 5:13-15; 7:29, 30. Lu. 4:33-36; 9:42. He. 2:14, 15. 1 Jno. 3:8. *for*. Jno. 3:2; 10:32, 38; 16:32.

**39** *we are*. ver. 41; ch. 1:8, 22; 2:32; 3:15; 5:30-32; 13:31. Lu. 1:2; 24:48. Jno. 15:27. *whom*. ch. 2:23, 24; 3:14, 15; 4:10; 5:30; 7:52; 13:27-29. Ga. 3:13. 1 Pe. 2:24.

**40** ch. 13:30, 31; 17:31. Mat. 28:1, 2. Ro. 1:4; 4:24, 25; 6:4-11; 8:11; 14:9. 1 Co. 15:3, 4, 12-20. 2 Co. 4:14. He. 13:20. 1 Pe. 1:21.

**41** *Not*. ver. 39; ch. 1:2, 3, 22; 13:31. Jno. 14:17, 22; ch. 20; 21. *witnesses*. Jno. 15:16. *even*. Lu. 24:30, 41-43. Jno. 21:13.

**42** *he commanded*. ch. 1:8; 4:19, 20; 5:20, 29-32. Mat. 28:19, 20. Mar. 16:15, 16. Lu. 24:47, 48. Jno. 21:21, 22. *that it*. ch. 17:31. Mat. 25:31-46. Jno. 5:22-29. Ro. 14:9, 10. 2 Co. 5:10. 2 Ti. 4:1, 8. 1 Pe. 4:5. Re. 1:7; 20:11-15; 22:12.

**43** *him*. ch. 26:22. Is. 53:11. Je. 31:34. Da. 9:24. Mi. 7:18. *Zec.* 13:1. Mal. 4:2. Lu. 24:25-27, 44-46. Jno. 1:45; 5:39, 40. 1 Pe. 1:11. Re. 19:10. *through*. ch. 3:16; 4:10-12. Jno. 20:31. Ro. 5:1; 6:23. He. 13:20. *whoever*. ch. 13:38, 39; 15:9; 26:18. Mar. 16:16. Jno. 3:14-17; 5:24. Ro. 8:1, 34; 10:11. Ga. 3:22. Ep. 1:7. Col. 1:14.

**44** *the Holy Ghost*. ch. 2:2-4; 4:31; 8:15-17; 11:15; 19:6.

34 Peter opened his mouth and said, “Truly I perceive that God doesn’t show favoritism; 35 but in every nation he who fears him and works righteousness is acceptable to him. 36 The word which he sent to the children of Israel, preaching good news of peace by Jesus Christ—he is Lord of all—37 you yourselves know what happened, which was proclaimed throughout all Judea, beginning from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;38 even Jesus of Nazareth, how God anointed him with the Holy Spirit and with power, who went about doing good and healing all who were oppressed by the devil, for God was with him. 39 We are witnesses of everything he did both in the country of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they also killed, hanging him on a tree. 40 God raised him up the third day, and gave him to be revealed, 41 not to all the people, but to witnesses who were chosen before by God, to us, who ate and drank with him after he rose from the dead. 42 He commanded us to preach to the people and to testify that this is he who is appointed by God as the Judge of the living and the dead. 43 All the prophets testify about him, that through his name everyone who believes in him will receive remission of sins.”

44 While Peter was still speaking these words, the Holy Spirit fell on all those who heard the word. 45 They of the circumcision who believed were amazed, as many as came with Peter, because the gift of the Holy Spirit was also poured out on the Gentiles.

ACTS 10:46-11:10

<sup>46</sup> ἤκουον γὰρ αὐτῶν λαλούντων γλώσσαις καὶ μεγαλυνόντων τὸν θεόν. τότε ἀπεκρίθη Πέτρος·  
<sup>47</sup> Μήτι τὸ ὕδωρ δύναται κωλύσαι τις τοῦ μὴ βαπτισθῆναι τούτους οἵτινες τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον ἔλαβον ὡς καὶ ἡμεῖς; <sup>48</sup> προσέταξεν δὲ αὐτοὺς ἐν τῷ ὀνόματι Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ βαπτισθῆναι. τότε ἠρώτησαν αὐτὸν ἐπιμεῖναι ἡμέρας τινάς.

<sup>11.1</sup> Ἦκουσαν δὲ οἱ ἀπόστολοι καὶ οἱ ἀδελφοὶ οἱ ὄντες κατὰ τὴν Ἰουδαίαν ὅτι καὶ τὰ ἔθνη ἐδέξαντο τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>2</sup> ὅτε δὲ ἀνέβη Πέτρος εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ, διεκρίνοντο πρὸς αὐτὸν οἱ ἐκ περιτομῆς <sup>3</sup> λέγοντες ὅτι Εἰσῆλθες πρὸς ἄνδρας ἀκροβυστίαν ἔχοντας καὶ συνέφαγες αὐτοῖς. <sup>4</sup> ἀρξάμενος δὲ Πέτρος ἐξετίθετο αὐτοῖς καθεξῆς λέγων· <sup>5</sup> Ἐγὼ ἤμην ἐν πόλει Ἰόππῃ προσευχόμενος καὶ εἶδον ἐν ἐκστάσει ὄραμα, καταβαῖνον σκευῶς τι ὡς ὀθόνην μεγάλην τέσσαρσιν ἀρχαῖς καθιεμένην ἐκ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, καὶ ἦλθεν ἄχρι ἐμοῦ· <sup>6</sup> εἰς ἣν ἀτενίσας κατενόουν καὶ εἶδον τὰ τετράποδα τῆς γῆς καὶ τὰ θηρία καὶ τὰ ἐρπετὰ καὶ τὰ πετεινὰ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ· <sup>7</sup> ἤκουσα δὲ καὶ φωνῆς λεγούσης μοι· Ἀναστάς, Πέτρε, θῦσον καὶ φάγε. <sup>8</sup> εἶπον δέ· Μηδαμῶς, κύριε, ὅτι κοινὸν ἢ ἀκάθαρτον οὐδέποτε εἰσῆλθεν εἰς τὸ στόμα μου. <sup>9</sup> ἀπεκρίθη δὲ φωνὴ ἐκ δευτέρου ἐκ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ· Ἄ ὁ θεὸς ἐκαθάρισεν σὺ μὴ κοίνου. <sup>10</sup> τοῦτο δὲ ἐγένετο ἐπὶ τρίς, καὶ ἀνεσπάσθη πάλιν ἅπαντα εἰς τὸν οὐρανόν.



## ACTS 10:46-11:10

**45** *they*, ver. 23; ch. 11:3, 15–18. Ga. 3:13, 14. *the Gentiles*, Ga. 2:15. Ep. 2:11; 3:5–8. Col. 2:13, 14.

**46** *speak*, ch. 2:4, 11; 19:6. 1 Co. 14:20–25.

**47** ch. 8:12, 36; 11:15–17; 15:8, 9. Ge. 17:24–26. Ro. 4:11; 10:12.

**48** *commanded*, Jno. 4:2. 1 Co. 1:13–17. Ga. 3:27. *the name*, ch. 2:38; 8:16. *Then*, ch. 16:15. Jno. 4:40.

*Peter, being accused for going in to the Gentiles, 1–4, makes his defence, 5–17; which is accepted, 18. The gospel being spread into Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm them, 19–25. The disciples there are first called Christians, 26. They send relief to the brethren in Judea in time of famine, 27–30.*

**1** *the apostles*, ch. 8:14, 15. Ga. 1:17–22. *the Gentiles*, ch. 10:34–38; 14:27; 15:3. Ge. 49:10. Ps. 22:27; 96:1–10. Is. 11:10; 32:15; 35:1, 2; 42:1, 6; 49:6; 52:10; 60:3; 62:2. Je. 16:19. Ho. 2:23. Am. 9:11, 12. Mi. 5:7. Zep. 2:11; 3:9. Zec. 2:11; 8:20–23. Mal. 1:11. Mat. 8:11. Mar. 16:5. Lu. 2:32. Ro. 15:7–12.

**2** *they*, ch. 10:9, 45; 15:1, 5; 21:20–23. Ga. 2:12–14.

**3** ch. 10:23, 28, 48. Lu. 15:2. 1 Co. 5:11. 2 Jno. 10.

**4** ch. 14:27. Jos. 22:21–31. Pr. 15:1. Lu. 1:3.

**5** *was*. See on ch. 10:9–18. *in a*, ch. 22:17. 2 Co. 12:1–3. *and it*, Je. 1:11–14. Eze. 2:9. Am. 7:4–7; 8:2.

**6** *fastened*, ch. 3:4. Lu. 4:20.

**8** *common*, Mar. 7:2. Ro. 14:14. *unclean*, Le. 10:10; 11:47. Ezr. 9:11, 12. Ho. 9:3. Ro. 14:14. 1 Co. 7:14.

**9** *What*, ch. 10:28, 34, 35; 15:9. 1 Ti. 4:5. He. 9:13, 14.

**10** *three*, Nu. 24:10. Jno. 13:38; 21:17. 2 Co. 12:8.

46 For they heard them speaking in other languages and magnifying God.

Then Peter answered, 47 “Can anyone forbid these people from being baptized with water? They have received the Holy Spirit just like us.” 48 He commanded them to be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ. Then they asked him to stay some days.

## 11

Now the apostles and the brothers<sup>1</sup> who were in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God. 2 When Peter had come up to Jerusalem, those who were of the circumcision contended with him,<sup>2</sup> saying, “You went in to uncircumcised men, and ate with them!”

4 But Peter began, and explained to them in order, saying, 5 “I was in the city of Joppa praying, and in a trance I saw a vision: a certain container descending, like it was a great sheet let down from heaven by four corners. It came as far as me. 6 When I had looked intently at it, I considered, and saw the four-footed animals of the earth, wild animals, creeping things, and birds of the sky. 7 I also heard a voice saying to me, ‘Rise, Peter, kill and eat!’ 8 But I said, ‘Not so, Lord, for nothing unholy or unclean has ever entered into my mouth.’ 9 But a voice answered me the second time out of heaven, ‘What God has cleansed, don’t you call unclean.’ 10 This was done three times, and all were drawn up again into heaven.

ACTS 11:11-21

<sup>11</sup> και ἰδοὺ ἐξαυτῆς τρεῖς ἄνδρες ἐπέστησαν ἐπὶ τὴν οἰκίαν ἐν ἧ ἤμεν, ἀπεσταλμένοι ἀπὸ Καισαρείας πρὸς με. <sup>12</sup> εἶπεν δὲ τὸ πνεῦμά μοι συνελθεῖν αὐτοῖς μηδὲν διακρίναντα. ἦλθον δὲ σὺν ἐμοὶ καὶ οἱ ἐξ ἀδελφοὶ οὗτοι, καὶ εἰσῆλθομεν εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ ἀνδρός. <sup>13</sup> ἀπήγγειλεν δὲ ἡμῖν πῶς εἶδεν τὸν ἄγγελον ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ αὐτοῦ σταθέντα καὶ εἰπόντα· Απόστειλον εἰς Ἰόππην καὶ μετάπεμψαι Σίμωνα τὸν ἐπικαλούμενον Πέτρον, <sup>14</sup> ὃς λαλήσει ῥήματα πρὸς σέ ἐν οἷς σωθήσῃ σὺ καὶ πᾶς ὁ οἶκός σου. <sup>15</sup> ἐν δὲ τῷ ἄρξασθαί με λαλεῖν ἐπέπεσεν τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον ἐπ' αὐτοὺς ὥσπερ καὶ ἐφ' ἡμᾶς ἐν ἀρχῇ. <sup>16</sup> ἐμνήσθη δὲ τοῦ ῥήματος τοῦ κυρίου ὡς ἔλεγεν· Ἰωάννης μὲν ἐβάπτισεν ὕδατι, ὑμεῖς δὲ βαπτισθήσεσθε ἐν πνεύματι ἁγίῳ. <sup>17</sup> εἰ οὖν τὴν ἴσην δωρεὰν ἔδωκεν αὐτοῖς ὁ θεὸς ὡς καὶ ἡμῖν πιστεύσασι ἐπὶ τὸν κύριον Ἰησοῦν Χριστόν, ἐγὼ τίς ἤμην δυνατὸς κωλύσαι τὸν θεόν; <sup>18</sup> ἀκούσαντες δὲ ταῦτα ἠσύχασαν καὶ ἐδόξασαν τὸν θεὸν λέγοντες· Ἄρα καὶ τοῖς ἔθνεσιν ὁ θεὸς τὴν μετάνοιαν εἰς ζωὴν ἔδωκεν.

<sup>19</sup> Οἱ μὲν οὖν διασπαρέντες ἀπὸ τῆς θλίψεως τῆς γενομένης ἐπὶ Στεφάνῳ διῆλθον ἕως Φοινίκης καὶ Κύπρου καὶ Ἀντιοχείας μηδενὶ λαλοῦντες τὸν λόγον εἰ μὴ μόνον Ἰουδαίοις. <sup>20</sup> ἦσαν δὲ τινες ἐξ αὐτῶν ἄνδρες Κύπριοι καὶ Κυρηναῖοι, οἵτινες ἐλθόντες εἰς Ἀντιόχειαν ἐλάλουν καὶ πρὸς τοὺς Ἑλληνιστάς, εὐαγγελιζόμενοι τὸν κύριον Ἰησοῦν. <sup>21</sup> καὶ ἦν χεὶρ κυρίου μετ' αὐτῶν, πολὺς τε ἀριθμὸς ὁ πιστεύσας ἐπέστρεψεν ἐπὶ τὸν κύριον.

## ACTS 11:11-21

**11** ch. 9:10-12; 10:17, 18. Ex. 4:14, 27.

**12** *the Spirit*. ch. 8:29; 10:19, 20; 13:2, 4; 15:7; 16:6, 7. Jno. 16:13. 2 Th. 2:2. Re. 22:17. *nothing*. Mat. 1:20. *these*. ch. 10:23, 45.

**13** *he showed*. ch. 10:3-6, 22, 30-32; 12:11. He. 1:14. *to Joppa*. ch. 9:43.

**14** *words*. ch. 10:6, 22, 32, 33, 43; 16:31. Ps. 19:7-11. Mar. 16:16. Jno. 6:63, 68; 12:50; 20:31. Ro. 1:16, 17; 10:9, 10. 1 Jno. 5:9-13. *all*. ch. 2:39; 16:15, 31. Ge. 17:7; 18:19. Ps. 103:17; 112:2; 115:13, 14. Pr. 20:7. Is. 61:8, 9. Je. 32:39. Lu. 19:10.

**15** *as I*. ch. 10:34-44. *the Holy Ghost*. ch. 10:45, 46; 19:6. *as on*. ch. 2:2-12; 4:31.

**16** *remembered*. ch. 20:35. Lu. 24:8. Jno. 14:26; 16:4. 2 Pe. 3:1. *how*. ch. 1:5; 19:2-4. Mat. 3:11. Mar. 1:8. Lu. 3:16. Jno. 1:26, 33. *but*. Pr. 1:23. Is. 44:3-5. Eze. 36:25. Joel 2:28; 3:18. 1 Co. 12:13. Tit. 3:5, 6.

**17** *as God*. ver. 15; ch. 15:8, 9. Mat. 20:14, 15. Ro. 9:15, 16, 23, 24; 11:34-36. *what*. ch. 10:47. Job 9:12-14; 33:13; 40:2, 8, 9. Da. 4:35. Ro. 9:20-26.

**18** *they held*. Le. 10:19, 20. Jos. 22:30. *and glorified*. ch. 15:3; 21:20. Is. 60:21; 61:3. 2 Co. 3:18. Ga. 1:24. *bath*. See on ver. 1; ch. 13:47, 48; 14:27; 22:21, 22. Ro. 3:29, 30; 9:30; 10:12, 13; 15:9-16. Ga. 3:26, 27. Ep. 2:11-18; 3:5-8. *granted*. ch. 3:19, 26; 5:31; 20:21; 26:17-20. Je. 31:18-20. Eze. 36:26. *Zec*. 12:10. Ro. 10:12, 13; 15:9, 16. 2 Co. 7:10. 2 Ti. 2:25, 26. Ja. 1:16, 17.

**19** *they*. ch. 8:1-4. *Phoenicia*. ch. 15:3; 21:2. *Cyprus*. ch. 4:36; 13:4; 15:39; 21:16. *Antioch*. ver. 26; ch. 15:22, 35. *to none*. ch. 3:26; 13:46. Mat. 10:6. Jno. 7:35.

**20** *Cyrene*. ch. 2:10; 6:9; 13:1. Mat. 27:32. *the Greeks*. ch. 6:1; 9:29. *preaching*. ch. 8:5, 35; 9:20; 17:18. 1 Co. 1:23, 24; 2:2. Ep. 3:8.

**21** *the hand*. 2 Ch. 30:12. Eze. 7:9; 8:18. Ne. 2:8, 18. Is. 53:1; 59:1. Lu. 1:66. *and a*. ver. 24; ch. 2:47; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7. 1 Co. 3:6, 7. 1 Th. 1:5. *turned*. ch. 9:35; 15:19; 26:18-20. 1 Th. 1:9, 10.

11 Behold, immediately three men stood before the house where I was, having been sent from Caesarea to me. 12 The Spirit told me to go with them, without discriminating. These six brothers also accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house. 13 He told us how he had seen the angel standing in his house, and saying to him, 'Send to Joppa, and get Simon, who is called Peter, 14 who will speak to you words by which you will be saved, you and all your house.' 15 As I began to speak, the Holy Spirit fell on them, even as on us at the beginning. 16 I remembered the word of the Lord, how he said, 'John indeed baptized in water, but you will be baptized in the Holy Spirit.' 17 If then God gave to them the same gift as us, when we believed in the Lord Jesus Christ, who was I, that I could withstand God?"

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, "Then God has also granted to the Gentiles repentance to life!"

19 They therefore who were scattered abroad by the oppression that arose about Stephen traveled as far as Phoenicia, Cyprus, and Antioch, speaking the word to no one except to Jews only. 20 But there were some of them, men of Cyprus and Cyrene, who, when they had come to Antioch, spoke to the Hellenists,‡ preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 The hand of the Lord was with them, and a great number believed and turned to the Lord.

ACTS 11:22-12:3

<sup>22</sup> ἠκούσθη δὲ ὁ λόγος εἰς τὰ ὅσα τῆς ἐκκλησίας τῆς οὐσίας ἐν Ἱερουσαλήμ περὶ αὐτῶν, καὶ ἐξἈπέστειλαν Βαρναβᾶν ἕως Ἀντιοχείας· <sup>23</sup> ὃς παραγενόμενος καὶ ἰδὼν τὴν χάριν τὴν τοῦ θεοῦ, ἐχάρη καὶ παρεκάλει πάντας τῇ προθέσει τῆς καρδίας προσμένειν τῷ κυρίῳ, <sup>24</sup> ὅτι ἦν ἀνὴρ ἀγαθὸς καὶ πλήρης πνεύματος ἁγίου καὶ πίστεως, καὶ προσετέθη ὄχλος ἰκανὸς τῷ κυρίῳ. <sup>25</sup> ἐξῆλθεν δὲ εἰς Ταρσὸν ἀναζητῆσαι Σαῦλον, <sup>26</sup> καὶ εὐρῶν ἤγαγεν εἰς Ἀντιόχειαν. ἐγένετο δὲ αὐτοῖς καὶ ἐνιαυτὸν ὅλον συναχθῆναι ἐν τῇ ἐκκλησίᾳ καὶ διδάξαι ὄχλον ἰκανόν, χρηματίσαι τε πρῶτως ἐν Ἀντιοχείᾳ τοὺς μαθητὰς Χριστιανούς.

<sup>27</sup> Ἐν ταύταις δὲ ταῖς ἡμέραις κατήλθον ἀπὸ Ἱεροσολύμων προφῆται εἰς Ἀντιόχειαν· <sup>28</sup> ἀναστὰς δὲ εἷς ἐξ αὐτῶν ὀνόματι Ἄγαβος ἐσήμανεν διὰ τοῦ πνεύματος λιμὸν μεγάλην μέλλειν ἔσεσθαι ἐφ' ὅλην τὴν οἰκουμένην· ἥτις ἐγένετο ἐπὶ Κλαυδίου. <sup>29</sup> τῶν δὲ μαθητῶν καθὼς εὐπορεῖτο τις ὥρισαν ἕκαστος αὐτῶν εἰς διακονίαν πέμψαι τοῖς κατοικοῦσιν ἐν τῇ Ἰουδαίᾳ ἀδελφοῖς· <sup>30</sup> ὃ καὶ ἐποίησαν ἀποστείλαντες πρὸς τοὺς πρεσβυτέρους διὰ χειρὸς Βαρναβᾶ καὶ Σαύλου.

<sup>12.1</sup> Κατ' ἐκεῖνον δὲ τὸν καιρὸν ἐπέβαλεν Ἡρώδης ὁ βασιλεὺς τὰς χειρὰς καθῶσαι τινὰς τῶν ἀπὸ τῆς ἐκκλησίας. <sup>2</sup> ἀνεῖλεν δὲ Ἰάκωβον τὸν ἀδελφὸν Ἰωάννου μαχαίρη. <sup>3</sup> ἰδὼν δὲ ὅτι ἀρεστόν ἐστιν τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις προσέθετο συλλαβεῖν καὶ Πέτρον (ἦσαν δὲ ἡμέραι τῶν ἀζύμων),

## ACTS 11:22-12:3

22 A.M. 4047. A.D. 43. *tidings*. ver. 1; ch. 8:14; 15:2. 1 Th. 3:6. *and they*. ch. 4:36, 37; 9:27; 13:1-3; 15:22, 35-39.

23 *sent*. Mar. 2:5. Col. 1:6. 1 Th. 1:3, 4. 2 Ti. 1:4; 5. 2 Pe. 1:4-9. 3 Jno. 4. *and exhorted*. ch. 13:43; 14:22. Jno. 8:31, 32; 15:4. 1 Th. 3:2-5. He. 10:19-26, 32-39. 2 Pe. 3:17, 18. 1 Jno. 2:28. *purpose*. Ps. 17:3. Pr. 23:15, 28. Da. 1:8. 2 Co. 1:17. 2 Ti. 3:10. *chase*. De. 10:20; 30:20. Jos. 22:5; 23:8. Mat. 16:24. 1 Co. 15:58.

24 *he was*. ch. 24:16. 2 Sa. 18:27. Ps. 37:23; 112:5. Pr. 12:2; 13:22; 14:14. Mat. 12:35; 19:17. Lu. 23:50. Jno. 7:12. Ro. 5:7. *full*. ch. 6:3, 5, 8. Ro. 15:15. *and much*. ver. 21; ch. 5:14; 9:31.

25 *to Tarsus*. ch. 9:11, 27, 30; 21:39.

26 *that*. ch. 13:1, 2. *with the church*. or, in the church. ch. 14:23, 27. 1 Co. 4:17; 11:18; 14:23. *taught*. Mat. 28:19. *vere*. ch. 26:28. Is. 65:15. 1 Co. 12:12. Ep. 3:15. 1 Pe. 4:14. 1 Jno. 2:27. Re. 3:18.

27 *prophets*. ch. 2:17; 13:1; 15:32; 21:4, 9. Mat. 23:34. 1 Co. 12:28; 14:32. Ep. 4:11.

28 *Agabus*. ch. 21:10. *great*. This was probably the famine which took place in the fourth year of Claudius, which continued for several years, and in which, says JOSEPHUS, 'many died for want of food.' Ge. 41:30, 31, 38. 1 Ki. 17:1-16. 2 Ki. 8:1. 2. *Claudius Claudius Caesar* succeeded C. Caligula, A.D. 41; and after a reign of upwards of thirteen years, he was poisoned by his wife Agrippina, and succeeded by Nero. Lu. 2:1; 3:1.

29 *every*. Ezr. 2:69. Ne. 5:8. 1 Co. 16:2. 2 Co. 8:2-4, 12-14. 1 Pe. 4:9-11. *to send*. ch. 2:44, 45; 4:34. Ec. 11:1, 2. Lu. 12:29-33. Ro. 15:25-27. 1 Co. 13:5; 16:1. 2 Co. 9:1, 2. Ga. 2:10. He. 13:5, 6.

30 *to the*. ch. 14:23; 15:4, 6, 23; 16:4; 20:17. 1 Ti. 5:17. Tit. 1:5. Ja. 5:14. 1 Pe. 5:1. *by*. ch. 12:25. 1 Co. 16:3, 4. 2 Co. 8:17-21.

*King Herod persecutes the Christians, kills James, and imprisons Peter; whom an angel delivers upon the prayers of the church, 1-19. Herod in his pride taking to himself the honour due to God, is stricken by an angel, and dies miserably, 20-23. After his death, the word of God prospers, 24. Saul and Barnabas return to Antioch, 25.*

1 Cir. A.M. 4048. A.D. 44. *stretched forth his hands*. or, began. ch. 4:30; 9:31. Lu. 22:53. *to rex*. Mat. 10:17, 18; 24:9. Jno. 15:20; 16:2.

2 *James*. Mat. 4:21, 22; 20:23. Mar. 10:35, 38. *with*. 1 Ki. 19:1, 10. Je. 26:23. He. 11:37.

3 *he saw*. ch. 24:27; 25:9. Jno. 12:43. Ga. 1:10. 1 Th. 2:4. *he proceeded*. ch. 2:14; 4:13. Ps. 76:10. Jno. 19:11; 21:18. *Then*. Ex. 12:14-20; 13:3-7; 23:15. Le. 23:6-14. Mat. 26:17. 1 Co. 5:7, 8.

22 The report concerning them came to the ears of the assembly which was in Jerusalem. They sent out Barnabas to go as far as Antioch, 23 who, when he had come, and had seen the grace of God, was glad. He exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they should remain near to the Lord. 24 For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Spirit and of faith, and many people were added to the Lord.

25 Barnabas went out to Tarsus to look for Saul. 26 When he had found him, he brought him to Antioch. For a whole year they were gathered together with the assembly, and taught many people. The disciples were first called Christians in Antioch.

27 Now in these days, prophets came down from Jerusalem to Antioch. 28 One of them named Agabus stood up, and indicated by the Spirit that there should be a great famine all over the world, which also happened in the days of Claudius. 29 As any of the disciples had plenty, each determined to send relief to the brothers who lived in Judea; 30 which they also did, sending it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

## 12

Now about that time, King Herod stretched out his hands to oppress some of the assembly. 2 He killed James, the brother of John, with the sword. 3 When he saw that it pleased the Jews, he proceeded to seize Peter also. This was during the days of unleavened bread.

ACTS 12:4-13

<sup>4</sup> ὄν καὶ πιάσας ἔθετο εἰς φυλακὴν, παραδοὺς τέσσαρσιν τετραδίοις στρατιωτῶν φυλάσσειν αὐτόν, βουλόμενος μετὰ τὸ πάσχα ἀναγαγεῖν αὐτόν τῷ λαῷ. <sup>5</sup> ὁ μὲν οὖν Πέτρος ἐτηρεῖτο ἐν τῇ φυλακῇ· προσευχὴ δὲ ἦν ἐκτενωῶς γινομένη ὑπὸ τῆς ἐκκλησίας πρὸς τὸν θεὸν περὶ αὐτοῦ.

<sup>6</sup> Ὅτε δὲ ἤμελλεν προαγαγεῖν αὐτόν ὁ Ἡρώδης, τῇ νυκτὶ ἐκείνῃ ἦν ὁ Πέτρος κοιμώμενος μεταξύ δύο στρατιωτῶν δεδεμένος ἀλύσειν δυσίν, φύλακές τε πρὸ τῆς θύρας ἐτήρουν τὴν φυλακὴν. <sup>7</sup> καὶ ἰδοὺ ἄγγελος κυρίου ἐπέστη, καὶ φῶς ἔλαμψεν ἐν τῷ οἰκήματι· πατάξας δὲ τὴν πλευρὰν τοῦ Πέτρου ἤγειρεν αὐτόν λέγων· Ἀνάστα ἐν τάχει· καὶ ἐξέπεσαν αὐτοῦ αἱ ἀλύσεις ἐκ τῶν χειρῶν. <sup>8</sup> εἶπεν δὲ ὁ ἄγγελος πρὸς αὐτόν· Ζῶσαι καὶ ὑπόδησαι τὰ σανδάλια σου· ἐποίησεν δὲ οὕτως, καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ· Περιβαλοῦ τὸ ἱμάτιόν σου καὶ ἀκολούθει μοι. <sup>9</sup> καὶ ἐξελθὼν ἠκολούθει, καὶ οὐκ ἤδει ὅτι ἀληθὲς ἐστὶν τὸ γινόμενον διὰ τοῦ ἀγγέλου, ἐδόκει δὲ ὄραμα βλέπειν. <sup>10</sup> διελθόντες δὲ πρώτην φυλακὴν καὶ δευτέραν ἦλθαν ἐπὶ τὴν πύλην τὴν σιδηρᾶν τὴν φέρουσαν εἰς τὴν πόλιν, ἣτις αὐτομάτῃ ἠνοιγῆ αὐτοῖς, καὶ ἐξελθόντες προῆλθον ῥύμην μίαν, καὶ εὐθέως ἀπέστη ὁ ἄγγελος ἀπ' αὐτοῦ. <sup>11</sup> καὶ ὁ Πέτρος ἐν ἑαυτῷ γενόμενος εἶπεν· Νῦν οἶδα ἀληθῶς ὅτι ἐξαπέστειλεν ὁ κύριος τὸν ἄγγελον αὐτοῦ καὶ ἐξείλατό με ἐκ χειρὸς Ἡρώδου καὶ πάσης τῆς προσδοκίας τοῦ λαοῦ τῶν Ἰουδαίων.

<sup>12</sup> Συνιδῶν τε ἦλθεν ἐπὶ τὴν οἰκίαν τῆς Μαρίας τῆς μητρὸς Ἰωάννου τοῦ ἐπικαλουμένου Μάρκου, οὗ ἦσαν ἱκανοὶ συνηθροισμένοι καὶ προσευχόμενοι. <sup>13</sup> κρούσαντος δὲ αὐτοῦ τὴν θύραν τοῦ πυλῶνος προσῆλθε παιδίσκη ὑπακοῦσαι ὀνόματι Ῥόδη,

## ACTS 12:4-13

<sup>4</sup> *he put*. ch. 4:3; 5:18; 8:3. Mat. 24:9. Lu. 21:12; 22:33. Jno. 13:36-38; 21:18. *delivered*. ch. 16:23, 24. Mat. 27:64-66. *intending*. ch. 4:28. Es. 3:6, 7, 13. Pr. 19:21; 27:1. La. 3:37. Mat. 26:5. *Easter*. Rather, *the passover*, *to pascha*.

<sup>5</sup> *prayer was made without ceasing*, or, instant and earnest prayer was made. ver. 12. Is. 62:6, 7. Mat. 18:19. Lu. 18:1. 1 Co. 12:26. 2 Co. 1:11. Ep. 6:18-20. 1 Th. 5:17. He. 13:3. Ja. 5:16.

<sup>6</sup> *the same*. Ge. 22:14. De. 32:26. 1 Sa. 23:26, 27. Ps. 3:5, 6; 4:8. Is. 26:3, 4. Phi. 4:6, 7. He. 13:6. *bound*. ch. 21:33; 28:20. Je. 40:4. Ep. 6:20, marg. 2 Ti. 1:16. *and the*. ch. 5:23. Mat. 28:4.

<sup>7</sup> *the angel*. ver. 23; ch. 5:19; 10:30; 27:23, 24. 1 Ki. 19:5, 7. Ps. 34:7; 37:32, 33. Is. 37:30. Da. 6:22. He. 1:14, *and a*. ch. 9:3. 2 Sa. 22:29. Eze. 43:2. Mi. 7:9. Hab. 3:4, 11. Re. 18:1. *Arise*. Ge. 19:15, 16. Is. 60:1. Ep. 5:14. *And his*. The two chains with which his hands were fastened to those of the two soldiers between whom he slept. This, it appears, was the Roman method of securing a prisoner, and seems to be that which is intimated in ver. 6; ch. 2:24; 16:26. Ps. 105:18-20; 107:14; 116:16; 142:6, 7; 146:7. Da. 3:24, 25.

<sup>9</sup> *he went*. ch. 26:19. Ge. 6:22. Jno. 2:5. He. 11:8. *wist not*. That is, he *know* not; *wist* being the preter tense of the obsolete verb *wis*, from the Saxon *wissan*, in German *wissen*, and Dutch *wysen*, to *think*, *imagine*, *know*. ch. 10:3, 17; 11:5. Ge. 45:26. Ps. 126:1. 2 Co. 12:1-3.

<sup>10</sup> *the first*. ver. 4. Ge. 40:3; 42:17. Nu. 15:34. Is. 21:8. *which*. ch. 5:19; 16:26. Is. 45:1, 2. Jno. 20:19, 26. Re. 3:7.

<sup>11</sup> *was come*. He was in an ecstasy; and it was only when the angel left him, that he was fully convinced that all was real. Lu. 15:17. *I know*. Ge. 15:13; 18:13; 26:9. *that the*. ver. 7; ch. 5:19. 2 Ch. 16:9. Ps. 34:7. Da. 3:25, 28; 6:22. He. 1:14. *and bath*. 2 Sa. 22:1. Job 5:19. Ps. 33:18; 34:22; 41:2; 97:10; 109:31. 2 Co. 1:8-10. 2 Pe. 2:9. *all*. ch. 23:12-30; 24:27; 25:3-5, 9. Job 31:31.

<sup>12</sup> *he came*. ch. 4:23; 16:40. *John*. ver. 25; ch. 13:5, 13; 15:37-39. Col. 4:10. 2 Ti. 4:11. *Phile*. 24. *where*. ver. 5. Is. 65:24. Mat. 18:19, 20. 1 Jno. 5:14, 15.

<sup>13</sup> *knocked*. ver. 16. Lu. 13:25. *harken*. or, ask who was there.

4 When he had arrested him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four squads of four soldiers each to guard him, intending to bring him out to the people after the Passover. 5 Peter therefore was kept in the prison, but constant prayer was made by the assembly to God for him. 6 The same night when Herod was about to bring him out, Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains. Guards in front of the door kept the prison.

7 And behold, an angel of the Lord stood by him, and a light shone in the cell. He struck Peter on the side, and woke him up, saying, "Stand up quickly!" His chains fell off his hands. 8 The angel said to him, "Get dressed and put on your sandals." He did so. He said to him, "Put on your cloak and follow me." 9 And he went out and followed him. He didn't know that what was being done by the angel was real, but thought he saw a vision. 10 When they were past the first and the second guard, they came to the iron gate that leads into the city, which opened to them by itself. They went out, and went down one street, and immediately the angel departed from him.

11 When Peter had come to himself, he said, "Now I truly know that the Lord has sent out his angel and delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from everything the Jewish people were expecting." 12 Thinking about that, he came to the house of Mary, the mother of John who was called Mark, where many were gathered together and were praying. 13 When Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a servant girl named Rhoda came to answer.

ACTS 12:14-24

<sup>14</sup> καὶ ἐπιγνοῦσα τὴν φωνὴν τοῦ Πέτρου ἀπὸ τῆς χαρᾶς οὐκ ἤνοιξεν τὸν πυλῶνα, εἰσδραμοῦσα δὲ ἀπήγγειλεν ἐστάναι τὸν Πέτρον πρὸ τοῦ πυλῶνος. <sup>15</sup> οἱ δὲ πρὸς αὐτὴν εἶπαν· Μαίνη· ἡ δὲ διῖσχυρίζετο οὕτως ἔχειν. οἱ δὲ ἔλεγον· Ὁ ἄγγελός ἐστιν αὐτοῦ. <sup>16</sup> ὁ δὲ Πέτρος ἐπέμενεν κρούων· ἀνοιξαντες δὲ εἶδαν αὐτὸν καὶ ἐξέστησαν. <sup>17</sup> κατασεισας δὲ αὐτοῖς τῇ χειρὶ σιγαῶν διηγήσατο αὐτοῖς πῶς ὁ κύριος αὐτὸν ἐξήγαγεν ἐκ τῆς φυλακῆς, εἶπέν τε· Ἀπαγγείλατε Ἰακώβω καὶ τοῖς ἀδελφοῖς ταῦτα. καὶ ἐξελθὼν ἐπορεύθη εἰς ἕτερον τόπον.

<sup>18</sup> Γενομένης δὲ ἡμέρας ἦν ταραχος οὐκ ὀλίγος ἐν τοῖς στρατιώταις, τί ἄρα ὁ Πέτρος ἐγένετο. <sup>19</sup> Ἡρώδης δὲ ἐπιζητήσας αὐτὸν καὶ μὴ εὐρῶν ἀνακρίνας τοὺς φύλακας ἐκέλευσεν ἀπαχθῆναι, καὶ κατελθὼν ἀπὸ τῆς Ἰουδαίας εἰς Καισάρειαν διέτριβεν.

<sup>20</sup> Ἦν δὲ θυμομαχῶν Τυρίοις καὶ Σιδωνίοις· ὁμοθυμαδὸν δὲ παρῆσαν πρὸς αὐτόν, καὶ πείσαντες Βλάστον τὸν ἐπὶ τοῦ κοιτῶνος τοῦ βασιλέως ἤτοῦντο εἰρήνην διὰ τὸ τρέφεσθαι αὐτῶν τὴν χώραν ἀπὸ τῆς βασιλικῆς. <sup>21</sup> τακτῇ δὲ ἡμέρᾳ ὁ Ἡρώδης ἐνδυσάμενος ἐσθῆτα βασιλικὴν καὶ καθίσας ἐπὶ τοῦ βήματος ἐδημηγόρει πρὸς αὐτούς. <sup>22</sup> ὁ δὲ δῆμος ἐπεφώνει· Θεοῦ φωνὴ καὶ οὐκ ἀνθρώπου. <sup>23</sup> παραχρηῖμα δὲ ἐπάταξεν αὐτὸν ἄγγελος κυρίου ἀνθ' ὧν οὐκ ἔδωκεν τὴν δόξαν τῷ θεῷ, καὶ γενόμενος σκωληκόβρωτος ἐξέψυξεν.

<sup>24</sup> Ὁ δὲ λόγος τοῦ θεοῦ ἠϋξάνεν καὶ ἐπληθύνετο.



## ACTS 12:14-24

**14** *she opened.* Mat. 28:8. Lu. 24:41.  
**15** *Thou.* ch. 26:24. Job 9:16. Mar. 16:11, 14. Lu. 24:11. *It is.* Ge. 48:16. Mat. 18:10. Lu. 24:37, 38.  
**17** *beckoning.* ch. 13:16; 19:33; 21:40. Lu. 1:22. Jno. 13:24. *declared.* Ps. 66:16; 102:20, 21; 107:21, 22; 116:14, 15; 146:7. *James.* ch. 15:13; 21:18. 1 Co. 15:7. Ga. 1:19; 2:9, 12. Ja. 1:1. *And he.* ch. 16:40. Mat. 10:23. Jno. 7:1; 8:59; 10:40; 11:54.  
**18** *there.* ch. 5:22-25; 16:27; 19:23.  
**19** *sought for him.* 1 Sa. 23:14. Ps. 37:32, 33. Je. 36:26. Mat. 2:13. *he examined.* ver. 4, 6. Mat. 28:11-15. *commanded.* Da. 2:11-13. Mat. 2:16. Jno. 12:10, 11. *he went.* ch. 21:8; 25:13. 1 Ki. 20:43. Es. 6:12.  
**20** *was highly displeased.* or, bare an hostile mind intending war. *Tyre.* Ge. 10:15, 19. Jos. 19:29. Is. 23:1-4. Mat. 11:21, 22. *but.* Pr. 17:14; 20:18; 25:8. Ec. 10:4. Is. 27:4, 5. Lu. 14:31, 32. *the king's chamberlain.* *Gr.* that was over the king's bed-chamber. *because.* 1 Ki. 5:9-11. 2 Ch. 2:10, 15. Ezr. 3:7. Eze. 27:17. Ho. 2:8, 9. Am. 4:6-9. Hag. 1:8-11; 2:16, 17. Lu. 16:8.  
**22** ch. 14:10-13. Ps. 122. Da. 6:7. Jude 16. Re. 13:4.  
**23** *the angel.* Ex. 12:12, 23, 29. 1 Sa. 25:38. 2 Sa. 24:17. 1 Ch. 21:14-18. 2 Ch. 32:21. *because.* ch. 10:25, 26; 14:14, 15. Ex. 9:17; 10:3. Ps. 115:1. Is. 37:23. Eze. 28:2, 9. Da. 4:30-37; 5:18-24. Lu. 12:47, 48. 2 Th. 2:4. *and he.* 2 Ch. 21:18, 19. Job 7:5; 19:26. Is. 14:11; 51:8; 66:24. Mar. 9:44-48.  
**24** ch. 5:39; 6:7; 11:21; 19:20. Pr. 28:28. Is. 41:10-13; 54:14-17; 55:10. Da. 2:24, 44. Mat. 16:18. Col. 1:6. 2 Th. 3:1.

14 When she recognized Peter's voice, she didn't open the gate for joy, but ran in, and reported that Peter was standing in front of the gate.

15 They said to her, "You are crazy!" But she insisted that it was so. They said, "It is his angel." 16 But Peter continued knocking. When they had opened, they saw him, and were amazed. 17 But he, beckoning to them with his hand to be silent, declared to them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. He said, "Tell these things to James and to the brothers." Then he departed and went to another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers about what had become of Peter. 19 When Herod had sought for him, and didn't find him, he examined the guards, then commanded that they should be put to death. He went down from Judea to Caesarea, and stayed there. 20 Now Herod was very angry with the people of Tyre and Sidon. They came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus, the king's personal aide, their friend, they asked for peace, because their country depended on the king's country for food. 21 On an appointed day, Herod dressed himself in royal clothing, sat on the throne, and gave a speech to them. 22 The people shouted, "The voice of a god, and not of a man!" 23 Immediately an angel of the Lord struck him, because he didn't give God the glory. Then he was eaten by worms and died.

24 But the word of God grew and multiplied.

ACTS 12:25-13:10

<sup>25</sup> Βαρναβᾶς δὲ καὶ Σαῦλος ὑπέστρεψαν, εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ πληρώσαντες τὴν διακονίαν, συμπαραλαβόντες Ἰωάννην τὸν ἐπικληθέντα Μάρκον.

<sup>13.1</sup> Ἦσαν δὲ ἐν Ἀντιοχείᾳ κατὰ τὴν οὔσαν ἐκκλησίαν προφῆται καὶ διδάσκαλοι ὃ τε Βαρναβᾶς καὶ Συμεὼν ὁ καλούμενος Νίγηρ, καὶ Λούκιος ὁ Κυρηναῖος, Μαναὴν τε Ἡρώδου τοῦ τετραάρχου σύντροφος καὶ Σαῦλος. <sup>2</sup> λειτουργούντων δὲ αὐτῶν τῷ κυρίῳ καὶ νηστευόντων εἶπεν τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον· Ἀφορίσατε δὴ μοι τὸν Βαρναβᾶν καὶ Σαῦλον εἰς τὸ ἔργον ὃ προσκέκλημαι αὐτούς. <sup>3</sup> τότε νηστεύσαντες καὶ προσευξάμενοι καὶ ἐπιθέντες τὰς χεῖρας αὐτοῖς ἀπέλυσαν.

<sup>4</sup> Αὐτοὶ μὲν οὖν ἐκπεμφθέντες ὑπὸ τοῦ ἁγίου πνεύματος κατήλθον εἰς Σελεύκειαν, ἐκεῖθεν τε ἀπέπλευσαν εἰς Κύπρον, <sup>5</sup> καὶ γενόμενοι ἐν Σαλαμίῃ κατήγγελλον τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ ἐν ταῖς συναγωγαῖς τῶν Ἰουδαίων· εἶχον δὲ καὶ Ἰωάννην ὑπηρετήν. <sup>6</sup> διελθόντες δὲ ὅλην τὴν νῆσον ἄχρι Πάφου εὔρον ἄνδρα τινὰ μάγον ψευδοπροφήτην Ἰουδαῖον ᾧ ὄνομα Βαριησοῦ, <sup>7</sup> ὃς ἦν σὺν τῷ ἀνθυπάτῳ Σεργίῳ Παύλῳ, ἀνδρὶ συνετῷ. οὗτος προσκαλεσάμενος Βαρναβᾶν καὶ Σαῦλον ἐπέζητησεν ἀκοῦσαι τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>8</sup> ἀντίστατο δὲ αὐτοῖς Ἐλύμας ὁ μάγος, οὕτως γὰρ μεθερμηνεύεται τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ, ζητῶν διαστρέψαι τὸν ἀνθύπατον ἀπὸ τῆς πίστεως. <sup>9</sup> Σαῦλος δέ, ὁ καὶ Παῦλος, πλησθεὶς πνεύματος ἁγίου ἀτενίσας εἰς αὐτὸν <sup>10</sup> εἶπεν· ὦ πλήρης παντὸς δόλου καὶ πάσης ῥαδιουργίας, υἱὲ διαβόλου, ἐχθρὲ πάσης δικαιοσύνης, οὐ παύση διαστρέφων τὰς ὁδοὺς κυρίου τὰς εὐθείας;

## ACTS 12:25-13:10

**25** Barnabas. ch. 11:29, 30; 13:1–3. *ministry, or, charge. took.* ch. 13:5, 13; 15:37. *John.* ver. 12. 1 Pe. 5:13.

*Paul and Barnabas are chosen to go to the Gentiles, 1–5. Of Sergius Paulus, and Elymas the sorcerer, 6–12. Paul preaches at Antioch that Jesus is Christ, 13–41. The Gentiles believe, 42, 43; but the Jews gainsay and blaspheme, whereupon they turn to the Gentiles, of whom many believe, 44–49. The Jews raise a persecution against Paul and Barnabas, who go to Iconium, 50–52.*

1 *Cir.* A.M. 4049. A.D. 45. *in the.* ch. 11:22–24; 14:26, 27. *prophets.* ch. 11:25–27; 15:35. *Ro.* 12:6, 7. 1 *Co.* 12:28, 29; 14:24, 25. *Ep.* 4:11. 1 *Th.* 5:20. *Barnabas.* ch. 4:36; 11:22–26, 30; 12:25. 1 *Co.* 9:6. *Ga.* 2:9, 13. *Lucius.* ch. 11:20. *Ro.* 16:21. *which, etc. or, Herod's foster-brother. Herod.* Mat. 14:1–10. *Lu.* 3:1, 19, 20; 13:31, 32; 23:7–11. *Phi.* 4:22. *and Saul.* ver. 9; ch. 8:1–3; 9:1.

2 *they.* ch. 6:4. *De.* 10:8. 1 *Sa.* 2:11. 1 *Ch.* 16:4, 37, etc. *Ro.* 15:16. *Col.* 4:17. 2 *Ti.* 1:11; 4:5, 11. *fasted.* ver. 3; ch. 10:30. *Da.* 9:3. *Mat.* 6:16; 9:14, 15. *Lu.* 2:37. 1 *Co.* 7:5. 2 *Co.* 6:5; 11:27. *the Holy.* ch. 10:19; 16:6, 7. 1 *Co.* 12:11. *Separate.* ch. 22:21. *Nu.* 8:11–14. *Ro.* 1:1; 10:15. *Ga.* 1:15; 2:8, 9. 2 *Ti.* 2:2. *the work.* ch. 9:15; 14:26. *Mat.* 9:38. *Lu.* 10:1. *Ep.* 3:7. 1 *Ti.* 2:7. 2 *Ti.* 1:11. *He.* 5:4.

3 *they had.* ver. 2; ch. 6:6; 8:15–17; 9:17; 14:23. *Nu.* 27:23. 1 *Ti.* 4:14; 5:22. 2 *Ti.* 1:6; 2:2. *they sent.* ch. 14:26; 15:40. *Ro.* 10:15. 3 *Jno.* 6–8.

4 *being.* ch. 20:23. *Cyprus.* ch. 4:36; 11:19; 27:4.

5 *in the.* ver. 14, 46; ch. 14:1; 17:1–3, 17; 18:4; 19:8. *John.* ch. 12:25; 15:37. *Col.* 4:10. *their.* Ex. 24:13. 1 *Ki.* 19:3, 21. 2 *Ki.* 3:11. *Mat.* 20:26. 2 *Ti.* 4:11.

6 *certain.* ch. 8:9–11; 19:18, 19. *Ex.* 22:18. *Le.* 20:6. *De.* 18:10–12. 1 *Ch.* 10:13. *Is.* 8:19, 20. *a false.* De. 13:1–3. 1 *Ki.* 22:22. *Je.* 23:14, 15. *Eze.* 13:10–16. *Zec.* 13:3. *Mat.* 24:24. 2 *Co.* 11:13. 2 *Ti.* 3:8. 2 *Pe.* 2:1–3. 1 *Jno.* 4:1. *Re.* 19:20. *whose.* Mat. 16:17. *Mar.* 10:46. *Jno.* 21:15–17.

7 *the deputy.* ver. 12; ch. 18:12; 19:38. *a prudent.* ch. 17:11, 12. *Pr.* 14:8, 15, 18; 18:15. *Ho.* 14:9. 1 *Th.* 5:21.

8 *for.* ver. 6; ch. 9:36. *Jno.* 1:41. *withstood.* Ex. 7:11–13. 1 *Ki.* 22:24. *Je.* 28:1, 10, 11; 29:24–32. 2 *Ti.* 3:8; 4:14, 15.

9 *who.* ver. 7. *filled.* ch. 2:4; 4:8, 31; 7:55. *Mi.* 3:8. *sa.* Mar. 3:5. *Lu.* 20:17.

10 *O full.* ch. 8:20–23. *Ec.* 9:3. *Mat.* 3:7; 15:19; 23:25–33. *Lu.* 11:39. 2 *Co.* 11:3. *thou child.* Ge. 3:15. *Mat.* 13:38. *Jno.* 8:44. 1 *Jno.* 3:8. *will.* ch. 20:30. *Je.* 23:36. *Mat.* 23:13. *Lu.* 11:52. *Ga.* 1:7. *the right.* ch. 18:25, 26. *Ge.* 18:19. 2 *Ch.* 17:6. *Ho.* 14:9. *Jno.* 1:23.

25 Barnabas and Saul returned to Jerusalem when they had fulfilled their service, also taking with them John who was called Mark.

## 13

Now in the assembly that was at Antioch there were some prophets and teachers: Barnabas, Simeon who was called Niger, Lucius of Cyrene, Manaen the foster brother of Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. 2 As they served the Lord and fasted, the Holy Spirit said, “Separate Barnabas and Saul for me, for the work to which I have called them.”

3 Then, when they had fasted and prayed and laid their hands on them, they sent them away. 4 So, being sent out by the Holy Spirit, they went down to Seleucia. From there they sailed to Cyprus. 5 When they were at Salamis, they proclaimed God’s word in the Jewish synagogues. They also had John as their attendant. 6 When they had gone through the island to Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar Jesus,<sup>7</sup> who was with the proconsul, Sergius Paulus, a man of understanding. This man summoned Barnabas and Saul, and sought to hear the word of God.<sup>8</sup> But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn the proconsul away from the faith. 9 But Saul, who is also called Paul, filled with the Holy Spirit, fastened his eyes on him, 10 and said, “You son of the devil, full of all deceit and all cunning, you enemy of all righteousness, will you not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?”

ACTS 13:11-21

<sup>11</sup> καὶ νῦν ἰδοὺ χεὶρ κυρίου ἐπὶ σέ, καὶ ἔση τυφλὸς μὴ βλέπων τὸν ἥλιον ἄχρι καιροῦ. παραχρῆμα δὲ ἔπεσεν ἐπ' αὐτὸν ἀγλὸς καὶ σκότος, καὶ περιάγων ἐζήτει χειραγωγούς. <sup>12</sup> τότε ἰδὼν ὁ ἀνθύπατος τὸ γεγονός ἐπίστευσεν ἐκπλησόμενος ἐπὶ τῇ διδαχῇ τοῦ κυρίου.

<sup>13</sup> Ἀναχθέντες δὲ ἀπὸ τῆς Πάφου οἱ περὶ Παῦλον ἦλθον εἰς Πέργην τῆς Παμφυλίας· Ἰωάννης δὲ ἀποχωρήσας ἀπ' αὐτῶν ὑπέστρεφεν εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα. <sup>14</sup> αὐτοὶ δὲ διελθόντες ἀπὸ τῆς Πέργης παρεγένοντο εἰς Ἀντιόχειαν τὴν Πισιδίαν, καὶ εἰσελθόντες εἰς τὴν συναγωγὴν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ τῶν σαββάτων ἐκάθισαν. <sup>15</sup> μετὰ δὲ τὴν ἀνάγνωσιν τοῦ νόμου καὶ τῶν προφητῶν ἀπέστειλαν οἱ ἀρχισυνάγωγοι πρὸς αὐτοὺς λέγοντες· Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, εἴ τις ἐστὶν ἐν ὑμῖν λόγος παρακλήσεως πρὸς τὸν λαόν, λέγετε. <sup>16</sup> ἀναστὰς δὲ Παῦλος καὶ καταθείσας τῇ χειρὶ εἶπεν· Ἄνδρες Ἰσραηλῖται καὶ οἱ φοβούμενοι τὸν θεόν, ἀκούσατε. <sup>17</sup> ὁ θεὸς τοῦ λαοῦ τούτου Ἰσραὴλ ἐξελέξατο τοὺς πατέρας ἡμῶν, καὶ τὸν λαὸν ὕψωσεν ἐν τῇ παροικίᾳ ἐν γῆ Αἰγύπτου, καὶ μετὰ βραχίονος ὑψηλοῦ ἐξήγαγεν αὐτοὺς ἐξ αὐτῆς, <sup>18</sup> καὶ, ὡς τεσσερακονταετῆ χρόνον ἐτροποφόρησεν αὐτοὺς ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ, <sup>19</sup> καὶ καθελὼν ἔθνη ἑπτὰ ἐν γῆ Χανάαν κατεκληρονόμησεν τὴν γῆν αὐτῶν <sup>20</sup> ὡς ἔτεσι τετρακοσίοις καὶ πεντήκοντα. καὶ μετὰ ταῦτα ἔδωκεν κριτὰς ἕως Σαμουὴλ τοῦ προφήτου. <sup>21</sup> ἀκαίρως ἠτήσαντο βασιλέα, καὶ ἔδωκεν αὐτοῖς ὁ θεὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ υἱὸν Κίς, ἄνδρα ἐκ φυλῆς Βενιαμίν, ἔτη τεσσεράκοντα·

ACTS 13:11-21

11 *hand*. Ex. 9:3. 1 Sa. 5:6, 9, 11. Job 19:21. Ps. 32:4; 38:2; 39:10, 11. *Iban*. ch. 9:8, 9, 17. Ge. 19:11. 2 Ki. 6:8. Is. 29:10. Jno. 9:39. Ro. 11:7–10, 25. *a mist*. 2 Pe. 2:17.  
 12 *the deputy*. ver. 7; ch. 28:7. *when*. ch. 19:17. Mat. 27:54. Lu. 7:16. *being*. ch. 6:10. Mat. 7:28, 29. Lu. 4:22. Jno. 7:46. 2 Co. 10:4, 5.  
 13 *loosed*. ver. 6; ch. 27:13. *Perga*. ch. 2:10; 14:24, 25; 27:5. *John*. ver. 5; ch. 15:38. Col. 4:10. 2 Ti. 4:11.  
 14 A.M. 4050. A.D. 46. *Antioch*. ch. 14:19, 21–24. *went*. ver. 5; ch. 16:13; 17:2; 18:4; 19:8.  
 15 *the reading*. ver. 27; ch. 15:21. Lu. 4:16–18. *the rulers*. ch. 18:8, 17. Mar. 5:22. *Ye men*. ch. 1:16; 2:29, 37; 7:2; 15:7; 22:1. *if*. ch. 2:4; 20:2. Ro. 12:8. 1 Co. 14:3. He. 13:22.  
 16 *beckoning*. ch. 12:17; 19:33; 21:40. *Men*. ver. 26; ch. 2:22; 3:12. *and ye*. ver. 42, 43, 46; ch. 10:2, 35. 1 Ki. 8:40. Ps. 67:7; 85:9; 135:20. Lu. 1:50; 23:40. *give*. ch. 2:14; 22:1, 22. De. 32:46, 47. Ps. 49:1–3; 78:1, 2. Mi. 3:8, 9. Mat. 11:15. Re. 2:7, 11, 17, 29.  
 17 *God*. ch. 7:2, etc. Ge. 12:1–3; 17:7, 8. De. 4:37; 7:6–8; 9:5; 14:2. Ne. 9:7, 8. Ps. 105:6–12, 42, 43; 135:4. Is. 41:8, 9; 44:1. Je. 33:24–26. 1 Pe. 2:9. *and exalted*. ch. 7:17. Ex. 1:7–9. De. 10:22. Ps. 105:23, 24. *and with*. ch. 7:36. Ex. ch. 6–14; 15:1–21; 18:11. De. 4:20, 34; 7:19. 1 Sa. 4:8. Ne. 9:9–12. Ps. 77:13–20; 78:12, 13, 42–53; 105:26–39; 106:7–11; 114; 135:8–10; 136:10–15. Is. 63:9–14. Je. 32:20, 21. Am. 2:10. Mi. 6:4; 7:15, 16.  
 18 *about*. ch. 7:36, 39–43. Ex. 16:2, 35. Nu. 14:22, 33, 34. De. 9:7, 21–24. Ne. 9:16–21. Ps. 78:17–42; 95:8–11; 106:13–29. Eze. 20:10–17. Am. 5:25, 26. 1 Co. 10:1–10. He. 3:7–10, 16–19. *suffered*. *Gr.* ετρωπορορησεν, *perhaps* for ετρωπορορησεν, bore, or fed them as a nurse beareth, or feedeth her child. De. 1:31. *according to the LXX., and so Chrysostom.*  
 19 *when*. ch. 7:45. De. 7:1. Jos. 24:11. Ne. 9:24. Ps. 78:55. *Canaan*. Ge. 12:5; 17:8. Ps. 135:11. *Canaan*. *be divided*. Nu. 26:53–56. Jos. 14:1; 18:10; 23:4. Ps. 78:55.  
 20 *he gave*. Ju. 2:16; 3:10. Ru. 1:1. 1 Sa. 12:11. 2 Sa. 7:11. 2 Ki. 23:22. 1 Ch. 17:6. *until*. 1 Sa. 3:20.  
 21 *they*. 1 Sa. 8:5–22; 12:12–19. *Saul*. 1 Sa. 10:1, 21–26; 11:15; 15:1. *Cir.* 1 Sa. 9:1, 2; 10:21, Kish.

11 Now, behold, the hand of the Lord is on you, and you will be blind, not seeing the sun for a season!”

Immediately a mist and darkness fell on him. He went around seeking someone to lead him by the hand. 12 Then the proconsul, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the teaching of the Lord.

13 Now Paul and his company set sail from Paphos, and came to Perga in Pamphylia. John departed from them and returned to Jerusalem. 14 But they, passing on from Perga, came to Antioch of Pisidia. They went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day, and sat down. 15 After the reading of the law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent to them, saying, “Brothers, if you have any word of exhortation for the people, speak.”

16 Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand said, “Men of Israel, and you who fear God, listen. 17 The God of this people\* chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they stayed as aliens in the land of Egypt, and with an uplifted arm, he led them out of it. 18 For a period of about forty years he put up with them in the wilderness. 19 When he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Canaan, he gave them their land for an inheritance for about four hundred fifty years. 20 After these things, he gave them judges until Samuel the prophet. 21 Afterward they asked for a king, and God gave to them Saul the son of Kish, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, for forty years.

ACTS 13:22-33

<sup>22</sup> καὶ μεταστήσας αὐτὸν ἤγειρεν τὸν Δαυὶδ αὐτοῖς εἰς βασιλέα, ᾧ καὶ εἶπεν μαρτυρήσας· Εὐθρον Δαυὶδ τὸν τοῦ Ἰεσσαί, ἄνδρα κατὰ τὴν καρδίαν μου, ὃς ποιήσει πάντα τὰ θελήματά μου. <sup>23</sup> τούτου ὁ θεὸς ἀπὸ τοῦ σπέρματος κατ' ἐπαγγελίαν ἤγαγεν τῷ Ἰσραὴλ σωτῆρα Ἰησοῦν, <sup>24</sup> προκηρῦξαντος Ἰωάννου πρὸ προσώπου τῆς εἰσόδου αὐτοῦ βάπτισμα μετανοίας παντὶ τῷ λαῷ Ἰσραὴλ. <sup>25</sup> ὡς δὲ ἐπλήρου Ἰωάννης τὸν δρόμον, ἔλεγεν· Τί ἐμὲ ὑπονοεῖτε εἶναι; οὐκ εἰμὶ ἐγώ· ἀλλ' ἰδοὺ ἔρχεται μετ' ἐμὲ οὗ οὐκ εἰμὶ ἄξιος τὸ ὑπόδημα τῶν ποδῶν λῦσαι.

<sup>26</sup> Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, υἱοὶ γένους Ἀβραάμ καὶ οἱ ἐν ὑμῖν φοβούμενοι τὸν θεόν, ἡμῖν ὁ λόγος τῆς σωτηρίας ταύτης ἐξαπεστάλη. <sup>27</sup> οἱ γὰρ κατοικοῦντες ἐν Ἱερουσαλὴμ καὶ οἱ ἄρχοντες αὐτῶν τοῦτον ἀγνοήσαντες καὶ τὰς φωνὰς τῶν προφητῶν τὰς κατὰ πᾶν σάββατον ἀναγινωσκομένας κρίναντες ἐπλήρωσαν, <sup>28</sup> καὶ μηδεμίαν αἰτίαν θανάτου εὐρόντες ἤτήσαντο Πιλάτον ἀναιρεθῆναι αὐτόν. <sup>29</sup> ὡς δὲ ἐτέλεσαν πάντα τὰ περὶ αὐτοῦ γεγραμμένα, καθελόντες ἀπὸ τοῦ ξύλου ἔθηκαν εἰς μνημεῖον. <sup>30</sup> ὁ δὲ θεὸς ἤγειρεν αὐτὸν ἐκ νεκρῶν. <sup>31</sup> ὃς ὤφθη ἐπὶ ἡμέρας πλείους τοῖς συναβαῶσιν αὐτῷ ἀπὸ τῆς Γαλιλαίας εἰς Ἱερουσαλὴμ, οἵτινες νῦν εἰσὶ μάρτυρες αὐτοῦ πρὸς τὸν λαόν. <sup>32</sup> καὶ ἡμεῖς ὑμᾶς εὐαγγελιζόμεθα τὴν πρὸς τοὺς πατέρας ἐπαγγελίαν γενομένην <sup>33</sup> ὅτι ταύτην ὁ θεὸς ἐκπεπλήρωκεν τοῖς τέκνοις ἡμῶν ἀναστήσας Ἰησοῦν, ὡς καὶ ἐν τῷ ψαλμῷ γέγραπται τῷ δευτέρῳ· Υἱός μου εἶ σύ, ἐγὼ σήμερον γεγέννηκά σε.

ACTS 13:22-33

22 *when*. 1 Sa. 12:25; 13:13; 15:11, 23, 26, 28; 16:1; 28:16; 31:6. 2 Sa. 7:15. 1 Ch. 10:13. Ho. 13:10, 11. *Je raised*. 1 Sa. 16:1, 13. 2 Sa. 2:4; 5:3-5; 7:8. 1 Ch. 28:4, 5. Ps. 2:6; 78:70-72; 89:19, 20, etc. Je. 33:21, 26. Eze. 34:23; 37:24, 25. Ho. 3:5. *to whom*. ch. 15:8. He. 11:4, 5. *I have*. ch. 7:46. 1 Sa. 13:14. 1 Ki. 15:3, 5.

23 *this*. ch. 2:30. 2 Sa. 7:12. Ps. 89:35-37; 132:11. Is. 7:13; 11:1, 10. Je. 23:5, 6; 33:15-17. Am. 9:11. Mat. 1:1; 21, 9; 22:42. Lu. 1:31-33, 69. Jno. 7:42. Ro. 1:3. Re. 22:16.

*raised*. ch. 2:32-36; 3:26; 4:12; 5:30, 31. Is. 43:11; 45:21. Zec. 9:9. Mat. 1:21. Lu. 2:10, 11. Jno. 4:42. Ro. 11:26. Tit. 1:4; 2:10-14; 3:3-6. 2 Pe. 1:1, 11; 2:20; 3:2, 18. 1 Jno. 4:14. Jude 25.

24 ch. 1:22; 10:37; 19:3, 4. Mat. 3:1-11. Mar. 1:2-8. Lu. 1:76; 3:2, 3, etc. Jno. 1:6-8, 15, etc.; 3:25-36; 6:33-36.

25 *fulfilled*. ver. 36; ch. 20:24. Mar. 6:16-28. Jno. 4:34; 19:28-30. 2 Ti. 4:7. Re. 11:7. *Whom*. ch. 19:4. Mat. 3:11. Mar. 1:7. Lu. 3:15, 16. Jno. 1:20-23, 26, 27, 29, 34, 36; 3:27-29; 7:18. 2 Co. 4:5.

26 *children*. ver. 15, 17, 46; ch. 3:26. 2 Ch. 20:7. Ps. 105:6; 147:19, 20. Is. 41:8; 48:1; 51:1, 2. Mat. 3:9; 10:6. Lu. 24:47. *and whatsoever*. ver. 16, 43; ch. 10:35. *to you*. ch. 16:17; 28:28. Is. 46:13. Lu. 1:69, 77. Ro. 1:16. 2 Co. 5:19-21. Ep. 1:13. Col. 1:5.

27 *because*. ch. 3:17. Lu. 22:34. Jno. 8:28; 15:21; 16:3. Ro. 11:8-10, 25. 1 Co. 2:8. 2 Co. 3:14; 4, 1 Ti. 1:13. *nor*. Mat. 22:29. Lu. 24:25-27, 44, 45. *which*. ver. 14, 15; ch. 15:21.

*they have*. ch. 26:22, 23; 28:23. Ge. 50:20. Mat. 26:54-56. Lu. 24:20, 24. Jno. 19:28-30, 36, 37.

28 ch. 3:13, 14. Mat. 27:19, 22-25. Mar. 15:13-15. Lu. 23:4, 5, 14-16, 21-25. Jno. 18:38; 19:4, 12-16.

29 *when*. ver. 27; ch. 2:23; 4:28. Lu. 18:31-33; 24:44. Jno. 19:28, 30, 36, 37. *they took*. Mat. 27:57-60. Mar. 15:45, 46. Lu. 23:53. Jno. 19:38-42. 1 Co. 15:4.

30 ch. 2:24, 32; 3:13, 15, 26; 4:10; 5:30, 31; 10:40; 17:31. Mat. 28:6. Jno. 2:19; 10:17. He. 13:20.

31 *he was*. ch. 1:3, 11; 10:41. Mat. 28:16. Mar. 16:12-14. Lu. 24:36-42. Jno. 20:19-29; 21:1, etc. 1 Co. 15:5-7. *who*. ch. 1:8, 22; 2:32; 3:15; 5:32; 10:39. Lu. 24:48. Jno. 15:27. He. 2:3, 4.

32 *we*. ver. 38; Is. 40:9; 41:27; 52:7; 61:1. Lu. 1:19; 2:10. Ro. 10:15. *how*. ch. 3:19; 26:6. Ge. 3:15; 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 49:10. De. 18:15. Is. 7:14; 9:6, 7; 11:1. Je. 23:5. Eze. 34:23. Da. 9:24-26. Mi. 5:2. Hag. 2:7. Zec. 6:12; 9:9; 13:1, 7. Mal. 3:1; 4:2. Lu. 1:54, 55, 68-73. Ro. 4:13. Ga. 3:16-18.

33 *Thou art*. Ps. 2:7. He. 1:5, 6, 5:5.

22 When he had removed him, he raised up David to be their king, to whom he also testified, ‘I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after my heart, who will do all my will.’ 23 From this man’s offspring, God has brought salvation‡ to Israel according to his promise, 24 before his coming, when John had first preached the baptism of repentance to Israel.‡ 25 As John was fulfilling his course, he said, ‘What do you suppose that I am? I am not he. But behold, one comes after me, the sandals of whose feet I am not worthy to untie.’ 26 Brothers, children of the stock of Abraham, and those among you who fear God, the word of this salvation is sent out to you. 27 For those who dwell in Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they didn’t know him, nor the voices of the prophets which are read every Sabbath, fulfilled them by condemning him. 28 Though they found no cause for death, they still asked Pilate to have him killed. 29 When they had fulfilled all things that were written about him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a tomb. 30 But God raised him from the dead, 31 and he was seen for many days by those who came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses to the people. 32 We bring you good news of the promise made to the fathers, 33 that God has fulfilled this to us, their children, in that he raised up Jesus. As it is also written in the second psalm, ‘You are my Son. Today I have become your father.’‡

ACTS 13:34-45

<sup>34</sup> ὅτι δὲ ἀνέστησεν αὐτὸν ἐκ νεκρῶν μηκέτι μέλλοντα ὑποστρέφειν εἰς διαφθοράν, οὕτως εἶρηκεν ὅτι Δώσω ὑμῖν τὰ ὅσια Δαυὶδ τὰ πιστά.  
<sup>35</sup> διότι καὶ ἐν ἐτέρῳ λέγει· Οὐ δώσεις τὸν ὄσιόν σου ἰδεῖν διαφθοράν· <sup>36</sup> Δαυὶδ μὲν γὰρ ἰδία γενεᾷ ὑπηρετήσας τῇ τοῦ θεοῦ βουλῇ ἐκοιμήθη καὶ προσετέθη πρὸς τοὺς πατέρας αὐτοῦ καὶ εἶδεν διαφθοράν, <sup>37</sup> ὃν δὲ ὁ θεὸς ἤγειρεν οὐκ εἶδεν διαφθοράν. <sup>38</sup> γνωστὸν οὖν ἔστω ὑμῖν, ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, ὅτι διὰ τούτου ὑμῖν ἄφεσις ἁμαρτιῶν καταγγέλλεται, καὶ ἀπὸ πάντων ὧν οὐκ ἠδυνήθητε ἐν νόμῳ Μωϋσέως δικαιωθῆναι <sup>39</sup> ἐν τούτῳ πᾶς ὁ πιστεύων δικαιούται. <sup>40</sup> βλέπετε οὖν μὴ ἐπέλθῃ τὸ εἰρημένον ἐν τοῖς προφήταις· <sup>41</sup> Ἴδετε, οἱ καταφρονηταί, καὶ θαυμάσατε καὶ ἀφανισθητε, ὅτι ἔργον ἐργάζομαι ἐγὼ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ὑμῶν, ἔργον ὃ οὐ μὴ πιστεύσητε ἐὰν τις ἐκδιηγῆται ὑμῖν.

<sup>42</sup> Ἐξιόντων δὲ αὐτῶν παρεκάλουν εἰς τὸ μεταξὺ σάββατον λαληθῆναι αὐτοῖς τὰ ῥήματα ταῦτα. <sup>43</sup> λυθείσης δὲ τῆς συναγωγῆς ἠκολούθησαν πολλοὶ τῶν Ἰουδαίων καὶ τῶν σεβομένων προσηλύτων τῷ Παύλῳ καὶ τῷ Βαρναβᾷ, οἵτινες προσλαλοῦντες αὐτοῖς ἔπειθον αὐτοὺς προσμένειν τῇ χάριτι τοῦ θεοῦ.

<sup>44</sup> Τῷ δὲ ἐρχομένῳ σαββάτῳ σχεδὸν πᾶσα ἡ πόλις συνήχθη ἀκοῦσαι τὸν λόγον τοῦ κυρίου.  
<sup>45</sup> ἰδόντες δὲ οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι τοὺς ὄχλους ἐπλήσθησαν ζήλου καὶ ἀντέλεγον τοῖς ὑπὸ Παύλου λαλουμένοις βλασφημοῦντες.



## ACTS 13:34-45

**34** *now*. Ro. 6:9. *I will*. Is. 55:3. *the sure*. 2 Sa. 7:14-16; 23:5. Ps. 89:2-4, 19-37. Je. 33:15-17, 26. Eze. 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25. Ho. 3:5. Am. 9:11. Zec. 12:8. *mercies*. 'Gr. *va oeta*, holy, or just, things; *which word the LXX., both in the place of Is. 55:3, and in many others, use for that which is in the Heb. mercies.*'

**35** *in*. ch. 2:27-31. Ps. 16:10. *to see*. ver. 36, 37. Ps. 49:9; 89:48. Lu. 2:26. Jno. 3:36; 8:51. He. 11:5.

**36** *served*, etc. *or*, in his own age served the will of God. ver. 22. 1 Ch. 11:2; 13:2-4; 15:12-16, 25-29. 18:14; ch. 22:1; 29:30. Ps. 78:71, 72. *fell*. ch. 7:60. 2 Sa. 7:12. 1 Ki. 2:10. 1 Co. 15:6, 18. 1 Th. 4:13. *and was*. ch. 2:29. 1 Ch. 17:11. 2 Ch. 9:31; 12:16; 21:1; 26:23. *and saw*. Ge. 3:19. Job 17:14; 19:26, 27; 21:26. Ps. 49:9, 14. Jno. 11:39. 1 Co. 15:42-44, 53, 54.

**37** ver. 30; ch. 2:24.

**38** *it*. ch. 2:14; 4:10; 28:28. Eze. 36:32. Da. 3:18. *that*. ch. 2:38; 5:31; 10:43. Ps. 32:1; 130:4, 7. Je. 31:34. Da. 9:24. Mi. 7:18-20. Zec. 13:1. Lu. 24:47. Jno. 1:29. 2 Co. 5:18-21. Ep. 1:7; 4:32. Col. 1:14. He. 8:6, 12, 13; 9:9-14, 22; 10:4-18. 1 Jno. 2:1, 2, 12.

**39** *by*. Is. 53:11. Hab. 2:4. Lu. 18:14. Jno. 5:24. Ro. 3:24-30; 4:5-8, 24; 5:1, 9; 8:1, 3, 30-34; 10:10. 1 Co. 6:11. Ga. 2:16; 3:8. *from which*. Job 9:20; 25:4. Ps. 143:2. Je. 31:32. Lu. 10:25, 28. Jno. 1:17. Ro. 3:19; 4:15; 5:20; 7:9-11; 8:3; 9:31; 10:4. Ga. 2:16, 19; 3:10-12, 21-25; 5:3. Phi. 3:6-9. He. 7:19; 9:9, 10; 10:4, 11.

**40** *Beware*. Mal. 3:2; 4:1. Mat. 3:9-12. He. 2:3; 3:12; 12:25. *which*. Is. 29:14. Hab. 1:5.

**41** *ye despisers*. Pr. 1:24-32; 5:12. Is. 5:24; 28:14-22. Lu. 16:14; 23:35. He. 10:28-30. *for*. ver. 47; ch. 3:23; 6:14; 22:21. Is. 65:15. Da. 9:26, 27. Mat. 8:10, 11; 21:41-44; 22:7-10; 23:34-38. Lu. 19:42-44; 21:20-26. Ro. 11:7-14. Ep. 3:3-8. Col. 1:26, 27. 1 Th. 2:16. 1 Pe. 4:17.

**42** *the Gentiles*. ch. 10:33; 28:28. Eze. 3:6. Mat. 11:21; 19:30. *the next sabbath*. Gr. in the week between, or, in the sabbath between. ver. 44.

**43** *and religious*. ch. 2:10; 6:5. *followed*. ch. 17:34; 19:9. *persuaded*. ch. 11:23; 14:22; 19:8; 28:23. Jno. 8:31, 32; 15:5-10. 2 Co. 5:11; 6:1. Ga. 5:1. Phi. 3:16; 4:1. Col. 1:23, 28. 1 Th. 3:3-5. He. 6:11, 12; 12:15. 2 Pe. 3:14, 17, 18. 1 Jno. 2:28. 2 Jno. 9. *the grace*. ch. 14:3. Ro. 3:24; 5:2, 21; 11:6. Ga. 5:4. Ep. 2:8. Tit. 2:11. He. 13:9. 1 Pe. 5:12.

**44** *same*. Ge. 49:10. Ps. 110:3. Is. 11:10; 60:8.

**45** *they*. ch. 5:17, marg.; 17:5. Ge. 37:11. Nu. 11:29. Ec. 4:4. Is. 26:11. Mat. 27:18. Lu. 15:25-30. Ro. 1:29. 1 Co. 3:3. Ga. 5:21. Ja. 3:14-16; 4:5. *spoke*. ch. 6:9, 10; 18:6; 19:9. Mat. 23:13. 1 Pe. 4:4. Jude 10.

34 “Concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he has spoken thus: ‘I will give you the holy and sure blessings of David.’”<sup>35</sup> Therefore he says also in another psalm, ‘You will not allow your Holy One to see decay.’”<sup>36</sup> For David, after he had in his own generation served the counsel of God, fell asleep, was laid with his fathers, and saw decay. <sup>37</sup> But he whom God raised up saw no decay. <sup>38</sup> Be it known to you therefore, brothers,<sup>39</sup> that through this man is proclaimed to you remission of sins, <sup>39</sup> and by him everyone who believes is justified from all things, from which you could not be justified by the law of Moses. <sup>40</sup> Beware therefore, lest that come on you which is spoken in the prophets: <sup>41</sup> ‘Behold, you scoffers, and wonder, and perish; for I work a work in your days, a work which you will in no way believe, if one declares it to you.’”<sup>42</sup>

<sup>42</sup> So when the Jews went out of the synagogue, the Gentiles begged that these words might be preached to them the next Sabbath. <sup>43</sup> Now when the synagogue broke up, many of the Jews and of the devout proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas; who, speaking to them, urged them to continue in the grace of God. <sup>44</sup> The next Sabbath, almost the whole city was gathered together to hear the word of God. <sup>45</sup> But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with jealousy, and contradicted the things which were spoken by Paul, and blasphemed.

ACTS 13:46-14:3

<sup>46</sup> παρρησιασάμενοι τε ὁ Παῦλος καὶ ὁ Βαρναβᾶς εἶπαν· Ὑμῖν ἦν ἀναγκαῖον πρῶτον λαληθῆναι τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ· ἐπειδὴ ἀπωθεῖσθε αὐτὸν καὶ οὐκ ἀξίους κρίνετε ἑαυτοὺς τῆς αἰωνίου ζωῆς, ἰδοὺ στρεφόμεθα εἰς τὰ ἔθνη· <sup>47</sup> οὕτως γὰρ ἐντέταλται ἡμῖν ὁ κύριος· Τέθεικά σε εἰς φῶς ἐθνῶν τοῦ εἶναι σε εἰς σωτηρίαν ἕως ἐσχάτου τῆς γῆς. <sup>48</sup> ἀκούοντα δὲ τὰ ἔθνη ἔχαιρον καὶ ἐδόξαζον τὸν λόγον τοῦ κυρίου, καὶ ἐπίστευσαν ὅσοι ἦσαν τεταγμένοι εἰς ζωὴν αἰώνιον· <sup>49</sup> διεφέρετο δὲ ὁ λόγος τοῦ κυρίου δι' ὅλης τῆς χώρας. <sup>50</sup> οἱ δὲ Ἰουδαῖοι παρώτρυναν τὰς σεβομένας γυναῖκας τὰς εὐσχήμονας καὶ τοὺς πρῶτους τῆς πόλεως καὶ ἐπήγειραν διωγμὸν ἐπὶ τὸν Παῦλον καὶ Βαρναβᾶν, καὶ ἐξέβαλον αὐτοὺς ἀπὸ τῶν ὁρίων αὐτῶν. <sup>51</sup> οἱ δὲ ἐκτιναζόμενοι τὸν κονιορτὸν τῶν ποδῶν ἐπ' αὐτοὺς ἦλθον εἰς Ἰκόνιον, <sup>52</sup> οἱ τε μαθηταὶ ἐπληροῦντο χαρᾶς καὶ πνεύματος ἁγίου.

<sup>14.1</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν Ἰκονίῳ κατὰ τὸ αὐτὸ εἰσελθεῖν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὴν συναγωγὴν τῶν Ἰουδαίων καὶ λαλῆσαι οὕτως ὥστε πιστεῦσαι Ἰουδαίων τε καὶ Ἑλλήνων πολὺ πλῆθος. <sup>2</sup> οἱ δὲ ἀπειθήσαντες Ἰουδαῖοι ἐπήγειραν καὶ ἐκάκωσαν τὰς ψυχὰς τῶν ἐθνῶν κατὰ τῶν ἀδελφῶν. <sup>3</sup> ἰκανὸν μὲν οὖν χρόνον διέτριψαν παρρησιαζόμενοι ἐπὶ τῷ κυρίῳ τῷ μαρτυροῦντι τῷ λόγῳ τῆς χάριτος αὐτοῦ, διδόντι σημεῖα καὶ τέρατα γίνεσθαι διὰ τῶν χειρῶν αὐτῶν.

ACTS 13:46-14:3

46 *unaxed*. ch. 4:13, 29–31. Pr. 28:1. Ro. 10:20. Ep. 6:19, 20. Phi. 1:14. He. 11:34. *It was*. ver. 26; ch. 3:26; 18:5; 26:20. Mat. 10:6. Lu. 24:47. Jno. 4:22. Ro. 1:16; 2:10; 9:4, 5. *seeing*. ch. 7:51. Ex. 32:9, 10. De. 32:21. Is. 49:5–8. Mat. 10:13–15; 21:43; 22:6–10. Lu. 14:16–24. Jno. 1:11. Ro. 10:19–21; 11:11–13. *turn*. ch. 18:6; 28:28. Is. 55:5.

47 *so*. ch. 1:8; 9:15; 22:21; 26:17, 18. Mat. 28:19. Mar. 16:15. Lu. 24:47. *I have*. ch. 26:23. Is. 42:1, 6; 49:6; 60:3. Lu. 2:32. *that thou*. ch. 15:14–16. Ps. 22:27–29; 67:2–7; 72:7, 8; 96:1, 2; 98:2, 3; 117. Is. 2:1–3; 24:13–16; 42:9–12; 45:22; 52:10; 59:19, 20. Je. 16:19. Ho. 1:10. Am. 9:12. Mi. 4:2, 3; 5:7. Zep. 3:9, 10. Zec. 2:11; 8:20–23. Mal. 1:11.

48 *they*. ver. 42; ch. 2:41; 8:8; 15:31. Lu. 2:10, 11. Ro. 15:9–12. *glorified*. Ps. 138:2. 2 Th. 3:1. *and as*. ch. 2:47. Jno. 10:16, 26, 27; 11:52. Ro. 8:30; 11:7. Ep. 1:19; 2:5–10. 2 Th. 2:13, 14. *ordained*. ch. 15:2; 20:13; 22:10; 28:23. Mat. 28:16. Lu. 7:8. Ro. 13:1. 1 Co. 16:15. Gr.

49 *us*. ch. 6:7; 9:42; 12:24; 19:10, 26. Phi. 1:13, 14.

50 *the Jews*. ver. 45; ch. 6:12; 14:2, 19; 17:13; 21:27. 1 Ki. 21:25. *devout*. ver. 43; ch. 2:5. Ro. 10:2. *honourable*. 1 Co. 1:26–29. Ja. 2:5, 6. *and raised*. ch. 8:1. Mat. 10:23. 2 Ti. 3:11. *and expelled*. ch. 16:37–39. Is. 66:5. Am. 7:12. Mar. 5:17.

51 *they*. ch. 18:6. Mat. 10:14. Mar. 6:11. Lu. 9:5. *Iconium*. ch. 14:1, 19, 21; 16:2.

52 *were*. ch. 2:46; 5:41. Mat. 5:12. Lu. 6:22, 23. Jno. 16:22, 23. Ro. 5:3; 14:17; 15:13. 2 Co. 8:2. 1 Th. 1:6. Ja. 1:2. 1 Pe. 1:6–8; 4:13. *with the*. ch. 2:4; 4:31. Ga. 5:22. Ep. 5:18–20.

*Paul and Barnabas are persecuted from Iconium, 1–7. At Lystra Paul heals a cripple, whereupon they are reputed as gods, 8–18. Paul is stoned, 19, 20. They pass through divers churches, confirming the disciples in faith and patience, 21–25. Returning to Antioch, they report what God had done with them, 26–28.*

1 *in*. ch. 13:51. *went*. ch. 9:20; 13:46; 17:1, 2, 17; 18:4; 19:8. *that a*. ver. 21; ch. 11:21; 13:43, 46; 17:4; 18:8. *Greeks*. ver. 2; ch. 16:1; 17:12; 18:4; 19:10, 17; 20:21; 21:28. Mar. 7:26. Jno. 7:35, marg.; 12:20. Ro. 1:16; 10:12. 1 Co. 1:22–24. Ga. 2:3; 3:28. Col. 3:11.

2 *ver*. 19; ch. 13:45, 50; 17:5, 13; 18:12; 21:27–30. Mar. 15:10, 11. 1 Th. 2:15, 16.

3 *therefore*. ch. 18:9–11; 19:10. 1 Co. 16:8, 9. *speaking*. ch. 13:46. Ep. 6:18–20. 1 Th. 2:2. *which*. ch. 2:22; 5:32. Mar. 16:20. He. 2:4. *the word*. ch. 20:24, 32. Ro. 1:16. *granted*. ch. 4:29, 30; 5:12–14; 19:11, 12.

46 Paul and Barnabas spoke out boldly, and said, “It was necessary that God’s word should be spoken to you first. Since indeed you thrust it from yourselves, and judge yourselves unworthy of eternal life, behold, we turn to the Gentiles. 47 For so has the Lord commanded us, saying,

‘I have set you as a light for the Gentiles, that you should bring salvation to the uttermost parts of the earth.’ ” ☩

48 As the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of God. As many as were appointed to eternal life believed. 49 The Lord’s word was spread abroad throughout all the region. 50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and prominent women and the chief men of the city, and stirred up a persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and threw them out of their borders. 51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came to Iconium. 52 The disciples were filled with joy and with the Holy Spirit.

## 14

In Iconium, they entered together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spoke that a great multitude both of Jews and of Greeks believed. 2 But the disbelieving\* Jews stirred up and embittered the souls of the Gentiles against the brothers. 3 Therefore they stayed there a long time, speaking boldly in the Lord, who testified to the word of his grace, granting signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

ACTS 14:4-14:16

<sup>4</sup> ἐσχίσθη δὲ τὸ πλῆθος τῆς πόλεως, καὶ οἱ μὲν ἦσαν σὺν τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις οἱ δὲ σὺν τοῖς ἀποστόλοις. <sup>5</sup> ὡς δὲ ἐγένετο ὀρμὴ τῶν ἐθνῶν τε καὶ Ἰουδαίων σὺν τοῖς ἄρχουσιν αὐτῶν ὑβρίσαι καὶ λιθοβολῆσαι αὐτούς, <sup>6</sup> συνιδόντες κατέφυγον εἰς τὰς πόλεις τῆς Λυκαονίας Λύστραν καὶ Δέρβην καὶ τὴν περίχωρον, <sup>7</sup> καὶ ἐὶς εὐαγγελιζόμενοι ἦσαν.

<sup>8</sup> Καὶ τις ἀνὴρ ἀδύνατος ἐν Λύστροις τοῖς ποσὶν ἐκάθητο, χωλὸς ἐκ κοιλίας μητρὸς αὐτοῦ, ὃς οὐδέποτε περιεπάτησεν. <sup>9</sup> οὗτος ἤκουσεν τοῦ Παύλου λαλοῦντος· ὃς ἀτενίσας αὐτῷ καὶ ἰδὼν ὅτι ἔχει πίστιν τοῦ σωθῆναι <sup>10</sup> εἶπεν μεγάλη φωνῇ· Ἀνάστηθι ἐπὶ τοὺς πόδας σου ὀρθός· καὶ ἤλατο καὶ περιεπάτει. <sup>11</sup> οἱ τε ὄχλοι ἰδόντες ὃ ἐποίησεν Παῦλος ἐπῆραν τὴν φωνὴν αὐτῶν Λυκαονιστὶ λέγοντες· Οἱ θεοὶ ὁμοιωθέντες ἀνθρώποις κατέβησαν πρὸς ἡμᾶς <sup>12</sup> ἐκάλουν τε τὸν Βαρναβᾶν Δία, τὸν δὲ Παῦλον Ἑρμῆν, ἐπειδὴ αὐτὸς ἦν ὁ ἡγούμενος τοῦ λόγου. <sup>13</sup> ὃ τε ἱερεὺς τοῦ Διὸς τοῦ ὄντος πρὸ τῆς πόλεως ταύρους καὶ στέμματα ἐπὶ τοὺς πυλῶνας ἐνέγκας σὺν τοῖς ὄχλοις ἤθελεν θύειν. <sup>14</sup> ἀκούσαντες δὲ οἱ ἀπόστολοι Βαρναβᾶς καὶ Παῦλος, διαρρηξάντες τὰ ἱμάτια αὐτῶν ἐξεπήδησαν εἰς τὸν ὄχλον κράζοντες <sup>15</sup> καὶ λέγοντες· Ἄνδρες, τί ταῦτα ποιεῖτε; καὶ ἡμεῖς ὁμοιοπαθεῖς ἐσμεν ὑμῖν ἄνθρωποι, εὐαγγελιζόμενοι ὑμᾶς ἀπὸ τούτων τῶν ματαίων ἐπιστρέφειν ἐπὶ θεὸν ζῶντα ὃς ἐποίησεν τὸν οὐρανὸν καὶ τὴν γῆν καὶ τὴν θάλασσαν καὶ πάντα τὰ ἐν αὐτοῖς· <sup>16</sup> ὃς ἐν ταῖς παρωχημέναις γενεαῖς εἶασεν πάντα τὰ ἔθνη πορεύεσθαι ταῖς ὁδοῖς αὐτῶν·

ACTS 14:4-14:16

4 *the multitude.* Mt. 7:6. Mat. 10:34–36. Lu. 2:34; 11:21–23; 12:51–53. Jno. 7:43. *part.* ch. 28:24 *apostles.* ver. 14; ch. 13:2. 1 Co. 9:5.  
 5 *when.* ch. 4:25–29; 17:5. Ps. 2:1–3; 83:5. 2 Ti. 3:11. *despitefully.* Mat. 5:44. Lu. 6:28.  
 6 *were.* ch. 9:24; 17:13, 14; 23:12, etc. 2 Ki. 6:8–12. *and fled.* Mat. 10:23. *Lystra.* ver. 20, 21; ch. 16:1, 2. 2 Ti. 3:11. *Lycaonia.* ver. 11.  
 7 ver. 21; ch. 8:4; 11:19; 17:2. 1 Th. 2:2. 2 Ti. 4:2.  
 8 *impotent.* ch. 4:9. Jno. 5:3, 7. *being.* ch. 3:2. Jno. 5:5; 9:1, 2.  
 9 *who.* ch. 3:4. *he had.* Mat. 8:10; 9:22, 28, 29; 13:58; 15:28. Mar. 1:40, 41; 2:5, 11, 12; 9:23, 24; 10:52.  
 10 *Stand.* ch. 3:6–8; 9:33, 34. Is. 35:6. Lu. 7:14; 13:11–13. Jno. 5:8, 9; 14:12.  
 11 *The gods.* ch. 8:10; 12:22; 28:6.  
 12 *Jupiter.* ch. 19:35.  
 13 *and would.* ch. 10:25. Da. 2:46.  
 14 *the apostles.* ver. 4. 1 Co. 9:5, 6. *they.* 2 Ki. 5:7; 18:37; 19:1, 2. *Ezr.* 9:3–5. Je. 36:24. Mat. 26:65.  
 15 *Sirs.* ch. 7:26; 16:30; 27:10, 21, 25. *why.* ch. 10:26. Re. 19:10; 22:9. *We also.* ch. 3:12, 13; 12:22, 23. Ge. 41:16. Da. 2:28–30. Jno. 7:18. *of like.* Ja. 5:17. Re. 19:10. *and preach.* ch. 17:16–18, 29, 30; 26:17–20. *from.* De. 32:21. 1 Sa. 12:21. 1 Ki. 16:13, 26. Ps. 31:6. Is. 44:9, 10, 19, 20; 45:20; 46:7. Je. 8:19; 10:3–5, 8, 14, 15; 14:22. Am. 2:4. *Jon.* 2:8. Ro. 1:21–23. 1 Co. 8:4. *Ep.* 4:17. *the living.* De. 5:26. Jos. 3:10. 1 Sa. 17–26, 36. 2 Ki. 19:4, 16. Je. 10:10. Da. 6:26. Jno. 5:26. 1 Th. 1:9. 1 Ti. 3:15. He. 3:12. *which.* ch. 4:24; 17:24–28. Ge. 1:1. Ps. 33:6; 124:8; 146:5, 6. Pr. 8:23–31. Is. 45:18. Je. 10:11; 32:17. Zec. 12:1. Ro. 1:20. Re. 14:7.  
 16 *suffered.* ch. 17:30. Ps. 81:12; 147:20. Ho. 4:17. Ro. 1:21–25, 28. Ep. 2:12. 1 Pe. 4:3.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided. Part sided with the Jews, and part with the apostles. 5 When some of both the Gentiles and the Jews, with their rulers, made a violent attempt to mistreat and stone them, 6 they became aware of it and fled to the cities of Lycaonia, Lystra, Derbe, and the surrounding region. 7 There they preached the Good News.

8 At Lystra a certain man sat, impotent in his feet, a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked. 9 He was listening to Paul speaking, who, fastening eyes on him, and seeing that he had faith to be made whole, 10 said with a loud voice, "Stand upright on your feet!" He leaped up and walked. 11 When the multitude saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voice, saying in the language of Lycaonia, "The gods have come down to us in the likeness of men!" 12 They called Barnabas "Jupiter", and Paul "Mercury", because he was the chief speaker. 13 The priest of Jupiter, whose temple was in front of their city, brought oxen and garlands to the gates, and would have made a sacrifice along with the multitudes. 14 But when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of it, they tore their clothes, and sprang into the multitude, crying out, 15 "Men, why are you doing these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and bring you good news, that you should turn from these vain things to the living God, who made the sky, the earth, the sea, and all that is in them; 16 who in the generations gone by allowed all the nations to walk in their own ways.

ACTS 14:17-14:23

<sup>17</sup> καιτοι ουκ αμαρτυρον αυτον αφηκεν αγαθουργων, ουρανοθεν υμιν υετους διδους και καιρους καρποφορους, εμπιπλων τροφης και ευφροσυνης τας καρδιας υμων. <sup>18</sup> και ταυτα λεγοντες молις κατεπαυσαν τους οχλους του μη θυειν αυτοις.

<sup>19</sup> Επηλθαν δε απο Αντιοχειας και Ικονιου Ιουδαϊοι, και πεισαντες τους οχλους και λιθασαντες τον Παυλον εσυρον εξω της πολεως, νομιζοντες αυτον τεθνηκεναι. <sup>20</sup> κυκλωσαντων δε των μαθητων αυτον αναστας εισηλθεν εις την πολιν. και τη επαυριον εξηλθεν συν τω Βαρναβα εις Δερβην.

<sup>21</sup> Ευαγγελισαμενοι τε την πολιν εκεινην και μαθητευσαντες ικανους υπεστρεψαν εις την Λυστραν και εις Ικονιον και εις Αντιοχειαν, <sup>22</sup> επιστηριζοντες τας ψυχας των μαθητων, παρακαλουντες εμμενειν τη πιστει και οτι δια πολλων θλιψεων δεϊ ημας εισελθειν εις την βασιλειαν του θεου. <sup>23</sup> χειροτονησαντες δε αυτοις κατ' εκκλησιαν πρεσβυτερους προσευξαμενοι μετα νηστειων παρεθεντο αυτοους τω κυριω εις ον πεπιστευκεισαν. <sup>24</sup> και διελθοντες την Πισιδιαν ηλθον εις την Παμφυλιαν, <sup>25</sup> και λαλησαντες εν Περγη τον λογον κατεβησαν εις Αιτάλειαν, <sup>26</sup> ακειθεν απελευσαν εις Αντιοχειαν, οθεν ησαν παραδεδομενοι τη χάριτι του θεου εις το εργον ο επληρωσαν. <sup>27</sup> παραγενόμενοι δε και συναγαγοντες την εκκλησιαν ανηγγελον οσα εποίησεν ο θεος μετ' αυτων και οτι ηνοιξεν τοις εθνεσιν θυραν πιστεως. <sup>28</sup> διετριβον δε χρονον ουκ ολιγον συν τοις μαθηταις.

ACTS 14:17-14:23

17 *he left*. ch. 17:27, 28. Ps. 19:1-4. Ro. 1:19, 20. *in that*. Ps. 36:5-7; 52:1; 104:24-28; 145:9, 15, 16. Lu. 6:35. *and gave*. Le. 26:4. De. 11:14; 28:12. 1 Ki. 18:1. Job. 5:10; 37:6; 38:26-28. Ps. 65:9-13; 68:9, 10; 147:7, 8. Is. 5:6. Je. 5:24; 14:22. Mat. 5:45. Ja. 5:17, 18. *filling*. De. 8:12-14. Ne. 9:25. Is. 22:13. 1 Ti. 6:17.

18 *scarce*. Ge. 11:6; 19:9. Ex. 32:21-23. Je. 44:16, 17. Jno. 6:15.

19 Cir. A.M. 4051. A.D. 47. *there*. ch. 13:45, 50, 51; 17:13. *persuaded*. Mat. 27:20-25. Mar. 15:11-14. *having*. ch. 7:58; 9:16; 22:20. 2 Co. 11:25. 2 Ti. 3:11. *draw*. Je. 22:19. He. 13:12, 13. *supposing*. 1 Co. 15:31. 2 Co. 4:10-12; 11:23.

20 *as*. ch. 20:9-12. 2 Co. 1:9, 10; 6:9. Re. 11:7-12. *same*. ch. 12:17; 16:40; 20:1. *Derbe*. ver. 6; ch. 16:1.

21 *taught many*. Gr. made many disciples. Mat. 28:19. Gr. *Lystra*. ver. 1, 6, 8, 19; ch. 13:14, 51; 15:36; 16:2. 2 Ti. 3:11.

22 *Confirming*. ch. 15:32, 41; 18:23. Is. 35:3. 1 Co. 1:8. 1 Th. 3:2-4, 13. 1 Pe. 5:10. *exhorting*. ch. 11:23; 13:43. Jno. 8:31, 32; 15:4-6, 9, 10. Col. 1:23. Jude 3, 20, 21. *we*. Mat. 10:21, 22, 38; 16:24. Lu. 22:28, 29; 24:26. Jno. 12:25, 26; 16:1, 2, 33. Ro. 8:17. 1 Th. 3:4. 2 Ti. 1:8; 2:11, 12; 3:12. 1 Pe. 4:12-16. Re. 2:10; 7:14. *enter*. Mat. 19:24. Mar. 9:47; 10:24, 25. Jno. 3:5. 2 Pe. 1:11.

23 *they had*. ch. 1:22. Mar. 3:14. 1 Ti. 5:22. 2 Ti. 2:2. Tit. 1:5. *advers*. ch. 11:30; 15:4, 6, 23; 20:17. 1 Ti. 5:1, 17-19. Ja. 5:14. 1 Pe. 5:1. 2 Jno. 1. 3 Jno. 1. *and had*. ch. 13:1-3. *they commended*. ver. 26; ch. 20:32. Lu. 23:46. 1 Th. 3:12, 13. 2 Th. 2:16, 17. 2 Ti. 1:12. 1 Pe. 5:10.

24 Cir. A.M. 4052. A.D. 48. *Pisidia*. *Pisidia* was a province of Asia Minor, situated between Phrygia on the north and west, Lycaonia on the east, and Pamphylia on the south. ch. 13:13, 14; 15:38.

25 *Perga*. *Perga* was a considerable city of Pamphylia, towards the sea coast, and near the Caystrus, famous for a temple of Diana. *Attalia*. *Attalia*, now *Antalia*, or *Satalia*, was a maritime city of Pamphylia, the chief residence of the prefect.

26 *to Antioch*. ch. 11:19, 26; 13:1; 15:22, 30. Ga. 2:11. *recommended*. ver. 23; ch. 13:1-3; 15:40; 20:32. 2 Co. 1:12. 3 Jno. 6-8. *the work*. Ro. 15:19. Col. 1:25, 28; 4:17. 2 Ti. 4:2, 5-8.

27 *and had*. ch. 15:4-6; 21:20-22. 1 Co. 5:4; 11:18; 14:23. *they rehearsed*. ch. 15:4, 12; 21:19. Ro. 15:18. 1 Co. 3:5-9; 15:10. *opened*. ch. 11:18. Jno. 9:10. 1 Co. 16:9. 2 Co. 2:12. Col. 4:3. Re. 3:7, 8.

28 ch. 11:26; 15:35.

17 Yet he didn't leave himself without witness, in that he did good and gave you rains from the sky and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness."

18 Even saying these things, they hardly stopped the multitudes from making a sacrifice to them. 19 But some Jews from Antioch and Iconium came there, and having persuaded the multitudes, they stoned Paul, and dragged him out of the city, supposing that he was dead.

20 But as the disciples stood around him, he rose up, and entered into the city. On the next day he went out with Barnabas to Derbe. 21 When they had preached the Good News to that city, and had made many disciples, they returned to Lystra, Iconium, and Antioch, 22 strengthening the souls of the disciples, exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that through many afflictions we must enter into God's Kingdom. 23 When they had appointed elders for them in every assembly, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they had believed.

24 They passed through Pisidia, and came to Pamphylia. 25 When they had spoken the word in Perga, they went down to Attalia. 26 From there they sailed to Antioch, from where they had been committed to the grace of God for the work which they had fulfilled. 27 When they had arrived, and had gathered the assembly together, they reported all the things that God had done with them, and that he had opened a door of faith to the nations. 28 They stayed there with the disciples for a long time.

ACTS 15:1-15:9

15.1 Καί τινες κατελθόντες ἀπὸ τῆς Ἰουδαίας ἐδίδασκον τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς ὅτι Ἐὰν μὴ περιτμηθῆτε τῷ ἔθει τῷ Μωϋσέως, οὐ δύνασθε σωθῆναι. <sup>2</sup> γενομένης δὲ στάσεως καὶ ζητήσεως οὐκ ὀλίγης τῷ Παύλῳ καὶ τῷ Βαρναβᾶ πρὸς αὐτοὺς ἔταξαν ἀναβαίνειν Παῦλον καὶ Βαρναβᾶν καὶ τινας ἄλλους ἐξ αὐτῶν πρὸς τοὺς ἀποστόλους καὶ πρεσβυτέρους εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ περὶ τοῦ ζητήματος τούτου. <sup>3</sup> οἱ μὲν οὖν προπεμφθέντες ὑπὸ τῆς ἐκκλησίας διήρχοντο τὴν τε Φοινίκην καὶ Σαμάρειαν ἐκδιηγούμενοι τὴν ἐπιστροφὴν τῶν ἐθνῶν, καὶ ἐποίουν χαρὰν μεγάλην πᾶσι τοῖς ἀδελφοῖς. <sup>4</sup> παραγενόμενοι δὲ εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα παρεδέχθησαν ἀπὸ τῆς ἐκκλησίας καὶ τῶν ἀποστόλων καὶ τῶν πρεσβυτέρων, ἀνήγγειλάν τε ὅσα ὁ θεὸς ἐποίησεν μετ' αὐτῶν. <sup>5</sup> ἐξανέστησαν δὲ τινες τῶν ἀπὸ τῆς αἰρέσεως τῶν Φαρισαίων πεπιστευκότες, λέγοντες ὅτι δεῖ περιτέμνειν αὐτοὺς παραγγέλλειν τε τηρεῖν τὸν νόμον Μωϋσέως.

<sup>6</sup> Συνήχθησάν τε οἱ ἀπόστολοι καὶ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι ἰδεῖν περὶ τοῦ λόγου τούτου. <sup>7</sup> πολλῆς δὲ ζητήσεως γενομένης ἀναστὰς Πέτρος εἶπεν πρὸς αὐτούς· Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, ὑμεῖς ἐπίστασθε ὅτι ἀφ' ἡμερῶν ἀρχαίων ἐν ὑμῖν ἐξελέξατο ὁ θεὸς διὰ τοῦ στόματός μου ἀκοῦσαι τὰ ἔθνη τὸν λόγον τοῦ εὐαγγελίου καὶ πιστεῦσαι, <sup>8</sup> καὶ ὁ καρδιογνώστης θεὸς ἐμαρτύρησεν αὐτοῖς δοῦς τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον καθὼς καὶ ἡμῖν, <sup>9</sup> καὶ οὐθὲν διέκρινεν μεταξὺ ἡμῶν τε καὶ αὐτῶν, τῇ πίστει καθαρίσας τὰς καρδίας αὐτῶν.



## ACTS 15:1-15:9

*Great discussions arise touching circumcision, 1–4. The apostles consult about it, 5–21, and send their determination by letters to the churches, 22–35. Paul and Barnabas, thinking to visit the brethren together, disagree, and travel different ways, 36–41.*

**1** Cir. A.M. 4057. A.D. 53. *certain.* ch. 21:20. Ga. 2:4, 12, 13. *the brethren.* ver. 23. *Except.* ver. 5. Ro. 4:8–12. Ga. 5:1–4. Phi. 3:2, 3. Col. 2:8, 11, 12, 16. *after.* Ge. 17:10, etc. Le. 12:3. Jno. 7:22. *ye.* ver. 24. 1 Co. 7:18, 19. Ga. 2:1, 3; 5:6; 6:13–16.

**2** *Paul.* ver. 7. Ga. 1:6–10; 2:5. Jude 3. *they determined.* ver. 25. Ex. 18:23. Ga. 2:1, 2. *certain.* ver. 22, 27; ch. 10:23; 11:12. *should.* ver. 4, 22, 23. 1 Sa. 8:7. 1 Co. 9:19–23. Ga. 2:2. *Phile.* 8, 9. *the apostles.* ver. 6, 23; ch. 21:18. 1 Co. 1:1. 2 Co. 11:5.

**3** *brought.* ch. 21:5; 28:15. Ro. 15:24. 1 Co. 16:6, 11. Tit. 3:13. 3 Jno. 6–8. *passed.* ch. 8:14; 11:19. *declaring.* ver. 12; ch. 14:27; 21:19, 20. *they caused.* ch. 11:18; 13:48, 52. Is. 60:4, 5; 66:12–14. Lu. 15:5–10, 23, 24, 32.

**4** *received.* ch. 18:27; 21:17. Mat. 10:40. Ro. 15:7. Col. 4:10, 2 Jno. 1–10. 3 Jno. 8–10. *all.* ver. 3, 12; ch. 14:27; 21:19. Ro. 15:18. 1 Co. 15:10. 2 Co. 5:19; 6:1.

**5** *rose up certain.* or, *rose up, said they, certain.* *the sect.* ch. 21:20; 26:5, 6. Phi. 3:5–8. *That it.* ver. 1, 24. Ga. 5:1–3.

**6** ver. 25; ch. 6:2; 21:18. Pr. 15:22. Mat. 18:20. He. 13:7, 17.

**7** *much.* ver. 2, 39. Phi. 2:14. *ye know.* ch. 10:5, 6, 20, 32–48; 11:12–18. Mat. 16:18, 19. *God.* ch. 1:24; 9:15; 13:2. 1 Ch. 28:4, 5. Jno. 3:27; 15:16. Ga. 2:7–9. *by my.* ch. 1:16; 3:18; 4:25. Ex. 4:12. Je. 1:9. Ro. 10:17, 18.

**8** *which.* ch. 1:24. 1 Sa. 16:7. 1 Ki. 8:39. 1 Ch. 28:9; 29:17. Ps. 44:21; 139:1, 2. Je. 11:20; 17:10; 20:12. Jno. 2:24, 25; 21:17. He. 4:13. Re. 2:23. *have.* ch. 14:3. Jno. 5:37. He. 2:4. *giving.* ch. 2:4; 4:31; 10:44, 45; 11:15–17.

**9** *put.* ch. 14:1, 27. Ro. 3:9, 22, 29, 30; 4:11, 12; 9:24; 10:11–13. 1 Co. 7:18. Ga. 3:28; 5:6. Ep. 2:14–22; 3:6. Col. 3:11. *purifying.* ch. 10:15, 28, 43, 44. 1 Co. 1:2. He. 9:13, 14. 1 Pe. 1:22.

# 15

Some men came down from Judea and taught the brothers,\* “Unless you are circumcised after the custom of Moses, you can’t be saved.”<sup>2</sup> Therefore when Paul and Barnabas had no small discord and discussion with them, they appointed Paul and Barnabas, and some others of them, to go up to Jerusalem to the apostles and elders about this question. <sup>3</sup> They, being sent on their way by the assembly, passed through both Phoenicia and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles. They caused great joy to all the brothers. <sup>4</sup> When they had come to Jerusalem, they were received by the assembly and the apostles and the elders, and they reported everything that God had done with them.

<sup>5</sup> But some of the sect of the Pharisees who believed rose up, saying, “It is necessary to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.”

<sup>6</sup> The apostles and the elders were gathered together to see about this matter. <sup>7</sup> When there had been much discussion, Peter rose up and said to them, “Brothers, you know that a good while ago God made a choice among you that by my mouth the nations should hear the word of the Good News and believe. <sup>8</sup> God, who knows the heart, testified about them, giving them the Holy Spirit, just like he did to us. <sup>9</sup> He made no distinction between us and them, cleansing their hearts by faith.

ACTS 15:10-15:21

<sup>10</sup> γυν οὖν τί πειράζετε τὸν θεόν, ἐπιθεῖναι ζυγὸν ἐπὶ τὸν τράχηλον τῶν μαθητῶν ὃν οὔτε οἱ πατέρες ἡμῶν οὔτε ἡμεῖς ἰσχύσαμεν βαστάσαι·  
<sup>11</sup> ἀλλὰ διὰ τῆς χάριτος τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ πιστευόμενοι σωθῆναι καθ' ὃν τρόπον κἀκεῖνοι.

<sup>12</sup> Ἐσίγησεν δὲ πᾶν τὸ πλῆθος, καὶ ἤκουον Βαρναβᾶ καὶ Παύλου ἐξηγουμένων ὅσα ἐποίησεν ὁ θεὸς σημεῖα καὶ τέρατα ἐν τοῖς ἔθνεσιν δι' αὐτῶν. <sup>13</sup> μετὰ δὲ τὸ σιγῆσαι αὐτούς ἀπεκρίθη Ἰάκωβος λέγων· Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, ἀκούσατέ μου. <sup>14</sup> Συμεὼν ἐξηγήσατο καθὼς πρῶτον ὁ θεὸς ἐπεσκέψατο λαβεῖν ἐξ ἐθνῶν λαὸν τῷ ὀνόματι αὐτοῦ. <sup>15</sup> καὶ τούτῳ συμφωνοῦσιν οἱ λόγοι τῶν προφητῶν, καθὼς γέγραπται· <sup>16</sup> Μετὰ ταῦτα ἀναστρέψω καὶ ἀνοικοδομήσω τὴν σκηνὴν Δαυὶδ τὴν πεπτωκυῖαν καὶ τὰ κατεσκαμμένα αὐτῆς ἀνοικοδομήσω καὶ ἀνορθώσω αὐτήν, <sup>17</sup> ὅπως ἂν ἐκζητήσωσιν οἱ κατάλοιποι τῶν ἀνθρώπων τὸν κύριον, καὶ πάντα τὰ ἔθνη ἐφ' οὓς ἐπικέκληται τὸ ὄνομά μου ἐπ' αὐτούς, λέγει κύριος ποιῶν ταῦτα <sup>18</sup> γνωστὰ ἀπ' αἰῶνος. <sup>19</sup> διὸ ἐγὼ κρίνω μὴ παρενοχλεῖν τοῖς ἀπὸ τῶν ἐθνῶν ἐπιστρέφουσιν ἐπὶ τὸν θεόν, <sup>20</sup> ἀλλὰ ἐπιστεῖλαι αὐτοῖς τοῦ ἀπέχεσθαι τῶν ἀλισγημάτων τῶν εἰδώλων καὶ τῆς πορνείας καὶ τοῦ πνικτοῦ καὶ τοῦ αἵματος· <sup>21</sup> Μωϋσῆς γὰρ ἐκ γενεῶν ἀρχαίων κατὰ πόλιν τοὺς κηρύσσοντας αὐτὸν ἔχει ἐν ταῖς συναγωγαῖς κατὰ πᾶν σάββατον ἀναγινωσκόμενος.

## ACTS 15:10-15:21

**10** *Why*. Ex. 17:2. Is. 7:12. Mat. 4:7. He. 3:9. *put*. Mat. 11:28–30; 23:4. Ga. 5:1. *which*. Ga. 4:1–5, 9. He. 9:9.

**11** *that*. Ro. 3:24; 5:20, 21; 6:23; 1 Co. 16:23. 2 Co. 8:9; 13:14. Ga. 1:6; 2:16. Ep. 1:6, 7; 2:7–9. Tit. 2:11; 3:4–7. Re. 5:9.

**12** *declaring*. ver. 4; ch. 14:27; 21:19.

**13** *after*. 1 Co. 14:30–33. Ja. 1:19. James. ch. 12:17; 21:18. Mar. 15:40. Ga. 1:19; 2:9, 12. Ja. 1:1. *Men*. ch. 2:14, 22, 29; 7:2; 22:1.

**14** *Simon*. 2 Pe. 1:1. *Gr. declared*. ver. 7–9. Lu. 1:68, 78; 2:31, 32. *to take*. Is. 43:21; 55:11–13. Ro. 1:5; 11:36. 1 Pe. 2:9, 10.

**15** ch. 13:47. Ro. 15:8–12.

**16** *this*. Am. 9:11, 12. *build again the tabernacle*. 2 Sa. 7:11–16. 1 Ki. 12:16. Ps. 89:35–49. Is. 9:6, 7. Je. 33:24–26. Eze. 17:22–24. Zec. 13:8. Mat. 1:20–25. Lu. 1:31–33, 69, 70.

**17** *the residue*. Ge. 22:18; 49:10. Ps. 22:26, 27; 67:1–3; 72:17–19. Is. 2:2, 3; 11:10; 19:23–25; 24:15, 16; 49:6, 7; 66:18–21. Je. 16:19. Ho. 2:23. Joel 2:32. Mi. 4:1, 2; 5:7. Zec. 2:11; 8:20–23. Mal. 1:11. *the Gentiles*. Ge. 48:16. Nu. 6:27. Is. 43:7; 65:1. *who*. Nu. 24:23. Is. 45:7, 8. Da. 4:35.

**18** ch. 17:26. Nu. 23:19. Is. 41:22, 23; 44:7; 46:9, 10. Mat. 13:35; 25:34. Ep. 1:4, 11; 3:9. 2 Th. 2:13. 1 Pe. 1:20. Re. 13:8; 17:8.

**19** *that*. ver. 10, 24, 28. Ga. 1:7–10; 2:4; 5:11, 12. *turnal*. ch. 26:20. Is. 55:7. Ho. 14:2. 1 Th. 1:9.

**20** *from pollutions*. ver. 29. Ge. 35:2. Ex. 20:3–5, 25; 34:15, 16. Nu. 25:2. Ps. 106:37–39. Eze. 20:30, 31. 1 Co. 8:1, 4–13; 10:20–22, 28. Re. 2:14, 20; 9:20; 10:2, 8. *fornication*. 1 Co. 5:11; 6:9, 13, 18; 7:2. 2 Co. 12:21. Ga. 5:19. Ep. 5:3. Col. 3:5. 1 Th. 4:3. He. 12:16; 13:4. 1 Pe. 4:3. *things*. ch. 21:25. Ge. 9:4. Le. 3:17; 7:23–27; 17:10–14. De. 12:16, 23–25; 14:21; 15:23. 1 Sa. 14:32. Eze. 4:14; 33:25. 1 Ti. 4:4, 5.

**21** *sabbath*. ch. 13:15, 27. Ne. 8:1, etc. Lu. 4:16.

10 Now therefore why do you tempt God, that you should put a yoke on the neck of the disciples which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But we believe that we are saved through the grace of the Lord Jesus, † just as they are.”

12 All the multitude kept silence, and they listened to Barnabas and Paul reporting what signs and wonders God had done among the nations through them. 13 After they were silent, James answered, “Brothers, listen to me. 14 Simeon has reported how God first visited the nations to take out of them a people for his name. 15 This agrees with the words of the prophets. As it is written, 16 ‘After these things I will return.

I will again build the tabernacle of David, which has fallen.

I will again build its ruins.

I will set it up 17 that the rest of men may seek after the Lord;

all the Gentiles who are called by my name, says the Lord, who does all these things. ‡

18 “All of God’s works are known to him from eternity. 19 Therefore my judgment is that we don’t trouble those from among the Gentiles who turn to God, 20 but that we write to them that they abstain from the pollution of idols, from sexual immorality, from what is strangled, and from blood. 21 For Moses from generations of old has in every city those who preach him, being read in the synagogues every Sabbath.”

ACTS 15:22-15:32

<sup>22</sup> Τότε ἔδοξε τοῖς ἀποστόλοις καὶ τοῖς πρεσβυτέροις σὺν ὅλῃ τῇ ἐκκλησίᾳ ἐκλεξαμένους ἄνδρας ἐξ αὐτῶν πέμψαι εἰς Ἀντιόχειαν σὺν τῷ Παύλῳ καὶ Βαρναβᾶ, Ἰούδαν τὸν καλούμενον Βαρσαββᾶν καὶ Σιλᾶν, ἄνδρας ἡγουμένους ἐν τοῖς ἀδελφοῖς, <sup>23</sup> γράψαντες διὰ χειρὸς αὐτῶν· Οἱ ἀπόστολοι καὶ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι ἀδελφοὶ τοῖς κατὰ τὴν Ἀντιόχειαν καὶ Συρίαν καὶ Κιλικίαν ἀδελφοῖς τοῖς ἐξ ἐθνῶν χαίρειν. <sup>24</sup> ἐπειδὴ ἠκούσαμεν ὅτι τινὲς ἐξ ἡμῶν ἐξεληθόντες ἐτάραξαν ὑμᾶς λόγοις ἀνασκειυάζοντες τὰς ψυχὰς ὑμῶν οἷς οὐ διεστείλαμεθα, <sup>25</sup> ἔδοξεν ἡμῖν γενομένοις ὁμοθυμαδὸν ἐκλεξαμένοις ἄνδρας πέμψαι πρὸς ὑμᾶς σὺν τοῖς ἀγαπητοῖς ἡμῶν Βαρναβᾶ καὶ Παύλῳ, <sup>26</sup> ἀνθρώποις παραδεδωκόσι τὰς ψυχὰς αὐτῶν ὑπὲρ τοῦ ὀνόματος τοῦ κυρίου ἡμῶν Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ. <sup>27</sup> ἀπεστάλακαμεν οὖν Ἰούδαν καὶ Σιλᾶν, καὶ αὐτοὺς διὰ λόγου ἀπαγγέλλοντας τὰ αὐτά. <sup>28</sup> ἔδοξεν γὰρ τῷ πνεύματι τῷ ἁγίῳ καὶ ἡμῖν μηδὲν πλέον ἐπιτίθεσθαι ὑμῖν βᾶρος πλὴν τούτων τῶν ἐπιτάγης, <sup>29</sup> ἀπέχεσθαι εἰδωλοθύτων καὶ αἵματος καὶ πνικτῶν καὶ πορνείας· ἐξ ὧν διατηροῦντες ἑαυτοὺς εὖ πράξετε. ἔρρωσθε.

<sup>30</sup> Οἱ μὲν οὖν ἀπολυθέντες κατήλθον εἰς Ἀντιόχειαν, καὶ συναγαγόντες τὸ πλῆθος ἐπέδωκαν τὴν ἐπιστολὴν· <sup>31</sup> ἀναγνόντες δὲ ἐχάρησαν ἐπὶ τῇ παρακλήσει. <sup>32</sup> Ἰούδας τε καὶ Σιλᾶς, καὶ αὐτοὶ προφητῆται ὄντες, διὰ λόγου πολλοῦ παρειάλεσαν τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς καὶ ἐπεστήριξαν·

ACTS 15:22-15:32

**22** *pleased.* ver. 23, 25; ch. 6:4, 5, 2 Sa. 3:36, 2 Ch. 30:4, 12, *to send.* ver. 27; ch. 8:14; 11:22. *Barnabas.* ch. 1:23. *Silas.* ver. 27, 32, 40; ch. 16:19, 25, 29; 17:4, 10, 14; 18:5. 1 Th. 1:1. 2 Th. 1:1. 1 Pe. 5:12, Silvanus.

**23** *The apostles.* ver. 4, 22. *greeting.* ch. 23:26. Ro. 16:3, etc. Ja. 1:1. 2 Jno. 1-3. 3 Jno. 14. *brethren.* ch. 11:18; 14:27; 21:25. *Syria.* ver. 41; ch. 18:18; 21:3. Ga. 1:21.

**24** *that certain.* Je. 23:16. Ga. 2:4; 5:4, 12. 2 Ti. 2:14. Tit. 1:10, 11. 1 Jno. 2:19. *Ye must.* ver. 1, 9, 10. Ga. 2:3, 4; 6:12, 13.

**25** *seemed.* ver. 28. Mat. 11:26. Lu. 1:3. *being.* ver. 6; ch. 1:14; 2:1, 46. 1 Co. 1:10. *to send.* ver. 22, 27. *our.* Ro. 16:12. Ep. 6:21. Col. 4:7, 9. Phil. 16. 2 Pe. 3:15. *Barnabas.* ver. 2, 35. Ga. 2:9.

**26** *hazarded.* ch. 13:50; 14:19. Ju. 5:18. 1 Co. 15:30. 2 Co. 11:23-27. Phi. 2:29, 30.

**27** *Judas.* ver. 22. *who.* 2 Jno. 12. 3 Jno. 13. *mouth.* Gr. word.

**28** *it.* Jno. 16:13. 1 Co. 7:25, 40; 14:37. 1 Th. 4:8. 1 Pe. 1:12. *greater.* Mat. 11:30; 23:4. Re. 2:24.

**29** *ye abstain.* See on ver. 20; ch. 21:25. Le. 17:14. Ro. 14:14, 15, 20, 21. 1 Co. 10:18-20. Re. 2:14, 20. *if ye.* 2 Co. 11:9. 1 Ti. 5:22. Ja. 1:27. 1 Jno. 5:21. Jude 20-21, 24. *Fare.* ch. 18:21; 23:30. Lu. 9:61. 2 Co. 13:11.

**30** *and.* ch. 6:2; 21:22. *delivered.* ch. 16:4; 23:33.

**31** *they rejoiced.* ver. 1, 10; ch. 16:5. Ga. 2:4, 5; 5:1. Phi. 3:3. *consolation.* or, *exhortation.*

**32** *being.* ch. 2:17, 18; 11:23, 27; 13:1. Mat. 23:34. Lu. 11:49. Ro. 12:6. 1 Co. 12:28, 29; 14:3, 29, 32. Ep. 3:5; 4:11. 1 Th. 5:20. *exhorted.* ch. 2:40; 11:23; 14:22; 18:23; 20:2. Ro. 12:8. 1 Th. 2:11; 4:1; 5:14. 2 Th. 3:12. 1 Ti. 2:1. 2 Ti. 4:2. Tit. 2:6, etc. 1 Pe. 5:1, 12. *confirmed.* ver. 41. Is. 35:3, 4. Da. 11:1. 1 Co. 1:8. Ep. 4:12, 13. 1 Th. 3:2. 1 Pe. 5:10.

22 Then it seemed good to the apostles and the elders, with the whole assembly, to choose men out of their company, and send them to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas: Judas called Barsabbas, and Silas, chief men among the brothers. ‡ 23 They wrote these things by their hand:

“The apostles, the elders, and the brothers, to the brothers who are of the Gentiles in Antioch, Syria, and Cilicia: greetings. 24 Because we have heard that some who went out from us have troubled you with words, unsettling your souls, saying, ‘You must be circumcised and keep the law,’ to whom we gave no commandment; 25 it seemed good to us, having come to one accord, to choose out men and send them to you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, 26 men who have risked their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who themselves will also tell you the same things by word of mouth. 28 For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay no greater burden on you than these necessary things: 29 that you abstain from things sacrificed to idols, from blood, from things strangled, and from sexual immorality, from which if you keep yourselves, it will be well with you. Farewell.”

30 So, when they were sent off, they came to Antioch. Having gathered the multitude together, they delivered the letter. 31 When they had read it, they rejoiced over the encouragement. 32 Judas and Silas, also being prophets themselves, encouraged the brothers with many words and strengthened them.

ACTS 15:33-16:3

<sup>33</sup> ποιήσαντες δὲ χρόνον ἀπελύθησαν μετ' εἰρήνης ἀπὸ τῶν ἀδελφῶν πρὸς τοὺς ἀποστείλαντας αὐτούς. <sup>35</sup> Παῦλος δὲ καὶ Βαρναβᾶς διέτριβον ἐν Ἀντιοχείᾳ διδάσκοντες καὶ εὐαγγελιζόμενοι μετὰ καὶ ἐτέρων πολλῶν τὸν λόγον τοῦ κυρίου.

<sup>36</sup> Μετὰ δὲ τινὰς ἡμέρας εἶπεν πρὸς Βαρναβᾶν Παῦλος· Ἐπιστρέψαντες δὴ ἐπισκεψώμεθα τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς κατὰ πόλιν πᾶσαν ἐν αἷς κατηγγείλαμεν τὸν λόγον τοῦ κυρίου, πῶς ἔχουσιν. <sup>37</sup> Βαρναβᾶς δὲ ἐβούλετο συμπαραλαβεῖν καὶ τὸν Ἰωάννην τὸν καλούμενον Μᾶρκον· <sup>38</sup> Παῦλος δὲ ἤξιου, τὸν ἀποστάντα ἀπ' αὐτῶν ἀπὸ Παμφυλίας καὶ μὴ συνελθόντα αὐτοῖς εἰς τὸ ἔργον, μὴ συμπαραλαμβάνειν τοῦτον. <sup>39</sup> ἐγένετο δὲ παροξυσμὸς ὥστε ἀποχωρισθῆναι αὐτοὺς ἀπ' ἀλλήλων, τὸν τε Βαρναβᾶν παραλαβόντα τὸν Μᾶρκον ἐκπλεῦσαι εἰς Κύπρον, <sup>40</sup> Παῦλος δὲ ἐπιλεξάμενος Σιλᾶν ἐξῆλθεν παραδοθεὶς τῇ χάριτι τοῦ κυρίου ὑπὸ τῶν ἀδελφῶν, <sup>41</sup> διήρχετο δὲ τὴν Συρίαν καὶ τὴν Κιλικίαν ἐπιστηρίζων τὰς ἐκκλησίας.

<sup>16.1</sup> Κατήνησεν δὲ καὶ εἰς Δέρβην καὶ εἰς Λύστραν. καὶ ἰδοὺ μαθητῆς τις ἦν ἐκεῖ ὀνόματι Τιμόθεος, υἱὸς γυναικὸς Ἰουδαίας πιστῆς, πατρὸς δὲ Ἑλλήνος, <sup>2</sup> ὃς ἐμαρτυρεῖτο ὑπὸ τῶν ἐν Λύστροις καὶ Ἰονίῳ ἀδελφῶν· <sup>3</sup> τοῦτον ἠθέλησεν ὁ Παῦλος σὺν αὐτῷ ἐξελθεῖν, καὶ λαβῶν περιέτεμεν αὐτὸν διὰ τοὺς Ἰουδαίους τοὺς ὄντας ἐν τοῖς τόποις ἐκείνοις, ἦδεισαν γὰρ ἅπαντες ὅτι Ἑλλήν ὁ πατὴρ αὐτοῦ ὑπῆρχεν.

## ACTS 15:33-16:3

**33** *they were.* ch. 16:36. Ge. 26:29. Ex. 4:18. 1 Co. 16:11. He. 11:31. 2 Jno. 10.

**34** *it pleased.* ch. 11:25, 26; 18:27. 1 Co. 16:12.

**35** *continued.* ch. 13:1; 14:28. *teaching.* ch. 28:31. Mat. 28:19, 20. Col. 1:28. 1 Ti. 2:7. 2 Ti. 4:2.

**36** *Gr. A.M. 4058. A.D. 54. Let.* ch. 7:23. Ex. 4:18. Je. 23:2. Mat. 25:36, 43. *in every.* ch. 13:4, 13, 14, 51; 14:1, 6, 21, 24, 25. *and see.* Ro. 1:11. 2 Co. 11:28. Phi. 1:27. 1 Th. 2:17, 18; 3:6, 10, 11. 2 Ti. 1:4.

**37** *John.* ch. 12:12, 25; 13:5, 13. Col. 4:10. 2 Ti. 4:11. Phile. 24.

**38** *who.* ch. 13:13. Ps. 78:9. Pr. 25:19. Lu. 9:61; 14:27-34. Ja. 1:8.

**39** *the contention.* ver. 2; ch. 6:1. Ps. 106:33; 119:96. Ec. 7:20. Ro. 7:18-21. Ja. 3:2. *and sailed.* ch. 4:36; 11:20; 13:4-12; 27:4.

**40** *those.* ver. 22, 32; 16:1-3. *being.* ch. 13:3; 14, 26; 20:32. 1 Co. 15:10. 2 Co. 13:14. 2 Ti. 4:22. Tit. 3:15. 2 Jno. 10, 11.

**41** *through.* ver. 23; ch. 18:18; 21:3. Ga. 1:21. *confirming.* ver. 32; ch. 16:4, 5.

*Paul having circumcised Timothy, 1-6, and being called by the Spirit from one country to another, 7-13, converts Lydia, 14, 15, and casts out a spirit of divination, 16-18; for which cause he and Silas are whipped and imprisoned, 19-24. The prison doors are opened, 25-30. The jailer is converted, 31-34, and they are delivered, 35-40.*

**1** *to Derbe.* ch. 14:6, 21. 2 Ti. 3:11. *named.* ch. 17:14; 18:5; 19:22; 20:4, 5. Ro. 16:21. 1 Co. 4:17. Phi. 1:1; 2:19. Col. 1:1. 1 Th. 1:1; 3:2. 2 Th. 1:1. 1 Ti. 1:2. 2 Ti. 1:2. He. 13:23. *which.* 2 Ti. 1:5; 3:15, 16. *but.* ch. 14:1. Ezr. 9:2. 1 Co. 7:14.

**2** *was.* ch. 6:3. 1 Ti. 3:7; ch. 5:10, 25. 2 Ti. 3:15. He. 11:2. *Iconium.* ch. 14:21. 2 Ti. 3:11.

**3** *would.* ch. 15:37, 40. *and took.* ch. 15:20. 1 Co. 7:19; 9:20. Ga. 2:3, 8; 5:1-3, 6.

33 After they had spent some time there, they were sent back with greetings from the brothers to the apostles. 34 § 35 But Paul and Barnabas stayed in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 After some days Paul said to Barnabas, “Let’s return now and visit our brothers in every city in which we proclaimed the word of the Lord, to see how they are doing.” 37 Barnabas planned to take John, who was called Mark, with them also. 38 But Paul didn’t think that it was a good idea to take with them someone who had withdrawn from them in Pamphylia, and didn’t go with them to do the work. 39 Then the contention grew so sharp that they separated from each other. Barnabas took Mark with him and sailed away to Cyprus, 40 but Paul chose Silas and went out, being commended by the brothers to the grace of God. 41 He went through Syria and Cilicia, strengthening the assemblies.

## 16

He came to Derbe and Lystra: and behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timothy, the son of a Jewess who believed; but his father was a Greek. 2 The brothers who were at Lystra and Iconium gave a good testimony about him. 3 Paul wanted to have him go out with him, and he took and circumcised him because of the Jews who were in those parts; for they all knew that his father was a Greek.

ACTS 16:4-16:14

<sup>4</sup> ὥς δὲ διεπορεύοντο τὰς πόλεις, παρεδίδοσαν αὐτοῖς φυλάσσειν τὰ δόγματα τὰ κεκριμένα ὑπὸ τῶν ἀποστόλων καὶ πρεσβυτέρων τῶν ἐν Ἱεροσολύμοις. <sup>5</sup> αἱ μὲν οὖν ἐκκλησίαι ἐστερεοῦντο τῇ πίστει καὶ ἐπερίσσευον τῷ ἀριθμῷ καθ' ἡμέραν. <sup>6</sup> Διῆλθον δὲ τὴν Φρυγίαν καὶ Γαλατικὴν χώραν, κωλυθέντες ὑπὸ τοῦ ἁγίου πνεύματος λαλήσαι τὸν λόγον ἐν τῇ Ἀσίᾳ, <sup>7</sup> ἐλθόντες δὲ κατὰ τὴν Μυσίαν ἐπειράζον εἰς τὴν Βιθυνίαν πορευθῆναι καὶ οὐκ εἶασεν αὐτοὺς τὸ πνεῦμα Ἰησοῦ. <sup>8</sup> παρελθόντες δὲ τὴν Μυσίαν κατέβησαν εἰς Τρωάδα. <sup>9</sup> καὶ ὄραμα διὰ νυκτὸς τῷ Παύλῳ ὤφθη, ἀνὴρ Μακεδῶν τις ἦν ἐστῶς καὶ παρακαλῶν αὐτὸν καὶ λέγων· Διαβάς εἰς Μακεδονίαν βοήθησον ἡμῖν. <sup>10</sup> ὥς δὲ τὸ ὄραμα εἶδεν, εὐθέως ἐζητήσαμεν ἐξελθεῖν εἰς Μακεδονίαν, συμβιβάζοντες ὅτι προσκέκληται ἡμᾶς ὁ θεὸς εὐαγγελίσασθαι αὐτούς. <sup>11</sup> Ἀναχθέντες οὖν ἀπὸ Τρωάδος εὐθυδρομήσαμεν εἰς Σαμοθράκην, τῇ δὲ ἐπιούσῃ εἰς Νέαν Πόλιν, <sup>12</sup> ἀναεῖθεν εἰς Φιλίππους, ἣτις ἐστὶν πρώτη τῆς μερίδος Μακεδονίας πόλις, κολωνία. ἦμεν δὲ ἐν ταύτῃ τῇ πόλει διατριβόντες ἡμέρας τινάς. <sup>13</sup> τῇ τε ἡμέρᾳ τῶν σαββάτων ἐξήλθομεν ἔξω τῆς πύλης παρὰ ποταμὸν οὗ ἐνομιζομεν προσευχὴν εἶναι, καὶ καθίσαντες ἐλάλοῦμεν ταῖς συνελθούσαις γυναῖξιν. <sup>14</sup> καὶ τις γυνὴ ὀνόματι Λυδία, πορφυρόπωλις πόλεως Θυατείρων σεβομένη τὸν θεόν, ἤκουεν, ἣς ὁ κύριος διήνοιξεν τὴν καρδίαν προσέχειν τοῖς λαλουμένοις ὑπὸ τοῦ Παύλου.



## ACTS 16:4-16:14

4 *they delivered.* ch. 15:6, 28, 29.  
5 *so.* ch. 15:41. 2 Ch. 20:20. Is. 7:9. Ro. 16:25. 1 Co. 15:58. Ga. 5:1. Ep. 4:13–16. Col. 2:6. 1 Th. 3:2, 13. 2 Th. 2:16. He. 13:9, 20, 21. 1 Pe. 5:10. *increased.* ch. 2:47; 4:4; 5:14; 6:7; 9:31; 11:21; 12:24; 13:48, 49; 19:18–21.  
6 *Phrygia.* ch. 2:10; 18:23. *region.* ch. 18:23. 1 Co. 16:1. Ga. 1:2; 3:1. 2 Ti. 4:10. 1 Pe. 1:1. *forbidden.* ver. 7; ch. 10:19; 11:12; 13:2–4; 20:28. 2 Ch. 6:7–9. Is. 30:21. Am. 8:11, 12. 1 Co. 12:11. He. 11:8. *Asia.* ch. 19:10, 26, 27; 20:4, 16. 2 Co. 1:8. 2 Ti. 1:15. 1 Pe. 1:1. Re. 1:4, 11.  
7 *Bithynia.* 1 Pe. 1:1.  
8 *Troas.* ver. 11; ch. 20:5. 2 Co. 2:12. 2 Ti. 4:13.  
9 *a vision.* ch. 2:17, 18; 9:10–12; 10:3, 10–17, 30; 11:5–12; 18:9, 10; 22:17–21; 27:23, 24. 2 Co. 12:1–4. 7. *Macedonia.* ch. 18:5; 19:21. Ro. 15:26. 2 Co. 7:5; 8:1; 9:2; 11:9. 1 Th. 1:7, 8; 4:10. *Come.* ch. 8:26–31; 9:38; 10:32, 33; 11:13, 14. Ro. 10:14, 15.  
10 *immediately.* ch. 10:29; 26:13. Ps. 119:60. Pr. 3:27, 28. 2 Co. 2:12, 13.  
12 *Philippi.* ch. 20:6. Phi. 1:1. 1 Th. 2:2. *the chief, or, the first, a colony.* ver. 21.  
13 *on.* ch. 13:14, 42; 17:2; 18:4; 20:7. *sabbath.* Gr. sabbath-day. *where.* Lu. 13:10. *and we.* ver. 6; ch. 21:5. Mat. 5:1, 2; 13:2. Lu. 4:20, 21. Jno. 8:2. *spoke.* Mar. 16:15. Ga. 3:28. Col. 1:23.  
14 *Lydia.* ver. 40. *Thyatira.* Re. 1:11; 2:18–24. *worshipped.* ch. 8:27; 10:2; 18:7. Jno. 12:20. *whose.* ch. 11:21. Ps. 110:3. Ca. 5:4. Is. 50:5. Lu. 24:45. Jno. 6:44, 45. Ro. 9:16. 1 Co. 3:6, 7. 2 Co. 3:14–16; 4:4–6. Ep. 1:17, 18. Phi. 2:13. Ja. 1:16, 17. Re. 3:7, 20.

4 As they went on their way through the cities, they delivered the decrees to them to keep which had been ordained by the apostles and elders who were at Jerusalem. 5 So the assemblies were strengthened in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 When they had gone through the region of Phrygia and Galatia, they were forbidden by the Holy Spirit to speak the word in Asia. 7 When they had come opposite Mysia, they tried to go into Bithynia, but the Spirit didn't allow them. 8 Passing by Mysia, they came down to Troas. 9 A vision appeared to Paul in the night. There was a man of Macedonia standing, begging him, and saying, "Come over into Macedonia and help us." 10 When he had seen the vision, immediately we sought to go out to Macedonia, concluding that the Lord had called us to preach the Good News to them. 11 Setting sail therefore from Troas, we made a straight course to Samothrace, and the day following to Neapolis; 12 and from there to Philippi, which is a city of Macedonia, the foremost of the district, a Roman colony. We were staying some days in this city.

13 On the Sabbath day we went outside of the city by a riverside, where we supposed there was a place of prayer, and we sat down and spoke to the women who had come together. 14 A certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, one who worshiped God, heard us. The Lord opened her heart to listen to the things which were spoken by Paul.

ACTS 16:15-16:24

<sup>15</sup> ὡς δὲ ἐβαπτίσθη καὶ ὁ οἶκος αὐτῆς, παρειάλεσεν λέγουσα· Εἰ κειρίκατέ με πιστὴν τῷ κυρίῳ εἶναι, εἰσελθόντες εἰς τὸν οἶκόν μου μένετε· καὶ παρεβιάσατο ἡμᾶς. <sup>16</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ πορευομένων ἡμῶν εἰς τὴν προσευχὴν παιδίσκη τινὰ ἔχουσαν πνεῦμα πύθωνα ὑπαντῆσαι ἡμῖν, ἣτις ἐργασίαν πολλὴν παρεῖχεν τοῖς κυρίοις αὐτῆς μαντευομένη. <sup>17</sup> αὕτη κατακολουθοῦσα τῷ Παύλῳ καὶ ἡμῖν ἔκραζεν λέγουσα· Οὗτοι οἱ ἄνθρωποι δοῦλοι τοῦ θεοῦ τοῦ ὑψίστου εἰσὶν, οἵτινες καταγγέλλουσιν ὑμῖν ὁδὸν σωτηρίας. <sup>18</sup> τοῦτο δὲ ἐποιεῖ ἐπὶ πολλὰς ἡμέρας, διαπονηθεὶς δὲ Παῦλος καὶ ἐπιστρέψας τῷ πνεύματι εἶπεν· Παραγγέλλω σοι ἐν ὀνόματι Ἰησοῦ Χριστοῦ ἐξελεῖν ἀπ' αὐτῆς· καὶ ἐξῆλθεν αὐτῇ τῇ ὥρᾳ. <sup>19</sup> Ἰδόντες δὲ οἱ κύριοι αὐτῆς ὅτι ἐξῆλθεν ἡ ἐλπίς τῆς ἐργασίας αὐτῶν ἐπιλαβόμενοι τὸν Παῦλον καὶ τὸν Σιλᾶν εἴλυσαν εἰς τὴν ἀγορὰν ἐπὶ τοὺς ἄρχοντας, <sup>20</sup> καὶ προσαγαγόντες αὐτοὺς τοῖς στρατηγοῖς εἶπαν· Οὗτοι οἱ ἄνθρωποι ἐκταράσσουσιν ἡμῶν τὴν πόλιν Ἰουδαῖοι ὑπάρχοντες, <sup>21</sup> καὶ καταγγέλλουσιν ἔθνη ἃ οὐκ ἔξεστιν ἡμῖν παραδέχεσθαι οὐδὲ ποιεῖν Ῥωμαίοις οὖσιν. <sup>22</sup> καὶ συνεπέστη ὁ ὄχλος κατ' αὐτῶν, καὶ οἱ στρατηγοὶ περιρῆξαντες αὐτῶν τὰ ἱμάτια ἐκέλευον ῥαβδίσειν, <sup>23</sup> πολλὰς τε ἐπιθέντες αὐτοῖς πληγὰς ἔβαλον εἰς φυλακὴν, παραγγείλαντες τῷ δεσμοφύλακι ἀσφαλῶς τηρεῖν αὐτούς· <sup>24</sup> ὃς παραγγελίαν τοιαύτην λαβὼν ἔβαλεν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὴν ἐσωτέραν φυλακὴν καὶ τοὺς πόδας ἠσφαλίσατο αὐτῶν εἰς τὸ ξύλον.

ACTS 16:15-16:24

15 *when*, ver. 33; ch. 8:12, 38; 11:14; 18:8. 1 Co. 1:13–16. *If*, Ep. 1:1. Phi. 1:7. Phile. 17; 1 Pe. 5:12. 3 Jno. 5. *come*, Ge. 18:4; 5. Ju. 19:19; 20. Mat. 10:41. Lu. 9:4, 5; 10:5–7. Ro. 16:23. Ga. 6:10. He. 13:2. 2 Jno. 10. 3 Jno. 8. *And she*, Ge. 19:3; 33:11. Ju. 19:21. 1 Sa. 28:23. 2 Ki. 4:8. Lu. 14:23; 24:29. 2 Co. 5:14; 12:11. He. 13:2.

16 *as*, ver. 13. *possessed*, ver. 18; ch. 8:9–11. Ex. 7:11, 12. De. 13:1–3; 18:9–11. 1 Sa. 28:7. 1 Ch. 10:13. Is. 8:19. Ga. 5:20. 2 Ti. 3:8. *divination, or, Python, which*, ch. 19:24. 1 Ti. 6:10. 2 Pe. 2:3. Re. 18:11–13.

17 *These*, ch. 19:13. Mat. 8:29. Mar. 1:24. Lu. 4:34, 41. *the servants*, Da. 3:26, 28; 6:16, 20. Jon. 1:9. 1 Pe. 2:16. *the most*, Ge. 14:18–22. Ps. 57:2; 78:35. Da. 4:2; 5:18, 21. Mi. 6:6. Mar. 5:7. Lu. 8:28. *the way*, ver. 30, 31; ch. 18:26. Mat. 7:13, 14; 22:16. Mar. 12:14. Lu. 1:77, 79; 20:21. Jno. 14:6. He. 10:19–22.

18 *being*, ch. 14:13–15. Mar. 1:25, 26, 34. 1 *command*, ch. 3:6; 9:34; 19:12–17. Mar. 9:25, 26; 16:17. Lu. 9:1; 10:17–19. Col. 2:15.

19 *the hope*, ch. 19:24–27. 1 Ti. 6:10. *they*, ch. 9:16; 14:5, 19; 15:26; 18:12, 13; 21:30. Mat. 10:16–18; 24:9. Mar. 13:9. 2 Co. 6:5. *marketplace, or, court*.

20 *being*, ch. 18:2; 19:34. Ezer. 4:12–15. Es. 3:8, 9. *do*, ch. 17:6–8; 28:22. 1 Ki. 18:17, 18. Mat. 2:3. Jno. 15:18–20. Ro. 12:2. Ja. 4:4.

21 ch. 26:3. Je. 10:3.

22 *the multitude*, ch. 17:5; 18:12; 19:28, etc.; 21:30, 31; 22:22, 23; *the magistrates*, ver. 37; ch. 5:40; 22:24–26. Mat. 10:17; 27:26. 2 Co. 6:5; 11:23–25. 1 Th. 2:2. He. 11:36. 1 Pe. 2:24.

23 *they cast*, ch. 5:18; 8:3; 9:2; 12:4. Lu. 21:12. Ep. 3:1; 4:1. 2 Ti. 2:9. Phile. 9. Re. 1:9; 2:10. *to keep*, ch. 5:23; 12:18. 1 Sa. 23:22, 23. Mat. 26:48; 27:63–66.

24 *the inner*, 1 Ki. 22:27. Je. 37:15, 16; 38:26. La. 3:53–55. *and made*, 2 Ch. 16:10. Heb. Job 13:27; 33:11. Ps. 105:18. Je. 20:2; 29:26.

15 When she and her household were baptized, she begged us, saying, “If you have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house and stay.” So she persuaded us.

16 As we were going to prayer, a certain girl having a spirit of divination met us, who brought her masters much gain by fortune telling. 17 Following Paul and us, she cried out, “These men are servants of the Most High God, who proclaim to us a way of salvation!” 18 She was doing this for many days.

But Paul, becoming greatly annoyed, turned and said to the spirit, “I command you in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her!” It came out that very hour. 19 But when her masters saw that the hope of their gain was gone, they seized Paul and Silas, and dragged them into the marketplace before the rulers. 20 When they had brought them to the magistrates, they said, “These men, being Jews, are agitating our city 21 and advocate customs which it is not lawful for us to accept or to observe, being Romans.”

22 The multitude rose up together against them and the magistrates tore their clothes from them, then commanded them to be beaten with rods. 23 When they had laid many stripes on them, they threw them into prison, charging the jailer to keep them safely, 24 who, having received such a command, threw them into the inner prison, and secured their feet in the stocks.

ACTS 16:25-16:36

<sup>25</sup> Κατὰ δὲ τὸ μεσονύκτιον Παῦλος καὶ Σιλᾶς προσευχόμενοι ὕμνουν τὸν θεόν, ἐπηκροῶντο δὲ αὐτῶν οἱ δέσμοι· <sup>26</sup> ἄφνω δὲ σεισμός ἐγένετο μέγας ὥστε σαλευθῆναι τὰ θεμέλια τοῦ δεσμοτηρίου, ἠνεώχθησαν δὲ παραχρῆμα αἱ θύραι πᾶσαι, καὶ πάντων τὰ δεσμὰ ἀνέθη. <sup>27</sup> ἔξυπνος δὲ γενόμενος ὁ δεσμοφύλαξ καὶ ἰδὼν ἀνεφγμένης τὰς θύρας τῆς φυλακῆς σπασάμενος τὴν μάχαιραν ἤμελλεν ἑαυτὸν ἀναιρεῖν, νομίζων ἐκπεφευγέναι τοὺς δεσμίους. <sup>28</sup> ἐφώνησεν δὲ φωνῇ μεγάλῃ ὁ Παῦλος λέγων· Μηδὲν πράξης σεαυτῷ κακόν, ἅπαντες γὰρ ἔσμεν ἐνθάδε. <sup>29</sup> αἰτήσας δὲ φῶτα εἰσεπήδησεν καὶ ἔντρομος γενόμενος προσέπεσεν τῷ Παύλῳ καὶ τῷ Σιλᾶ, <sup>30</sup> καὶ προαγαγὼν αὐτοὺς ἔξω ἔφη· Κύριοι, τί με δεῖ ποιεῖν ἵνα σωθῶ; <sup>31</sup> οἱ δὲ εἶπαν· Πίστευσον ἐπὶ τὸν κύριον Ἰησοῦν, καὶ σωθήσῃ σὺ καὶ ὁ οἶκός σου. <sup>32</sup> καὶ ἐλάλησαν αὐτῷ τὸν λόγον τοῦ κυρίου σὺν πᾶσι τοῖς ἐν τῇ οἰκίᾳ αὐτοῦ. <sup>33</sup> καὶ παραλαβὼν αὐτοὺς ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ὥρᾳ τῆς νυκτὸς ἔλουσεν ἀπὸ τῶν πληγῶν, καὶ ἐβαπτίσθη αὐτὸς καὶ οἱ αὐτοῦ πάντες παραχρῆμα, <sup>34</sup> ἀναγαγὼν τε αὐτοὺς εἰς τὸν οἶκον παρέθηκεν τράπεζαν καὶ ἠγαλλιάσατο πανοικεῖ πεπιστευκῶς τῷ θεῷ. <sup>35</sup> Ἡμέρας δὲ γενομένης ἀπέστειλαν οἱ στρατηγοὶ τοὺς ῥαβδούχους λέγοντες· Ἀπόλυσον τοὺς ἀνθρώπους ἐκείνους. <sup>36</sup> ἀπήγγειλεν δὲ ὁ δεσμοφύλαξ τοὺς λόγους τούτους πρὸς τὸν Παῦλον, ὅτι Ἀπέσταλκαν οἱ στρατηγοὶ ἵνα ἀπολυθῆτε· νῦν οὖν ἐξελθόντες πορεύεσθε ἐν εἰρήνῃ.

ACTS 16:25-16:36

25 *at midnight*. Job 35:10. Ps. 22:2; 42:8; 77:6; 119:55; 62. Is. 30:29. *prayed*. Ps. 50:15; 77:2; 91:15. Mat. 26:38, 39. Lu. 22:44. He. 5:7. Ja. 5:13. *sang*. ch. 5:41. Ps. 34:1. Mat. 5:10, 11. Lu. 6:22, 23. Ro. 5:3; 12:12. 2 Co. 4:8, 9, 16, 17; 6:10. Phi. 2:17; 4:4–7. Col. 1:24; 3:15–17. 1 Th. 5:16–18. Ja. 1:2. 1 Pe. 1:6–8; 4:14. *and the*. Ezr. 3:12, 13. Ps. 71:7. Zec. 3:8.

26 *suddenly*. ch. 4:31; 5:19; 12:7, 10. Mat. 28:2. Re. 6:12; 11:13. *and every*. Ps. 79:11; 102:20; 146:7. Is. 42:7; 61:1. Zec. 9:11, 12.

27 *the keeper*. ver. 23, 24. *he drew*. Ju. 9:54. 1 Sa. 31:4, 5. 2 Sa. 17:23. 1 Ki. 16:18. Mat. 27:5.

28 *cried*. Le. 19:18. Ps. 74; 35:14. Pr. 24:11, 12. Mat. 5:44. Lu. 6:27, 28; 10:32–37; 22:51; 23:34. 1 Th. 5:15. *Do*. Ex. 20:13. Pr. 8:36. Ec. 7:17.

29 *and came*. ch. 9:5, 6; 24:25. Ps. 99:1; 119:120. Is. 66:2, 5. Je. 5:22; 10:10. Da. 6:26. *and fell*. Is. 60:14. Re. 3:9.

30 *brought*. ver. 24. Job 34:32. Is. 1:16, 17; 58:6, 9. Mat. 3:8; 5:7. Ja. 2:13. *Sirs*. See on ch. 14:15. *what*. ver. 17; ch. 2:37; 9:6; 22:10. Job 25:4. Lu. 3:10. Jno. 6:27–29.

31 *Believe*. ch. 2:38, 39; 4:12; 8:37; 11:13, 14; 13:38, 39; 5:11. Is. 45:22. Hab. 2:4. Mar. 16:16. Jno. 1:12; 3:15, 16, 36; 6:40, 47; 7:37, 38; 11:25, 26; 20:31. Ro. 5:1, 2; 10:9, 10. Ga. 3:22, 26. Epi. 2:7, 8. 1 Jno. 5:10–13. *and thy*. ver. 15, 32; ch. 2:39; 18:8. Ge. 17:7; 18:19. Je. 32:39. Ro. 11:16. Ga. 3:14.

32 *they*. ch. 10:33–43. Mar. 16:15. Epi. 3:8. Col. 1:27, 28. 1 Th. 2:8. 1 Ti. 1:13–16. *to all*. Ro. 1:14, 16.

33 *washed*. ver. 23. Pr. 16:7. Is. 11:6–9. Mat. 25:35–40. Lu. 10:33, 34. Ga. 5:6, 13. *and was*. ver. 15. Lu. 19:9. 1 Co. 1:16.

34 *when*. Lu. 5:29; 19:6. Phi. 4:17. 1 Th. 4:9, 10. Phile. 7. Ja. 2:14–17. 1 Jno. 3:18. *and rejoiced*. ver. 27–29; ch. 2:46; 8:39. Is. 12:1–3; 55:12; 57:17, 18; 58:7–11; 61:10. Lu. 15:22–25, 32. Ro. 5:2, 11; 15:13. Ga. 5:22. Phi. 4:4. 1 Pe. 1:6–8.

35 ch. 4:21; 5:40. Ps. 76:10. Je. 5:22.

36 *and go*. ch. 15:33. Ex. 4:18. Ju. 18:6. 1 Sa. 1:17; 20:42; 25:35; 29:7. 2 Ki. 5:19. Mar. 5:34. Jno. 14:27.

25 But about midnight Paul and Silas were praying and singing hymns to God, and the prisoners were listening to them. 26 Suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken; and immediately all the doors were opened, and everyone’s bonds were loosened. 27 The jailer, being roused out of sleep and seeing the prison doors open, drew his sword and was about to kill himself, supposing that the prisoners had escaped. 28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, “Don’t harm yourself, for we are all here!”

29 He called for lights, sprang in, fell down trembling before Paul and Silas,<sup>30</sup> brought them out, and said, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved?”

31 They said, “Believe in the Lord Jesus Christ, and you will be saved, you and your household.” 32 They spoke the word of the Lord to him, and to all who were in his house.

33 He took them the same hour of the night and washed their stripes, and was immediately baptized, he and all his household. 34 He brought them up into his house, and set food before them, and rejoiced greatly, with all his household, having believed in God.

35 But when it was day, the magistrates sent the sergeants, saying, “Let those men go.”

36 The jailer reported these words to Paul, saying, “The magistrates have sent to let you go; now therefore come out and go in peace.”

ACTS 16:37-17:5

<sup>37</sup> ὁ δὲ Παῦλος ἔφη πρὸς αὐτούς· Δείραντες ἡμᾶς δημοσίᾳ ἀκατακρίτους, ἀνθρώπους Ῥωμαίους ὑπάρχοντας, ἔβαλαν εἰς φυλακὴν· καὶ νῦν λάθρα ἡμᾶς ἐκβάλλουσιν; οὐ γὰρ, ἀλλὰ ἐλθόντες αὐτοὶ ἡμᾶς ἐξαγαγέτωσαν. <sup>38</sup> ἀπήγγειλαν δὲ τοῖς στρατηγοῖς οἱ ῥαβδοῦχοι τὰ ῥήματα ταῦτα· ἐφοβήθησαν δὲ ἀκούσαντες ὅτι Ῥωμαῖοί εἰσιν, <sup>39</sup> καὶ ἐλθόντες παρειάλεσαν αὐτούς, καὶ ἐξαγαγόντες ἠρώτων ἀπελθεῖν ἀπὸ τῆς πόλεως. <sup>40</sup> ἐξελθόντες δὲ ἀπὸ τῆς φυλακῆς εἰσηλθον πρὸς τὴν Λυδίαν, καὶ ἰδόντες παρειάλεσαν τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς καὶ ἐξῆλθον.

<sup>17.1</sup> Διοδεύσαντες δὲ τὴν Ἀμφίπολιν καὶ τὴν Ἀπολλωνίαν ἦλθον εἰς Θεσσαλονίκην, ὅπου ἦν συναγωγὴ τῶν Ἰουδαίων. <sup>2</sup> κατὰ δὲ τὸ εἰωθὸς τῷ Παύλῳ εἰσηλθεν πρὸς αὐτούς καὶ ἐπὶ σάββατα τρία διελέξατο αὐτοῖς ἀπὸ τῶν γραφῶν, <sup>3</sup> διανοίγων καὶ παρατιθέμενος ὅτι τὸν χριστὸν ἔδει παθεῖν καὶ ἀναστῆναι ἐκ νεκρῶν, καὶ ὅτι οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ χριστός, ὁ Ἰησοῦς ὃν ἐγὼ καταγγέλλω ὑμῖν. <sup>4</sup> καὶ τινες ἐξ αὐτῶν ἐπίστησαν καὶ προσεκληρώθησαν τῷ Παύλῳ καὶ τῷ Σιλᾷ, τῶν τε σεβομένων Ἑλλήνων πλῆθος πολὺ γυναικῶν τε τῶν πρώτων οὐκ ὀλίγαι. <sup>5</sup> ζηλώσαντες δὲ οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι καὶ προσλαβόμενοι τῶν ἀγοραίων ἄνδρας τινὰς πονηροὺς καὶ ὀχλοποιήσαντες ἐθορύβουν τὴν πόλιν, καὶ ἐπιστάντες τῇ οἰκίᾳ Ἰάσονος ἐζήτουν αὐτοὺς προαγαγεῖν εἰς τὸν δῆμον·

ACTS 16:37-17:5

37 *They have*. ver. 20–24; ch. 22:25–28. Ps. 58:1, 2; 82:1, 2; 94:20. Pr. 28:1. *let*. Da. 3:25, 26; 6:18, 19. Mat. 10:16.  
 38 *and they*. ch. 22:29. Mat. 14:5; 21:46.  
 39 *came*. Ex. 11:8. Is. 45:14; 49:23; 60:14. Mi. 7:9, 10. Re. 3:9. *and brought*. Da. 6:16, 23. *and desired*. Mat. 8:34. Mar. 5:17.  
 40 *and entered*. ver. 14; ch. 4:23; 12:12–17. *they comforted*. ch. 14:22. 2 Co. 1:3–7; 4:8–12, 16–18. 1 Th. 3:2, 3.

*Paul preaches at Thessalonica, where some believe, 1–4, and others persecute him, 5–9. He is sent to Beroa, and preaches there, 10–12. Being persecuted by Jews from Thessalonica, 13–15, he comes to Athens, and disputes, and preaches the living God, to them unknown, 16–31; whereby, though some mock, many are converted into Christ, 32–34.*

1 *Thessalonica*. ch. 20:4; 27:2. Phi. 4:16. 1 Th. 1:1. 2 Th. 1:1. 2 Ti. 4:10. *where*. ch. 14:1; 15:21; 16:13.  
 2 *as*. Lu. 4:16. Jno. 18:20. *went*. ver. 10, 17; ch. 9:20; 13:5; 14:1; 18:4; 19:8. *reasoned*. ch. 24:25; 28:23. 1 Sa. 12:7. Is. 1:18. He. ch. 7–10.  
 3 *Opening*. ch. 2:16–36; 3:22–26; 13:26–39. *Christ*. See on Lu. 24:26, 27, 32, 44, 46. 1 Co. 15:3, 4. 1 Th. 1:5, 6. *this*. ch. 2:36; 9:22; 18:28. Ga. 3:1. *whom I preach*. or, whom, *said he*, I preach. ch. 1:4.  
 4 *some*. ver. 34; ch. 2:41, 42, 44; 4:23; 5:12–14; 14:1, 4; 28:24. Pr. 9:6; 13:20. Ca. 1:7, 8; 6:1. Zec. 2:11; 8:20–23. 2 Co. 6:17, 18. *consoled*. 2 Co. 8:5. *Silas*. ch. 15:22, 27, 32, 40. *the devout*. ver. 17; ch. 13:43; 16:5; 18:4; 19:10; 21:28. *and of the chief*. ver. 12; ch. 13:50.  
 5 *moved*. ver. 13; ch. 7:9; 13:45; 14:2, 19; 18:12. Pr. 14:30. Is. 26:11. Mat. 27:18. 1 Co. 3:3. Ga. 5:21, 26. Ja. 4:5. *took*. Ju. 9:4. Job 30:1–10. Ps. 35:15; 69:12. *and set*. ch. 19:24–34, 40. *Jason*. ver. 7. Ro. 16:21.

37 But Paul said to them, “They have beaten us publicly without a trial, men who are Romans, and have cast us into prison! Do they now release us secretly? No, most certainly, but let them come themselves and bring us out!”

38 The sergeants reported these words to the magistrates, and they were afraid when they heard that they were Romans, 39 and they came and begged them. When they had brought them out, they asked them to depart from the city. 40 They went out of the prison, and entered into Lydia’s house. When they had seen the brothers, they encouraged them, then departed.

17

Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where there was a Jewish synagogue. 2 Paul, as was his custom, went in to them, and for three Sabbath days reasoned with them from the Scriptures, 3 explaining and demonstrating that the Christ had to suffer and rise again from the dead, and saying, “This Jesus, whom I proclaim to you, is the Christ.”

4 Some of them were persuaded and joined Paul and Silas, of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and not a few of the chief women. 5 But the unpersuaded Jews took along some wicked men from the marketplace, and gathering a crowd, set the city in an uproar. Assaulting the house of Jason, they sought to bring them out to the people.

ACTS 17:6-17:17

<sup>6</sup> μὴ εὐρόντες δὲ αὐτοὺς ἔσυρον Ἰάσονα καὶ τινὰς ἀδελφοὺς ἐπὶ τοὺς πολιτάρχας, βοῶντες ὅτι Οἱ τὴν οἰκουμένην ἀναστατώσαντες οὗτοι καὶ ἐνθάδε πάρρῃσιν, <sup>7</sup> οὓς ὑποδέδεκται Ἰάσων· καὶ οὗτοι πάντες ἀπέναντι τῶν δογμάτων Καίσαρος πράσσοσι, βασιλέα ἕτερον λέγοντες εἶναι Ἰησοῦν. <sup>8</sup> ἐτάραξαν δὲ τὸν ὄχλον καὶ τοὺς πολιτάρχας ἀκούοντας ταῦτα, <sup>9</sup> καὶ λαβόντες τὸ ἱκανὸν παρὰ τοῦ Ἰάσονος καὶ τῶν λοιπῶν ἀπέλυσαν αὐτούς.

<sup>10</sup> Οἱ δὲ ἀδελφοὶ εὐθέως διὰ νυκτὸς ἐξέπεμψαν τὸν τε Παῦλον καὶ τὸν Σιλᾶν εἰς Βέροϊαν, οἵτινες παραγενόμενοι εἰς τὴν συναγωγὴν τῶν Ἰουδαίων ἀπήσαν· <sup>11</sup> οὗτοι δὲ ἦσαν εὐγενέστεροι τῶν ἐν Θεσσαλονίῃ, οἵτινες ἐδέξαντο τὸν λόγον μετὰ πάσης προθυμίας, τὸ καθ' ἡμέραν ἀνακρίνοντες τὰς γραφὰς εἰ ἔχοι ταῦτα οὕτως. <sup>12</sup> πολλοὶ μὲν οὖν ἐξ αὐτῶν ἐπίστευσαν, καὶ τῶν Ἑλληνίδων γυναικῶν τῶν εὐσχημόνων καὶ ἀνδρῶν οὐκ ὀλίγοι. <sup>13</sup> ὡς δὲ ἔγνωσαν οἱ ἀπὸ τῆς Θεσσαλονίκης Ἰουδαῖοι ὅτι καὶ ἐν τῇ Βεροίᾳ κατηγγέλη ὑπὸ τοῦ Παύλου ὁ λόγος τοῦ θεοῦ, ἦλθον ἀκαεῖ σαλεύοντες καὶ ταρασσόντες τοὺς ὄχλους. <sup>14</sup> εὐθέως δὲ τότε τὸν Παῦλον ἐξαπέστειλαν οἱ ἀδελφοὶ πορεύεσθαι ἕως ἐπὶ τὴν θάλασσαν· ὑπέμεινάν τε ὁ τε Σιλᾶς καὶ ὁ Τιμόθεος ἐκεῖ. <sup>15</sup> οἱ δὲ καθιστάνοντες τὸν Παῦλον ἤγαγον ἕως Ἀθηνῶν, καὶ λαβόντες ἐντολὴν πρὸς τὸν Σιλᾶν καὶ τὸν Τιμόθεον ἵνα ὡς τάχιστα ἔλθωσιν πρὸς αὐτὸν ἐξήσαν.

<sup>16</sup> Ἐν δὲ ταῖς Ἀθήναις ἐκδεχομένου αὐτοὺς τοῦ Παύλου, παρωξύνετο τὸ πνεῦμα αὐτοῦ ἐν αὐτῷ θεωροῦντος κατείδωλον οὔσαν τὴν πόλιν. <sup>17</sup> διελέγετο μὲν οὖν ἐν τῇ συναγωγῇ τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις καὶ τοῖς σεβομένοις καὶ ἐν τῇ ἀγορᾷ κατὰ πᾶσαν ἡμέραν πρὸς τοὺς παρατυγχάνοντας.



ACTS 17:6-17:17

**6** *they drew*. ch. 6:12, 13; 16:19, 20; 18:12, 13. *These*. ch. 21:28–31; 22:22, 23; 24:5; 28:22. 1 Ki. 18:17, 18. Es. 3:8, 9. Je. 38:2–4. Am. 7:10. Lu. 23:5.

**7** *and these*. ch. 16:21; 25:8–11. Eze. 4:12–15. Da. 3:12; 6:13. Lu. 23:2. Jno. 19:12. 1 Pe. 2:15.

**8** Mat. 2:3. Jno. 11:48.

**10** *the brethren*. ver. 14; ch. 9:25; 23:23, 24. Jos. 2:15, 16. 1 Sa. 19:12–17; 20:42. *Beroa*. ver. 13; ch. 20:4. *went*. ver. 2; ch. 14:6, 7. 1 Th. 2:2.

**11** *more*. Pr. 1:5; 9:9. Je. 2:21. Jno. 1:45–49. *they received*. ch. 2:41; 10:33; 11:1. Job 23:12. Pr. 2:1–5; 8:10. Mat. 13:23. 1 Th. 1:6; 2:13. 2 Th. 2:10. Ja. 1:21. 1 Pe. 2:2. *and searched*. Ps. 1:2, 3; 119:97, 100, 148. Is. 8:20; 34:16. Lu. 16:29; 24:44. Jno. 3:21; 5:39. 2 Ti. 3:15–17. 1 Pe. 1:10–12. 2 Pe. 1:19–21. 1 Jno. 4:5, 6.

**12** *many*. ver. 2–4; ch. 13:46; 14:1. Ps. 25:8, 9. Jno. 1:45–49; 7:17. Ep. 5:14. Ja. 1:21. *honourable*. ch. 13:50. 1 Co. 1:26. Ja. 1:10.

**13** *the Jews*. ver. 5. Mat. 23:13. 1 Th. 2:14–16. *stirred*. ch. 6:12; 14:2; 21:27. 1 Ki. 21:25. Pr. 15:18; 28:25. Lu. 12:51.

**14** *then*. ver. 10; ch. 9:25, 30. Mat. 10:23. *as it*. ch. 20:3. Jos. 2:16. *but*. ch. 19:22. 1 Ti. 1:3. Tit. 1:5.

**15** *Athens*. ch. 18:1. 1 Th. 3:1. *receiving*. ch. 18:5. 2 Ti. 4:10, 11, 20, 21. Tit. 3:12.

**16** Cit. A.M. 4058. A.D. 54. *his spirit*. Ex. 32:19, 20. Nu. 25:6–11. 1 Ki. 19:10, 14. Job 32:2, 3, 18–20. Ps. 69:9; 119:136, 158. Je. 20:9. Mi. 3:8. Mar. 5:5. Jno. 2:13. 2 Pe. 2:7. *wholly given to idolatry*. or, full of idols, ver. 23, marg.

**17** *disputed*. ver. 2–4; ch. 14:1–4. *devout*. ch. 8:2; 10:2; 13:16. *daily*. Pr. 1:20–22; 8:1–4, 34. Je. 6:11. Mat. 5:1, 2. Mar. 16:15. Lu. 12:3. 2 Ti. 3:2, 5.

6 When they didn't find them, they dragged Jason and certain brothers † before the rulers of the city, crying, "These who have turned the world upside down have come here also,<sup>7</sup> whom Jason has received. These all act contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying that there is another king, Jesus!"<sup>8</sup> The multitude and the rulers of the city were troubled when they heard these things. 9 When they had taken security from Jason and the rest, they let them go. 10 The brothers immediately sent Paul and Silas away by night to Beroea. When they arrived, they went into the Jewish synagogue.

11 Now these were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, examining the Scriptures daily to see whether these things were so. 12 Many of them therefore believed; also of the prominent Greek women, and not a few men. 13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was proclaimed by Paul at Beroea also, they came there likewise, agitating the multitudes. 14 Then the brothers immediately sent out Paul to go as far as to the sea, and Silas and Timothy still stayed there. 15 But those who escorted Paul brought him as far as Athens. Receiving a commandment to Silas and Timothy that they should come to him very quickly, they departed.

16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was provoked within him as he saw the city full of idols. 17 So he reasoned in the synagogue with the Jews and the devout persons, and in the marketplace every day with those who met him.

ACTS 17:18-17:27

<sup>18</sup> τινές δὲ καὶ τῶν Ἐπικουρείων καὶ Στοϊκῶν φιλοσόφων συνέβαλλον αὐτῷ, καὶ τινες ἔλεγον· Τί ἂν θέλοι ὁ σπερμολόγος οὗτος λέγειν; οἱ δὲ· Ξένων δαιμονίων δοκεῖ καταγγελεὺς εἶναι· ὅτι τὸν Ἰησοῦν καὶ τὴν ἀνάστασιν εὐηγγελίζετο. <sup>19</sup> ἐπιλαβόμενοι τε αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τὸν Ἄρειον Πάγον ἤγαγον, λέγοντες· Δυνάμεθα γινῶναι τίς ἢ καινὴ αὕτη ἢ ὑπὸ σοῦ λαλουμένη διδαχὴ; <sup>20</sup> ξενίζοντα γὰρ τινα εἰσφέρεις εἰς τὰς ἀκοὰς ἡμῶν· βουλόμεθα οὖν γινῶναι τίνα θέλει ταῦτα εἶναι. <sup>21</sup> Ἀθηναῖοι δὲ πάντες καὶ οἱ ἐπιδημοῦντες ξένοι εἰς οὐδὲν ἕτερον ἠυκαίρουν ἢ λέγειν τι ἢ ἀκούειν τι καινότερον.

<sup>22</sup> Σταθεῖς δὲ Παῦλος ἐν μέσῳ τοῦ Ἀρείου Πάγου ἔφη· Ἄνδρες Ἀθηναῖοι, κατὰ πάντα ὡς δεισδαιμονεστέρους ὑμᾶς θεωρῶ. <sup>23</sup> διερχόμενος γὰρ καὶ ἀναθεωρῶν τὰ σεβάσματα ὑμῶν εὔρον καὶ βωμὸν ἐν ᾧ ἐπεγέγραπτο· Ἀγνώστῳ θεῷ. ὃ οὖν ἀγνοοῦντες εὐσεβεῖτε, τοῦτο ἐγὼ καταγγέλλω ὑμῖν. <sup>24</sup> ὁ θεὸς ὁ ποιήσας τὸν κόσμον καὶ πάντα τὰ ἐν αὐτῷ, οὗτος οὐρανοῦ καὶ γῆς ὑπάρχων κύριος οὐκ ἐν χειροποιήτοις ναοῖς κατοικεῖ <sup>25</sup> οὐδὲ ὑπὸ χειρῶν ἀνθρωπίνων θεραπεύεται προσδεόμενός τινος, αὐτὸς διδοὺς πᾶσι ζωὴν καὶ πνοὴν καὶ τὰ πάντα. <sup>26</sup> ἐποίησέν τε ἐξ ἑνὸς πᾶν ἔθνος ἀνθρώπων κατοικεῖν ἐπὶ παντὸς προσώπου τῆς γῆς, ὀρίσας προστεταγμένους καιροὺς καὶ τὰς ὁροθεσίας τῆς κατοικίας αὐτῶν, <sup>27</sup> ζητεῖν τὸν θεὸν εἰ ἄρα γε ψηλαφήσειαν αὐτὸν καὶ εὔροιεν, καὶ γε οὐ μακρὰν ἀπὸ ἑνὸς ἐκάστου ἡμῶν ὑπάρχοντα.

ACTS 17:18-17:27

**18** *philosophers*. Ro. 1:22. 1 Co. 1:20, 21. Col. 2:8. *encountered*. ch. 6:9. Mar. 9:14. Lu. 11:53. *babbler*. or, base fellow. Pr. 23:9; 26:12. 1 Co. 3:18. *Jesus*. ver. 31; ch. 26:23. Ro. 14:9, 10. 1 Co. 15:3, 4.

**19** *Areopagus*. or, Mars'-hill. ver. 22. *'It was the highest court in Athens.'* May. ver. 20; ch. 24:24; 25:22; 26:1. Mat. 10:18. *new*. Mar. 1:27. Jno. 13:34. 1 Jno. 2:7, 8.

**20** *strange*. Ho. 8:12. Mat. 19:23–25. Mar. 10:24–26. Jno. 6:60; 7:35, 36. 1 Co. 1:18, 23; 2:14. He. 5:11. 1 Pe. 4:4. *what*. ch. 2:12; 10:17. Mar. 9:10.

**21** *spent*. Ep. 5:16. Col. 4:5. 2 Th. 3:11, 12. 1 Ti. 5:13. 2 Ti. 2:16, 17.

**22** *Mars'-hill*. or, the court of the Areopagites. ver. 19. *I perceive*. ver. 16; ch. 19:35; 25:19. Je. 10:2, 3; 50:38.

**23** *devotions*. or, gods that ye worship. Ro. 1:23–25. 1 Co. 8:5. 2 Th. 2:4. *TO*. Ps. 147:20. Jno. 17:3, 25. Ro. 1:20–22, 28. 1 Co. 1:21. 2 Co. 4:4–6. Ga. 4:8, 9. Ep. 2:12. 1 Ti. 1:17. 1 Jno. 5:20. *ignorantly*. ver. 30. Ps. 50:21. Mat. 15:9. Jno. 4:22; 8:54.

**24** *that made*. ver. 26–28; ch. 4:24; 14:15. Ps. 146:5. Is. 40:12, 28; 45:18. Je. 10:11; 32:17. *Zec*. 12:1. Jno. 1:1. He. 1:2; 3:4. *seeing*. Ge. 14:19, 22. 2 Ki. 19:15. Ps. 24:1; 115:16; 148:13. Je. 23:24. Da. 4:35. Mat. 5:34; 11:25. Lu. 10:21. Re. 20:11. *dwelleth*. ch. 7:48. 1 Ki. 8:27. 2 Ch. 2:6; 6:18. Is. 66:1. Jno. 4:22, 23.

**25** *is*. Job 22:2; 35:6, 7. Ps. 16:2; 50:8–13. Je. 7:20–23. Am. 5:21–23. Mat. 9:13. *seeing*. ver. 28; ch. 14:17. Ge. 2:7. Nu. 16:22; 27:16. Job 12:10; 27:3; 33:4; 34:14. Ps. 104:27–30. Is. 42:5; 57:16. *Zec*. 12:1. Mat. 5:45. Ro. 11:35. 1 Ti. 6:17.

**26** *hath made*. Ge. 3:20; 9:19. Mal. 2:10. Ro. 5:12–19. 1 Co. 15:22, 47. *hath determined*. ch. 15:18. De. 32:7, 8. Job 14:5. Ps. 31:15. Is. 14:31; 45:21. Da. 11:27, 35. He. 2:3.

**27** *they*. ch. 15:17. Ps. 19:1–6. Ro. 1:20; 2:4. *he be*. ch. 14:17. 1 Ki. 8:27. Ps. 139:1–13. Je. 23:23, 24.

18 Some of the Epicurean and Stoic philosophers also were conversing with him. Some said, “What does this babbler want to say?”

Others said, “He seems to be advocating foreign deities,” because he preached Jesus and the resurrection.

19 They took hold of him and brought him to the Areopagus, saying, “May we know what this new teaching is, which you are speaking about? 20 For you bring certain strange things to our ears. We want to know therefore what these things mean.” 21 Now all the Athenians and the strangers living there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell or to hear some new thing.

22 Paul stood in the middle of the Areopagus, and said, “You men of Athens, I perceive that you are very religious in all things. 23 For as I passed along and observed the objects of your worship, I also found an altar with this inscription: ‘TO AN UNKNOWN GOD.’ What therefore you worship in ignorance, I announce to you. 24 The God who made the world and all things in it, he, being Lord of heaven and earth, doesn’t dwell in temples made with hands. 25 He isn’t served by men’s hands, as though he needed anything, seeing he himself gives to all life and breath, and all things. 26 He made from one blood every nation of men to dwell on all the surface of the earth, having determined appointed seasons, and the boundaries of their dwellings, 27 that they should seek the Lord, if perhaps they might reach out for him and find him, though he is not far from each one of us.

ACTS 17:28-18:4

<sup>28</sup> ἐν αὐτῷ γὰρ ζῶμεν καὶ κινούμεθα καὶ ἐσμέν, ὡς καὶ τινες τῶν καθ' ὑμᾶς ποιητῶν εἰρήκασιν· Τοῦ γὰρ καὶ γένος ἐσμέν. <sup>29</sup> γένος οὖν ὑπάρχοντες τοῦ θεοῦ οὐκ ὀφείλομεν νομίζειν χρυσῷ ἢ ἀργύρῳ ἢ λίθῳ, χαράγματι τέχνης καὶ ἐνθυμήσεως ἀνθρώπου, τὸ θεῖον εἶναι ὅμοιον. <sup>30</sup> τοὺς μὲν οὖν χρόνους τῆς ἀγνοίας ὑπεριδὼν ὁ θεὸς τὰ νῦν παραγγέλλει τοῖς ἀνθρώποις πάντας πανταχοῦ μετανοεῖν, <sup>31</sup> καθότι ἔστησεν ἡμέραν ἐν ἣ ἔμελλει κρίνειν τὴν οἰκουμένην ἐν δικαιοσύνῃ ἐν ἀνδρὶ ᾧ ὥρισεν, πίστιν παρασχὼν πᾶσιν ἀναστήσας αὐτὸν ἐκ νεκρῶν.

<sup>32</sup> Ἀκούσαντες δὲ ἀνάστασιν νεκρῶν οἱ μὲν ἐχλεύαζον οἱ δὲ εἶπαν Ἀκουσόμεθά σου περὶ τούτου καὶ πάλιν. <sup>33</sup> οὕτως ὁ Παῦλος ἐξῆλθεν ἐκ μέσου αὐτῶν· <sup>34</sup> τινὲς δὲ ἄνδρες κολληθέντες αὐτῷ ἐπίστευσαν, ἐν οἷς καὶ Διονύσιος ὁ Ἀρεοπαγίτης καὶ γυνὴ ὀνόματι Δάμαρις καὶ ἕτεροι σὺν αὐτοῖς.

**18.1** Μετὰ ταῦτα χωρισθεὶς ἐκ τῶν Ἀθηναίων ἦλθεν εἰς Κόρινθον. <sup>2</sup> καὶ εὐρών τινα Ἰουδαῖον ὀνόματι Ἀκύλαν, Ποντικὸν τῷ γένει, προσφάτως ἐληλυθότα ἀπὸ τῆς Ἰταλίας καὶ Πρίσκιλλαν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ διὰ τὸ διατεταχέναι Κλαύδιον χωρίζεσθαι πάντας τοὺς Ἰουδαίους ἀπὸ τῆς Ῥώμης, προσῆλθεν αὐτοῖς, <sup>3</sup> καὶ διὰ τὸ ὁμοτεχνον εἶναι ἔμενον παρ' αὐτοῖς καὶ ἡργάζετο, ἦσαν γὰρ σκηνοποιοὶ τῆ τέχνη. <sup>4</sup> διελέγετο δὲ ἐν τῇ συναγωγῇ κατὰ πᾶν σάββατον, ἔπειθὲν τε Ἰουδαίους καὶ Ἑλληνας.

ACTS 17:28-18:4

<sup>28</sup> *in him*. 1 Sa. 25:29. Job 12:10. Ps. 36:9; 66:9. Lu. 20:38. Jno. 5:26; 11:25. Col. 1:17. He. 1:3. *as*. Tit. 1:12. *we are*. Lu. 3:38. He. 12:9.

<sup>29</sup> *we ought*. Ps. 94:7-9; 106:20; 115:4-8. Is. 40:12-18; 44:9-20. Hab. 2:19, 20. Ro. 1:20-23. *given*. Ex. 20:4; 32:4. Is. 46:5, 6. Je. 10:4-10.

<sup>30</sup> *the times*. ch. 14:16. Ps. 50:21. Ro. 1:28; 3:23, 25. *but*. ch. 3:19; 11:18; 20:21; 26:17-20. Mat. 3:2; 4:17. Mar. 6:12. Lu. 13:5; 15:10; 24:47. Ro. 2:4. 2 Co. 7:10. Ep. 4:17, etc.; 5:6-8. Tit. 2:11, 12. 1 Pe. 1:14, 15; 4:3.

<sup>31</sup> *he hath appointed*. ch. 10:42. Mat. 25:31, etc. Jno. 5:22, 23. Ro. 2:5, 16; 14:9, 10. 1 Co. 4:5. 2 Co. 5:10. 2 Ti. 4:1. 2 Pe. 3:7. Jude 14, 15. *given assurance*. *or*, offered faith. *in that*. ver. 18; ch. 2:23, 24, 32; 3:15, 16; 4:10; 5:30-32; 10:39-41; 13:30, 31. Lu. 24:46-48. 1 Co. 15:3-8.

<sup>32</sup> *some*. ver. 18; ch. 2:13; 13:41; 25:19; 26:8, 24, 25. Ge. 19:14. 2 Ch. 30:9-11; 30:16. Lu. 22:63; 23:11, 36. 1 Co. 1:23; 4:10. He. 11:36; 13:13. *We will*. ch. 24:25. Lu. 14:18. 2 Co. 6:2. He. 3:7, 8.

<sup>34</sup> *certain*. ver. 4; ch. 13:48. Is. 55:10, 11. Mat. 20:16. Ro. 11:5, 6. *the Areopagite*. ver. 19. Jno. 7:48-52; 19:38-42. Phi. 4:22.

*Paul labours with his hands, and preaches at Corinth to the Gentiles, 1-8. The Lord encourages him in a vision, 9-11. He is accused before Gallio the deputy, but is dismissed, 12-17. Afterwards passing from city to city, he strengthens the disciples, 18-23. Apollus, being more perfectly instructed by Aquila and Priscilla, preaches Christ with great efficacy, 24-28.*

<sup>1</sup> *departed*. ch. 17:32, 33. *Corinth*. ch. 19:1. 1 Co. 1:2. 2 Co. 1:1, 23. 2 Ti. 4:20.

<sup>2</sup> *Aquila*. ver. 26. Ro. 16:3, 4. 1 Co. 16:19. 2 Ti. 4:19. *Pontus*. ch. 2:9. 1 Pe. 1:1. *Claudius*. ch. 11:28.

<sup>3</sup> *and wrought*. ch. 20:34, 35. 1 Co. 4:12; 9:6-12. 2 Co. 11:9. 1 Th. 2:9. 2 Th. 3:8, 9.

<sup>4</sup> *he*. ch. 13:14, etc.; 14:1; 17:1-3, 11, 17; 19:8. Lu. 4:16. *persuaded*. ver. 13; ch. 13:43; 19:26; 26:28; 28:23. Ge. 9:27. 2 Ch. 32:11. Lu. 16:31. 2 Co. 5:11.

28 'For in him we live, move, and have our being.' As some of your own poets have said, 'For we are also his offspring.' 29 Being then the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Divine Nature is like gold, or silver, or stone, engraved by art and design of man. 30 The times of ignorance therefore God overlooked. But now he commands that all people everywhere should repent, 31 because he has appointed a day in which he will judge the world in righteousness by the man whom he has ordained; of which he has given assurance to all men, in that he has raised him from the dead."

32 Now when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked; but others said, "We want to hear you again concerning this."

33 Thus Paul went out from among them. 34 But certain men joined with him and believed, among whom also was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

## 18

After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth.<sup>2</sup> He found a certain Jew named Aquila, a man of Pontus by race, who had recently come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla, because Claudius had commanded all the Jews to depart from Rome. He came to them, 3 and because he practiced the same trade, he lived with them and worked, for by trade they were tent makers. 4 He reasoned in the synagogue every Sabbath and persuaded Jews and Greeks.

ACTS 18:5-18:16

<sup>5</sup> Ὡς δὲ κατήλθον ἀπὸ τῆς Μακεδονίας ὁ τε Σιλᾶς καὶ ὁ Τιμόθεος, συνείχετο τῷ λόγῳ ὁ Παῦλος, διαμαρτυρούμενος τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις εἶναι τὸν χριστὸν Ἰησοῦν. <sup>6</sup> ἀντιτασσομένων δὲ αὐτῶν καὶ βλασφημούντων ἐκπιναζόμενος τὰ ἱμάτια εἶπεν πρὸς αὐτούς· Τὸ αἶμα ὑμῶν ἐπὶ τὴν κεφαλὴν ὑμῶν· καθαρὸς ἐγώ· ἀπὸ τοῦ νῦν εἰς τὰ ἔθνη πορεύσομαι. <sup>7</sup> καὶ μεταβάς ἐκεῖθεν εἰσηλθεν εἰς οἰκίαν τινὸς ὀνόματι Τιτίου Ἰούστου σεβομένου τὸν θεόν, οὗ ἡ οἰκία ἦν συνομοροῦσα τῇ συναγωγῇ. <sup>8</sup> Κρίσπος δὲ ὁ ἀρχισυναγωγὸς ἐπίστευσεν τῷ κυρίῳ σὺν ὅλῳ τῷ οἴκῳ αὐτοῦ, καὶ πολλοὶ τῶν Κορινθίων ἀκούοντες ἐπίστευον καὶ ἐβαπτίζοντο. <sup>9</sup> εἶπεν δὲ ὁ κύριος ἐν νυκτὶ δι' ὄραματος τῷ Παύλῳ· Μὴ φοβοῦ, ἀλλὰ λάλει καὶ μὴ σιωπήσης, <sup>10</sup> διότι ἐγώ εἰμι μετὰ σοῦ καὶ οὐδεὶς ἐπιθήσεται σοι τοῦ κακῶσαι σε, διότι λαὸς ἐστὶ μοι πολὺς ἐν τῇ πόλει ταύτῃ. <sup>11</sup> ἐκάθισεν δὲ ἐνιαυτὸν καὶ μῆνας ἕξ διδάσκων ἐν αὐτοῖς τὸν λόγον τοῦ θεοῦ. <sup>12</sup> Γαλλίωνος δὲ ἀνθυπάτου ὄντος τῆς Ἀχαΐας κατεπέστησαν ὁμοθυμαδὸν οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι τῷ Παύλῳ καὶ ἤγαγον αὐτὸν ἐπὶ τὸ βῆμα, <sup>13</sup> λέγοντες ὅτι Παρὰ τὸν νόμον ἀναπείθει οὗτος τοὺς ἀνθρώπους σέβεσθαι τὸν θεόν. <sup>14</sup> μέλλοντος δὲ τοῦ Παύλου ἀνοίγειν τὸ στόμα εἶπεν ὁ Γαλλίων πρὸς τοὺς Ἰουδαίους· Εἰ μὲν ἦν ἀδικημά τι ἢ ῥαδιούργημα πονηρὸν, ὃ Ἰουδαῖοι, κατὰ λόγον ἂν ἀνεσχόμεν ὑμῶν· <sup>15</sup> εἰ δὲ ζητήματά ἐστιν περὶ λόγου καὶ ὀνομάτων καὶ νόμου τοῦ καθ' ὑμᾶς, ὄψεσθε αὐτοί· κριτὴς ἐγώ τούτων οὐ βούλομαι εἶναι. <sup>16</sup> καὶ ἀπήλασεν αὐτούς ἀπὸ τοῦ βήματος.

## ACTS 18:5-18:16

5 *Silas*. ch. 17:14, 15. 1 Th. 3:2. *was*. ch. 4:20; 17:16. Job 32:18–20. Je. 6:11; 20:9. *Eze.* 3:14. Mi. 3:8. Lu. 12:50. 2 Co. 5:14. Phi. 1:23. *Gr. and testifical*. ver. 28; ch. 2:36; 9:22; 10:42; 17:3; 20:21. Jno. 15:27. 1 Pe. 5:12. *was Christ. or, is the Christ*. Da. 9:25, 26. Jno. 1:41; 3:28; 10:24.

6 *they*. ch. 13:45; 19:9; 26:11. Lu. 22:65. 1 Th. 2:14–16. 2 Ti. 2:25. Ja. 2:6, 7. 1 Pe. 4:4, 14. *he spoke*. ch. 13:51. Ne. 5:13. Mat. 10:14. Lu. 9:5; 10:10, 11. *Your*. ch. 20:26, 27. Le. 20:9, 11, 12. 2 Sa. 1:16. *Eze.* 3:18, 19; 18:13; 33:4, 8, 9. 1 Ti. 5:22. *from*. ch. 13:46, 47; 19:9, 10; 26:20; 28:28. Mat. 8:11; 21:43; 22:10. Ro. 3:29; 9:25, 26, 30–33; 10:12, 13; 11:11–15.

7 *Justus*. Col. 4:11. *worshipped*. ch. 10:2, 22; 13:42; 16:14; 17:4.

8 *Crispus*. 1 Co. 1:14. *the chief*. ver. 17; ch. 13:15. Mar. 5:35. *believed*. ch. 10:2; 16:14, 15, 34. Ge. 17:27; 18:19. Jos. 24:15. *hearing*. ch. 2:37–41; 8:12, 35–38. Mat. 28:19. Mar. 16:15, 16. Ro. 10:14–17. 1 Co. 1:13–17.

9 *spoke*. ch. 16:9; 22:18; 23:11; 27:23–25. 2 Co. 12:1–3. *Be*. Is. 58:1. Je. 1:17. *Eze.* 2:6–8; 3:9–11. Jon. 3:2. Mi. 3:8. Ep. 6:19, 20. 1 Th. 2:2.

10 *I am*. Ex. 4:12. Jos. 1:5, 9. Ju. 2:18. Is. 8:10; 41:10; 43:2. Je. 1:18, 19. Mat. 1:23; 28:20. 2 Co. 12:9. 2 Ti. 4:17, 22. *and no*. Is. 54:17. Je. 15:20, 21. Mat. 10:30. Lu. 21:18. Ro. 8:31. *for*. ch. 15:14, 18. Jno. 10:16; 11:52. Ro. 10:20, 21. 1 Co. 6:9–11.

11 *he*. ch. 14:3; 19:10; 20:31. *continued there*. *Gr. sat there*.

12 *Gr. A.M. 4059. A.D. 55. the deputy*. ch. 13:7, 12. *Achaia*. ver. 27. Ro. 15:26; 16:5. 1 Co. 16:15. 2 Co. 1:1; 9:2; 11:10. 1 Th. 1:7, 8. *the Jews*. ch. 13:50; 14:2, 19; 17:5, 13; 21:27, etc. *the judgment*. ver. 16, 17; ch. 25:10. Mat. 27:19. Jno. 19:13. Ja. 2:6.

13 ver. 4; ch. 6:13; 21:28; 24:5, 6; 25:8.

14 *when*. ch. 21:39, 40; 22:1, 2; 26:1, 2. Lu. 21:12–15. 1 Pe. 3:14, 15. *If*. ch. 23:27–29; 25:11, 18–20, 26. *hear*. ch. 13:18. Mar. 9:19. Ro. 13:3. 2 Co. 11:1, 4. He. 5:2.

15 *a question*. ch. 23:29; 25:11, 19; 26:3. 1 Ti. 1:4; 6:4. 2 Ti. 2:23. *Tit. 3:9. look*. Mat. 27:4, 24. *for*. ch. 24:6–8. Jno. 18:31.

16 Ps. 76:10. Ro. 13:3, 4. Re. 12:16.

5 But when Silas and Timothy came down from Macedonia, Paul was compelled by the Spirit, testifying to the Jews that Jesus was the Christ. 6 When they opposed him and blasphemed, he shook out his clothing and said to them, “Your blood be on your own heads! I am clean. From now on, I will go to the Gentiles!”

7 He departed there, and went into the house of a certain man named Justus, one who worshiped God, whose house was next door to the synagogue. 8 Crispus, the ruler of the synagogue, believed in the Lord with all his house. Many of the Corinthians, when they heard, believed and were baptized. 9 The Lord said to Paul in the night by a vision, “Don’t be afraid, but speak and don’t be silent; 10 for I am with you, and no one will attack you to harm you, for I have many people in this city.”

11 He lived there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them. 12 But when Gallio was proconsul of Achaia, the Jews with one accord rose up against Paul and brought him before the judgment seat,<sup>13</sup> saying, “This man persuades men to worship God contrary to the law.”

14 But when Paul was about to open his mouth, Gallio said to the Jews, “If indeed it were a matter of wrong or of wicked crime, you Jews, it would be reasonable that I should bear with you; 15 but if they are questions about words and names and your own law, look to it yourselves. For I don’t want to be a judge of these matters.” 16 So he drove them from the judgment seat.

ACTS 18:17-18:26

<sup>17</sup> ἐπιλαβόμενοι δὲ πάντες Σωσθὲνην τὸν ἀρχισυνάγωγον ἔτυπτον ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ βήματος· καὶ οὐδὲν τούτων τῷ Γαλλίῳ ἔμελεν.  
<sup>18</sup> Ὁ δὲ Παῦλος ἔτι προσμείνας ἡμέρας ἱκανὰς τοῖς ἀδελφοῖς ἀποταξάμενος ἐξέπλει εἰς τὴν Συρίαν, καὶ σὺν αὐτῷ Πρίσκιλλα καὶ Ἀκύλας, κειράμενος ἐν Κεγχρεαῖς τὴν κεφαλὴν, εἶχεν γὰρ εὐχὴν. <sup>19</sup> κατήνησαν δὲ εἰς Ἔφεσον, κἀκείνους κατέλιπεν αὐτοῦ, αὐτὸς δὲ εἰσελθὼν εἰς τὴν συναγωγὴν διελέξατο τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις. <sup>20</sup> ἐρωτῶντων δὲ αὐτῶν ἐπὶ πλείονα χρόνον μεῖναι οὐκ ἐπένευσεν, <sup>21</sup> ἀλλὰ ἀποταξάμενος καὶ εἰπὼν· Πάλιν ἀνακάμψω πρὸς ὑμᾶς τοῦ θεοῦ θέλοντος ἀνήχθη ἀπὸ τῆς Ἐφέσου, <sup>22</sup> καὶ κατελθὼν εἰς Καισάρειαν, ἀναβάς καὶ ἀσπασάμενος τὴν ἐκκλησίαν, κατέβη εἰς Ἀντιόχειαν, <sup>23</sup> καὶ ποιήσας χρόνον τινὰ ἐξῆλθεν, διερχόμενος καθεξῆς τὴν Γαλατικὴν χώραν καὶ Φρυγίαν, στηρίζων πάντας τοὺς μαθητάς. <sup>24</sup> Ἰουδαῖος δὲ τις Ἀπολλῶς ὀνόματι, Ἀλεξανδρεὺς τῷ γένει, ἀνὴρ λόγιος, κατήνησεν εἰς Ἔφεσον, δυνατὸς ὢν ἐν ταῖς γραφαῖς. <sup>25</sup> οὗτος ἦν κατηχημένος τὴν ὁδὸν τοῦ κυρίου, καὶ ζέων τῷ πνεύματι ἐλάλει καὶ ἐδίδασκεν ἀκριβῶς τὰ περὶ τοῦ Ἰησοῦ, ἐπιστάμενος μόνον τὸ βάπτισμα Ἰωάννου. <sup>26</sup> οὗτός τε ἤρξατο παρορησιάζεσθαι ἐν τῇ συναγωγῇ· ἀκούσαντες δὲ αὐτοῦ Πρίσκιλλα καὶ Ἀκύλας προσελάβοντο αὐτὸν καὶ ἀκριβέστερον αὐτῷ ἐξέθεντο τὴν ὁδὸν τοῦ θεοῦ.



## ACTS 18:17-18:26

**17** *Sosthenes*. 1 Co. 1:1. *the chief*. ver. 8. *And Gallio*. ch. 17:32. Am. 6:6. 1 Co. 1:23.

**18** *Syria*. ch. 15:23, 41; 21:3. Ga. 1:21. *Priscilla*. ver. 2. *having*. ch. 21:24. Nu. 6:5-9, 18. 1 Co. 9:20. *Cenchrea*. *Cenchrea*, now *Kankiri*, was the port of Corinth, on the east side of the isthmus, and about nine miles from the city. Ro. 16:1.

**19** *Ephesus*. ver. 24; ch. 19:1, 17, 26; 20:16. 1 Co. 16:8. Ep. 1:1. 1 Ti. 1:3. 2 Ti. 1:18; 4:12. Re. 1:11; 2:1. *but*. ver. 4; ch. 17:2, 3.

**20** *he*. ch. 20:16; 21:13, 14. Mar. 1:37, 38. 1 Co. 16:12.

**21** *hade*. ch. 15:29. Lu. 9:61. 2 Co. 13:11. 1 *must*. ch. 20:16. De. 16:1. *if God*. ch. 19:21; 21:14. Mat. 26:39. Ro. 1:10; 15:32. 1 Co. 4:19. Phi. 2:19-24. He. 6:3. Ja. 4:15.

**22** *Cesarea*. ch. 8:40; 10:1, 24; 11:11; 18:22; 23:23. *gone*. ch. 25:1, 9. *the church*. ver. 21; ch. 11:22; 15:4; 21:17-19. *he went*. ch. 11:19-27; 13:1; 14:26; 15:23, 30, 35.

**23** *the country*. ch. 16:6. 1 Co. 16:1. Ga. 1:2; 4:14. *strengthening*. ch. 14:22; 15:32, 41; 16:40. De. 3:28. Ezz. 1:6. Is. 35:3, 4. Da. 11:1. Lu. 22:32, 43. 1 Th. 3:2; 4:18; 5:14. He. 12:12, 13.

**24** *Apollos*. ch. 19:1. 1 Co. 1:12; 3:5, 6; 4:6; 16:12. Tit. 3:13. *Alexandria*. ch. 6:9; 27:6. *an*. Ex. 4:10. Is. 3:3. 1 Co. 2:1, 2. 2 Co. 10:10. *mighty*. ver. 28; ch. 7:22. Ezz. 7:6, 12. Mat. 13:52. Lu. 24:19. Col. 3:16.

**25** *instructed*. ch. 13:10; 16:17; 19:9, 23. Ge. 18:19. Ju. 2:22. 1 Sa. 12:23. Ps. 25:8, 9; 119:1. Is. 40:3. Je. 6:16. Ho. 14:9. Mat. 3:3. Mar. 1:3; 12:14. Lu. 3:4. Jno. 1:23. *fervent*. Ro. 12:11. Col. 1:28, 29. 2 Ti. 2:4. Ja. 5:16. *knowing*. ch. 19:3. Mat. ch. 3. Lu. ch. 3. Jno. 1:19-36.

**26** *to speak*. ch. 14:3. Is. 58:1. Ep. 6:19, 20. *Aquila*. ver. 2, 3. *expounded*. ch. 8:31; 28:23. Pr. 1:5; 9:9; 22:17, 18; 25:12. Mat. 18:3, 4. Mar. 10:15. Lu. 19:26; 24:27. Jno. 7:17. 1 Co. 3:18; 8:2; 12:21. He. 6:1. 2 Pe. 3:18.

17 Then all the Greeks seized Sosthenes, the ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. Gallio didn't care about any of these things.

18 Paul, having stayed after this many more days, took his leave of the brothers, <sup>2</sup> and sailed from there for Syria, together with Priscilla and Aquila. He shaved his head in Cenchreae, for he had a vow. 19 He came to Ephesus, and he left them there; but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews. 20 When they asked him to stay with them a longer time, he declined; 21 but taking his leave of them, he said, "I must by all means keep this coming feast in Jerusalem, but I will return again to you if God wills." Then he set sail from Ephesus.

22 When he had landed at Caesarea, he went up and greeted the assembly, and went down to Antioch. 23 Having spent some time there, he departed, and went through the region of Galatia, and Phrygia, in order, establishing all the disciples. 24 Now a certain Jew named Apollos, an Alexandrian by race, an eloquent man, came to Ephesus. He was mighty in the Scriptures. 25 This man had been instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in spirit, he spoke and taught accurately the things concerning Jesus, although he knew only the baptism of John. 26 He began to speak boldly in the synagogue. But when Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they took him aside, and explained to him the way of God more accurately.

ACTS 18:27-19:8

<sup>27</sup> βουλομένου δὲ αὐτοῦ διελθεῖν εἰς τὴν Ἀχαΐαν προτρεψάμενοι οἱ ἀδελφοὶ ἔγραψαν τοῖς μαθηταῖς ἀποδέξασθαι αὐτόν· ὃς παραγενόμενος συνεβάλετο πολὺ τοῖς πεπιστευκόσιν διὰ τῆς χάριτος· <sup>28</sup> εὐτόνως γὰρ τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις διακατηλέγχετο δημοσίᾳ ἐπιδεικνὺς διὰ τῶν γραφῶν εἶναι τὸν χριστὸν Ἰησοῦν.

<sup>19.1</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν τῷ τὸν Ἀπολλῶ εἶναι ἐν Κορίνθῳ Παῦλον διελθόντα τὰ ἀνωτερικὰ μέρη ἐλθεῖν εἰς Ἔφεσον καὶ εὐρεῖν τινὰς μαθητάς, <sup>2</sup> εἶπέν τε πρὸς αὐτούς· Εἰ πνεῦμα ἅγιον ἐλάβετε πιστεύσαντες; οἱ δὲ πρὸς αὐτόν· Ἄλλ' οὐδ' εἰ πνεῦμα ἅγιον ἔστιν ἠκούσαμεν. <sup>3</sup> εἶπέν τε· Εἰς τί οὖν ἐβαπτίσθητε; οἱ δὲ εἶπαν· Εἰς τὸ Ἰωάννου βάπτισμα. <sup>4</sup> εἶπεν δὲ Παῦλος· Ἰωάννης ἐβάπτισεν βάπτισμα μετανοίας, τῷ λαῷ λέγων εἰς τὸν ἐρχόμενον μετ' αὐτόν ἵνα πιστεύσωσιν, τοῦτ' ἔστιν εἰς τὸν Ἰησοῦν. <sup>5</sup> ἀκούσαντες δὲ ἐβαπτίσθησαν εἰς τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ· <sup>6</sup> καὶ ἐπιθέντος αὐτοῖς τοῦ Παύλου χειρᾶς ἦλθε τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον ἐπ' αὐτούς, ἐλάλουν τε γλώσσαις καὶ ἐπροφήτευον. <sup>7</sup> ἦσαν δὲ οἱ πάντες ἄνδρες ὡσεὶ δώδεκα. <sup>8</sup> Εἰσελθὼν δὲ εἰς τὴν συναγωγὴν ἐπαρρησιάζετο ἐπὶ μῆνας τρεῖς διαλεγόμενος καὶ πείθων περὶ τῆς βασιλείας τοῦ θεοῦ.

## ACTS 18:27-19:8

27 *the brethren*. ch. 9:27. Ro. 16:1, 2. 1 Co. 16:3. 2 Co. 3:1, 2. *exhorting*. Col. 4:10. 3 Jno. 8–10. *helped*. 1 Co. 3:6, 10–14. 2 Co. 1:24. Phi. 1:25. *believed*. Jno. 1:12, 13. Ro. 1:5. 1 Co. 15:10. Ep. 2:8–10. Phi. 1:29. Col. 2:12. 2 Th. 2:13, 14. Tit. 3:4–6. Ja. 1:16–18. 1 Pe. 1:2, 3.

28 *convined*. ver. 5, 25; ch. 9:22; 17:3; 26:22, 23. Lu. 24:27, 44. 1 Co. 15:3, 4. He. ch. 7–10. *showing*. Jno. 5:39. *was Christ*. or, is the Christ. See on ver. 5.

*The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands, 1–7. The Jews blaspheme his doctrine, which is confirmed by miracles, 8–12. The Jewish exorcists, 13–15, are beaten by the devil, 16–18. Conjuring books are burnt, 19, 20. Demetrius, for love of gain, raises an uproar against Paul, 21–34; which is appeased by the town-clerk, 35–41.*

1 *that*. ch. 18:24–28. 1 Co. 1:12; 3:4–7; 16:12. *Paul*. ch. 18:23. *came*. ch. 18:19–21.

2 *Have ye*. ver. 5; ch. 2:17, 38, 39; 8:15–17; 10:44; 11:15–17. Ro. 1:11. *We have*. 1 Sa. 3:7. Jno. 7:39. 1 Co. 6:19; 12:1, etc. Ga. 3:5.

3 *Unto what*. Mat. 28:19. 1 Co. 12:13. *Unto John's*. ch. 18:25. Mat. ch. 3. Lu. ch. 3.

4 *John*. ch. 1:5; 11:16; 13:23–25. Mat. 3:11, 12; 11:3–5; 21:25–32. Mar. 1:1–12. Lu. 1:76–79; 3:16–18. Jno. 1:15, 27, 29–34; 3:28–36; 5:33–35.

5 *they*. ch. 2:38; 8:12, 16. Ro. 6:3, 4. 1 Co. 1:13–15; 10:2.

6 *laid*. ch. 6:6; 8:17–19; 9:17. 1 Ti. 5:22. 2 Ti. 1:6. *the Holy Ghost*. ch. 2:4; 10:45, 46; 13:2. 1 Co. 12:8–11, 28–30. *and prophesied*. 1 Co. 14:1, etc.

8 *went*. ch. 13:14, 46; 14:1; 26:22, 23. *disputing*. ver. 9; ch. 1:3; 9:20–22; 17:1–3, 17; 18:4, 19; 28:23. Jude 3.

27 When he had determined to pass over into Achaia, the brothers encouraged him, and wrote to the disciples to receive him. When he had come, he greatly helped those who had believed through grace; 28 for he powerfully refuted the Jews, publicly showing by the Scriptures that Jesus was the Christ.

## 19

While Apollos was at Corinth, Paul, having passed through the upper country, came to Ephesus and found certain disciples. 2 He said to them, “Did you receive the Holy Spirit when you believed?”

They said to him, “No, we haven’t even heard that there is a Holy Spirit.”

3 He said, “Into what then were you baptized?”

They said, “Into John’s baptism.”

4 Paul said, “John indeed baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying to the people that they should believe in the one who would come after him, that is, in Jesus.”

5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.<sup>6</sup> When Paul had laid his hands on them, the Holy Spirit came on them and they spoke with other languages and prophesied. 7 They were about twelve men in all. 8 He entered into the synagogue and spoke boldly for a period of three months, reasoning and persuading about the things concerning God’s Kingdom.

ACTS 19:9-19:20

<sup>9</sup> ὡς δὲ τινες ἐσκληρύνοντο καὶ ἠπειθουν κακολογοῦντες τὴν ὁδὸν ἐνώπιον τοῦ πλήθους, ἀποστὰς ἀπ' αὐτῶν ἀφώρισεν τοὺς μαθητάς, καθ' ἡμέραν διαλεγόμενος ἐν τῇ σχολῇ Τυράννου. <sup>10</sup> τοῦτο δὲ ἐγένετο ἐπὶ ἔτη δύο, ὥστε πάντας τοὺς κατοικοῦντας τὴν Ἀσίαν ἀκοῦσαι τὸν λόγον τοῦ κυρίου, Ἰουδαίους τε καὶ Ἑλλήνας. <sup>11</sup> Δυνάμεις τε οὐ τὰς τυχοῦσας ὁ θεὸς ἐποίει διὰ τῶν χειρῶν Παύλου, <sup>12</sup> ὥστε καὶ ἐπὶ τοὺς ἀσθενοῦντας ἀποφέρεσθαι ἀπὸ τοῦ χρωτὸς αὐτοῦ σουδάριον ἢ σιμικίνθια καὶ ἀπαλλάσσεσθαι ἀπ' αὐτῶν τὰ νόσους, τὰ τε πνεύματα τὰ πονηρὰ ἐκπορεύεσθαι. <sup>13</sup> ἐπεχείρησαν δὲ τινες καὶ τῶν περιερχομένων Ἰουδαίων ἐξοριστῶν ὀνομάζειν ἐπὶ τοὺς ἔχοντας τὰ πνεύματα τὰ πονηρὰ τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ λέγοντες· Ὀρκίζω ὑμᾶς τὸν Ἰησοῦν ὃν Παῦλος κηρύσσει. <sup>14</sup> ἦσαν δὲ τινος Σκευᾶ Ἰουδαίου ἀρχιερέως ἑπτὰ υἱοὶ τοῦτο ποιοῦντες. <sup>15</sup> ἀποκριθὲν δὲ τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ πονηρὸν εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Τὸν Ἰησοῦν γινώσκω καὶ τὸν Παῦλον ἐπίσταμαι, ὑμεῖς δὲ τινες ἐστέ; <sup>16</sup> καὶ ἐφαλόμενος ὁ ἄνθρωπος ἐπ' αὐτοὺς ἐν ᾧ ἦν τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ πονηρὸν κατακυριεύσας ἀμφοτέρων ἴσχυεν κατ' αὐτῶν, ὥστε γυμνοὺς καὶ τετραυματισμένους ἐκφυγεῖν ἐκ τοῦ οἴκου ἐκείνου. <sup>17</sup> τοῦτο δὲ ἐγένετο γνωστὸν πᾶσιν Ἰουδαίοις τε καὶ Ἑλλήσιν τοῖς κατοικοῦσιν τὴν Ἔφεσον, καὶ ἐπέπεσεν φόβος ἐπὶ πάντας αὐτούς, καὶ ἐμεγαλύνετο τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ. <sup>18</sup> πολλοὶ τε τῶν πεπιστευκότων ἤρχοντο ἐξομολογούμενοι καὶ ἀναγγέλλοντες τὰς πράξεις αὐτῶν. <sup>19</sup> ἱκανοὶ δὲ τῶν τὰ περίεργα πραξάντων συνενέγκαντες τὰς βίβλους κατέκαιον ἐνώπιον πάντων· καὶ συνεφήφισαν τὰς τιμὰς αὐτῶν καὶ εὗρον ἀργυρίου μυριάδας πέντε. <sup>20</sup> οὕτως κατὰ κράτος τοῦ κυρίου ὁ λόγος ἠὔξανεν καὶ ἴσχυεν.

ACTS 19:9-19:20

9 Cir. A.M. 4061. A.D. 57. *divers*. ch. 7:51; 13:45, 46; 18:6. 2 Ki. 17:14. 2 Ch. 30:8; 36:16. Ne. 9:16, 17, 29. Ps. 95:8. Is. 8:14. Je. 7:26; 19:15. Jno. 12:40. Ro. 9:18; 11:7, marg. He. 3:13. *but spoke*. ver. 23; ch. 9:2; 22:4; 24:21; 28:22. 2 Ti. 1:15. 2 Pe. 2:2, 12. Jude 10. *he departed*. ch. 14:4; 17:4; 18:7, 8. Mat. 15:14; 16:4. Lu. 12:51-53. 1 Ti. 6:5. 2 Ti. 3:5. *daily*. ch. 20:31. Pr. 8:34. Mat. 26:55. 2 Ti. 4:2.

10 *this*. ch. 18:11; 20:18, 31. Ro. 10:18. *Asia*. ch. 16:6. 2 Ti. 1:15. 1 Pe. 1:1. Re. 1:4, 11. *both*. ch. 18:4; 20:20, 21. Ro. 1:16; 10:12. 1 Co. 1:22-24. Ga. 3:28. Col. 3:11.

11 ch. 5:12; 14:3; 15:12; 16:18. Mar. 16:17-20. Jno. 14:12. Ro. 15:18, 19. Ga. 3:5. He. 2:4.

12 ch. 5:15. 2 Ki. 4:29-31; 13:20, 21.

13 *vagabond*. Ge. 4:12, 14. Ps. 109:10. *exorcists*. Mat. 12:27. Lu. 11:19. *took*. ch. 8:18, 19. Mar. 9:38. Lu. 9:49. *adjure*. Jos. 6:26. 1 Sa. 14:24. 1 Ki. 22:16. Mat. 26:63. Mar. 5:7.

15 ch. 16:17, 18. Ge. 3:1-5. 1 Ki. 22:21-23. Mat. 8:29-31. Mar. 1:24, 34; 5:9-13. Lu. 4:33-35; 8:28-32.

16 Mar. 5:3, 4, 15. Lu. 8:29, 35.

17 *all*. ver. 10. *and fear*. ch. 2:43; 5:5, 11, 13; 13:12. Le. 10:3. 1 Sa. 6:20. 2 Sa. 6:9. Ps. 64:9. Lu. 1:65; 7:16. *the name*. Phi. 1:20; 2:9-11. 2 Th. 1:12; 3:1. He. 2:8, 9. Re. 5:12-14.

18 *confessad*. Le. 16:21; 26:40. Job 33:27, 28. Ps. 32:5. Pr. 28:13. Je. 3:13. Eze. 16:63; 36:31. Mat. 3:6. Ro. 10:10. 1 Jno. 1:9.

19 *used*. ch. 8:9-11; 13:6, 8. Ex. 7:11, 22. De. 18:10-12. 1 Sa. 28:7-9. 1 Ch. 10:13. 2 Ch. 33:6. Is. 8:19; 47:12, 13. Da. 2:2. *curious*. *ἑρπύσματα*, *curious*, that is, *magical arts*, in which sense the word is used in the Greek writers. The study of magic was prosecuted with such zeal at Ephesus, that *ἑρπύσματα γραμμᾶτα*, the *Ephesian letters*, certain *charms*, or words used in *incantation*, became much celebrated in antiquity. *and burned*. Ge. 35:4. Ex. 32:20. De. 7:25, 26. Is. 2:20, 21; 30:22. Mat. 5:29, 30. Lu. 14:33. He. 10:34. *fifty*. Probably Attic drachms; which, at 7½*d.* each, would amount to 1562*l.* 10*s.* or, at 9*d.* each, to 1875*l.*

20 ch. 6:7; 12:24. Is. 55:11. 2 Th. 3:1.

9 But when some were hardened and disobedient, speaking evil of the Way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, reasoning daily in the school of Tyrannus. 10 This continued for two years, so that all those who lived in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 God worked special miracles by the hands of Paul, 12 so that even handkerchiefs or aprons were carried away from his body to the sick, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out. 13 But some of the itinerant Jews, exorcists, took on themselves to invoke over those who had the evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, "We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preaches." 14 There were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jewish chief priest, who did this.

15 The evil spirit answered, "Jesus I know, and Paul I know, but who are you?" 16 The man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, overpowered them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. 17 This became known to all, both Jews and Greeks, who lived at Ephesus. Fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified. 18 Many also of those who had believed came, confessing, and declaring their deeds. 19 Many of those who practiced magical arts brought their books together and burned them in the sight of all. They counted their price, and found it to be fifty thousand pieces of silver.\* 20 So the word of the Lord was growing and becoming mighty.

ACTS 19:21-19:30

<sup>21</sup> Ὡς δὲ ἐπληρώθη ταῦτα, ἔθετο ὁ Παῦλος ἐν τῷ πνεύματι διελθὼν τὴν Μακεδονίαν καὶ Ἀχαΐαν πορεύεσθαι εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα, εἰπὼν ὅτι Μετὰ τὸ γενέσθαι με ἐκεῖ δεῖ με καὶ Ῥώμην ἰδεῖν. <sup>22</sup> ἀποστείλας δὲ εἰς τὴν Μακεδονίαν δύο τῶν διακονούντων αὐτῷ, Τιμόθεον καὶ Ἔραστον, αὐτὸς ἐπέσχεν χρόνον εἰς τὴν Ἀσίαν. <sup>23</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ κατὰ τὸν καιρὸν ἐκεῖνον ταραχος οὐκ ὀλίγος περὶ τῆς ὁδοῦ. <sup>24</sup> Δημήτριος γάρ τις ὀνόματι, ἀργυροκόπος, ποιῶν ναοὺς ἀργυροῦς Ἀρτέμιδος παρείχετο τοῖς τεχνίταις οὐκ ὀλίγην ἐργασίαν, <sup>25</sup> οὓς συναθροίσας καὶ τοὺς περὶ τὰ τοιαῦτα ἐργάτας εἶπεν· Ἄνδρες, ἐπίστασθε ὅτι ἐκ ταύτης τῆς ἐργασίας ἡ εὐπορία ἡμῖν ἐστίν, <sup>26</sup> καὶ θεωρεῖτε καὶ ἀκούετε ὅτι οὐ μόνον Ἐφέσου ἀλλὰ σχεδὸν πάσης τῆς Ἀσίας ὁ Παῦλος οὗτος πείσας μετέστησεν ἱκανὸν ὄχλον, λέγων ὅτι οὐκ εἰσὶν θεοὶ οἱ διὰ χειρῶν γινόμενοι. <sup>27</sup> οὐ μόνον δὲ τοῦτο κινδυνεύει ἡμῖν τὸ μέρος εἰς ἀπελεγμὸν ἐλθεῖν, ἀλλὰ καὶ τὸ τῆς μεγάλης θεᾶς Ἀρτέμιδος ἱερὸν εἰς οὐθὲν λογισθῆναι, μέλλειν τε καὶ καθαιρεῖσθαι τῆς μεγαλειότητος αὐτῆς, ἣν ὅλη ἡ Ἀσία καὶ ἡ οἰκουμένη σέβεται. <sup>28</sup> Ἀκούσαντες δὲ καὶ γινόμενοι πλήρεις θυμοῦ ἔκραζον λέγοντες· Μεγάλη ἡ Ἄρτεμις Ἐφεσίων. <sup>29</sup> καὶ ἐπλήσθη ἡ πόλις τῆς συγχύσεως, ὥρμησάν τε ὁμοθυμαδὸν εἰς τὸ θέατρον συναρπάσαντες Γάϊον καὶ Ἀρίσταρχον Μακεδόνας, συνεκδήμους Παύλου. <sup>30</sup> Παύλου δὲ βουλομένου εἰσελθεῖν εἰς τὸν δῆμον οὐκ εἶων αὐτὸν οἱ μαθηταί·

ACTS 19:21-19:30

21 Gr. A.M. 4063. A.D. 59. *these*. Ro. 15:25-28. Ga. 2:1. *purposed*. ch. 16:6-10; 18:21; 20:22. La. 3:37. Ro. 1:13. 2 Co. 1:15-18. *when*. ch. 20:1-6. *to go*. ch. 20:16; 22; 21:4, 11-15, 17; 24:17, 18. Ro. 15:25, 26. *I must*. ch. 18:21; 23:11; 25:10-12; 27:1, 24; 28:16, 30, 31. Ro. 1:15; 15:23-29. Phi. 1:12-14.

22 *Macedonia*. ch. 16:9, 10; 18:5; 20:1. 2 Co. 1:16; 2:13; 8:1; 11:9. 1 Th. 1:8. *that ministered*. ch. 13:5; 16:3. *Erastus*. Ro. 16:23. 2 Ti. 4:20.

23 *there*. 2 Co. 1:8-10; 6:9. *that*. ver. 9; ch. 9:2; 18:26; 22:4; 24:14, 22.

24 *shrines*. Ναοοῦ, *temples*, probably portable silver *models* of the temple of Diana, and small images of the goddess, somewhat like the *Santa Casa* purchased by pilgrims at Loretto. *Diana*. ver. 27, 28, 34, 35. *brought*. ch. 16:16. Is. 56:11, 12. 1 Ti. 6:9, 10.

25 *ye know*. ch. 16:19. Ho. 4:8; 12:7, 8. 2 Pe. 2:3. Re. 18:3, 11-19.

26 *that not*. ver. 10. 18-20. 1 Co. 16:8, 9. 1 Th. 1:9. *that they*. ch. 14:15; 17:29. Ps. 115:4-8; 135:15-18. Is. 44:10-20; 46:5-8. Je. 10:3-5, 11, 14, 15. Ho. 8:6. 1 Co. 8:4; 10:19, 20; 12:2. Ga. 4:8. *made*. ver. 35.

27 *that not*. ver. 21. Zep. 2:11. Mat. 23:14. 1 Ti. 6:5. *whom*. 1 Jno. 5:19. Re. 13:3, 8.

28 *they*. ch. 7:54; 16:19-24; 21:28-31. Ps. 2:2. Re. 12:12. *and cried*. ver. 34, 35. 1 Sa. 5:3-5. 1 Ki. 18:26-29. Is. 41:5-7. Je. 50:38. Re. 13:4; 17:13.

29 *the whole*. ver. 32; ch. 17:8; 21:30, 38. *Gaius*. Ro. 16:23. 1 Co. 1:14. *Aristarchus*. ch. 20:4; 27:2. Col. 4:10. *Phile*. 24. *Macedonia*. *Macedonia*, an extensive province of Greece, was bounded on the north by the mountains of Hamus, on the south by Epirus and Achaia, on the east by the Aegean sea and Thrace, and on the west by the Adriatic sea; celebrated in all histories as being the third kingdom which, under Alexander the Great, obtained the empire of the world, and had under it 150 nations. *the theatre*. 1 Co. 4:9. Gr.

30 *Paul*. ch. 14:14-18; 17:22-31; 21:39. *the disciples*. 2 Sa. 18:2, 3; 21:17.

21 Now after these things had ended, Paul determined in the Spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, "After I have been there, I must also see Rome."

22 Having sent into Macedonia two of those who served him, Timothy and Erastus, he himself stayed in Asia for a while. 23 About that time there arose no small disturbance concerning the Way. 24 For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith who made silver shrines of Artemis, brought no little business to the craftsmen, 25 whom he gathered together, with the workmen of like occupation, and said, "Sirs, you know that by this business we have our wealth. 26 You see and hear that not at Ephesus alone, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul has persuaded and turned away many people, saying that they are no gods that are made with hands. 27 Not only is there danger that this our trade come into disrepute, but also that the temple of the great goddess Artemis will be counted as nothing and her majesty destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worship."

28 When they heard this they were filled with anger, and cried out, saying, "Great is Artemis of the Ephesians!" 29 The whole city was filled with confusion, and they rushed with one accord into the theater, having seized Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel.<sup>30</sup> When Paul wanted to enter in to the people, the disciples didn't allow him.

ACTS 19:31-19:40

<sup>31</sup> τινές δὲ καὶ τῶν Ἀσιαρχῶν, ὄντες αὐτῷ φίλοι, πέμψαντες πρὸς αὐτὸν παρεκάλουν μὴ δοῦναι ἑαυτὸν εἰς τὸ θέατρον. <sup>32</sup> ἄλλοι μὲν οὖν ἄλλο τι ἔκραζον, ἦν γὰρ ἡ ἐκκλησία συγκεχυμένη, καὶ οἱ πλείους οὐκ ᾔδεισαν τίνος ἕνεκα συνεληλύθεισαν. <sup>33</sup> ἓκ δὲ τοῦ ὄχλου συνεβίβασαν Ἀλέξανδρον προβαλόντων αὐτὸν τῶν Ἰουδαίων, ὁ δὲ Ἀλέξανδρος κατασείσας τὴν χεῖρα ἤθελεν ἀπολογεῖσθαι τῷ δήμῳ. <sup>34</sup> ἐπιγνόντες δὲ ὅτι Ἰουδαῖός ἐστιν φωνὴ ἐγένετο μία ἐκ πάντων ὡς ἐπὶ ὥρας δύο κρᾶζόντων· Μεγάλῃ ἡ Ἄρτεμις Ἐφεσίων. <sup>35</sup> καταστείλας δὲ ὁ γραμματεὺς τὸν ὄχλον φησὶν· Ἄνδρες Ἐφέσιοι, τίς γὰρ ἐστὶν ἀνθρώπων ὃς οὐ γινώσκει τὴν Ἐφεσίων πόλιν νεωκόρον οὖσαν τῆς μεγάλης Ἀρτέμιδος καὶ τοῦ διοπετοῦς; <sup>36</sup> ἀναντιρρήτων οὖν ὄντων τούτων δέον ἐστὶν ὑμᾶς κατεσταλμένους ὑπάρχειν καὶ μηδὲν προπετὲς πράσσειν. <sup>37</sup> ἠγάγετε γὰρ τοὺς ἄνδρας τούτους οὔτε ἱεροσύλους οὔτε βλασφημοῦντας τὴν θεὸν ἡμῶν. <sup>38</sup> εἰ μὲν οὖν Δημήτριος καὶ οἱ σὺν αὐτῷ τεχνῖται ἔχουσιν πρὸς τινα λόγον, ἀγοραῖοι ἄγονται καὶ ἀνθύπατοί εἰσιν, ἐγκαλείωσαν ἀλλήλοις. <sup>39</sup> εἰ δὲ τι περαιτέρω ἐπιζητεῖτε, ἐν τῇ ἐνόμῳ ἐκκλησίᾳ ἐπιλυθήσεται. <sup>40</sup> καὶ γὰρ κινδυνεύομεν ἐγκαλεῖσθαι στάσεως περὶ τῆς σήμερον μηδενὸς αἰτίου ὑπάρχοντος περὶ οὗ οὐ δύνησόμεθα ἀποδοῦναι λόγον περὶ τῆς συστροφῆς ταύτης. καὶ ταῦτα εἰπὼν ἀπέλυσεν τὴν ἐκκλησίαν.



## ACTS 19:31-19:41

**31** *the chief*. ver. 10; ch. 16:6. Pr. 16:7. *desiring*. ch. 21:12.

**32** *cried*. ver. 29; ch. 21:34, *and the*. ver. 40. Mat. 11:7-9. Lu. 7:24-26.

**33** *Alexander*. 1 Ti. 1:20. 2 Ti. 4:14. *beckoned*. ch. 12:17; 13:16; 21:40; 24:10. Lu. 1:22. *his*. ch. 22:1; 26:1, 2. Phi. 1:7.

**34** *they knew*. ver. 26; ch. 16:20. Ro. 2:22. *all*. 1 Ki. 18:26. Mat. 6:7. *Great*. ver. 28. Re. 13:4.

**35** *Ye men*. Ep. 2:12. *a worshipper*. Gr. the temple-keeper. *and of*. ver. 26. 2 Th. 2:10, 11. 1 Ti. 4:2. *Jupiter*. ch. 14:12, 13.

**36** *ye ought*. ch. 5:35-39. Pr. 14:29; 25:8.

**37** *which*. ch. 25:8. 1 Co. 10:32. 2 Co. 6:3.

**38** *Demetrius*. ver. 24. *have*. ch. 18:14. De. 17:8. 1 Co. 6:1. *the law is open*. or, the court-days are kept.

**39** *lawful*. or, ordinary.

**40** *we are*. ch. 17:5-8. *uproar*. ch. 20:1; 21:31, 38. 1 Ki. 1:41. Mat. 26:5.

**41** *when*. Pr. 15:1, 2. Ec. 9:17. *he dismissed*. Ps. 65:7. 2 Co. 1:8-10.

31 Certain also of the Asiarchs, being his friends, sent to him and begged him not to venture into the theater. 32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another, for the assembly was in confusion. Most of them didn't know why they had come together. 33 They brought Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. Alexander beckoned with his hand, and would have made a defense to the people. 34 But when they perceived that he was a Jew, all with one voice for a time of about two hours cried out, "Great is Artemis of the Ephesians!"

35 When the town clerk had quieted the multitude, he said, "You men of Ephesus, what man is there who doesn't know that the city of the Ephesians is temple keeper of the great goddess Artemis, and of the image which fell down from Zeus? 36 Seeing then that these things can't be denied, you ought to be quiet and to do nothing rash. 37 For you have brought these men here, who are neither robbers of temples nor blasphemers of your goddess. 38 If therefore Demetrius and the craftsmen who are with him have a matter against anyone, the courts are open, and there are pro-consuls. Let them press charges against one another. 39 But if you seek anything about other matters, it will be settled in the regular assembly. 40 For indeed we are in danger of being accused concerning today's riot, there being no cause. Concerning it, we wouldn't be able to give an account of this commotion." 41 When he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

ACTS 20:1-20:10

20.1 Μετὰ δὲ τὸ παύσασθαι τὸν θόρυβον μεταπεμφόμενος ὁ Παῦλος τοὺς μαθητὰς καὶ παρακαλέσας, ἀσπασάμενος ἐξῆλθεν πορεύεσθαι εἰς Μακεδονίαν. <sup>2</sup> διελθὼν δὲ τὰ μέρη ἐκεῖνα καὶ παρακαλέσας αὐτοὺς λόγῳ πολλῷ ἦλθεν εἰς τὴν Ἑλλάδα <sup>3</sup> ποιήσας τε μῆνας τρεῖς· γενομένης ἐπιβουλῆς αὐτῷ ὑπὸ τῶν Ἰουδαίων μέλλοντι ἀνάγεσθαι εἰς τὴν Συρίαν ἐγένετο γνώμης τοῦ ὑποστρέφειν διὰ Μακεδονίας. <sup>4</sup> συνείπετο δὲ αὐτῷ Σώπατρος Πύρρου Βεροιαῖος, Θεσσαλονικέων δὲ Ἀρίσταρχος καὶ Σεκοῦνδος, καὶ Γάϊος Δερβαῖος καὶ Τιμόθεος, Ἀσιανοὶ δὲ Τυχικὸς καὶ Τρόφιμος· <sup>5</sup> οὗτοι δὲ προσελθόντες ἔμενον ἡμᾶς ἐν Τρωάδι· <sup>6</sup> ἡμεῖς δὲ ἐξεπλεύσαμεν μετὰ τὰς ἡμέρας τῶν ἀζύμων ἀπὸ Φιλίππων, καὶ ἦλθομεν πρὸς αὐτοὺς εἰς τὴν Τρωάδα ἄχρι ἡμερῶν πέντε, οὓς διετριψάμεν ἡμέρας ἑπτὰ.

<sup>7</sup> Ἐν δὲ τῇ μιᾷ τῶν σαββάτων συνηγμένων ἡμῶν κλάσαι ἄρτον ὁ Παῦλος διελέγετο αὐτοῖς, μέλλων ἐξιέναι τῇ ἐπαύριον, παρέτεινέν τε τὸν λόγον μέχρι μεσονυκτίου. <sup>8</sup> ἦσαν δὲ λαμπάδες ἱκαναὶ ἐν τῷ ὑπερώῳ οὓς ἦμεν συνηγμένοι· <sup>9</sup> καθεζόμενος δὲ τις νεανίας ὀνόματι Εὐτυχὸς ἐπὶ τῆς θυρίδος, καταφερόμενος ὕπνῳ βαθεῖ διαλεγόμενου τοῦ Παύλου ἐπὶ πλεῖον, κατενεχθεὶς ἀπὸ τοῦ ὕπνου ἔπεσεν ἀπὸ τοῦ τριστέγου κάτω καὶ ἦρθη νεκρός. <sup>10</sup> καταβάς δὲ ὁ Παῦλος ἐπέπεσεν αὐτῷ καὶ συμπεριλαβὼν εἶπεν· Μὴ θορυβεῖσθε, ἡ γὰρ ψυχὴ αὐτοῦ ἐν αὐτῷ ἐστίν.

## ACTS 20:1-20:10

*Paul goes to Macedonia, and thence to Troas, 1-6. He celebrates the Lord's supper, and preaches, 7, 8. Eutychus having fallen down dead is raised to life, 9-12. He continues his travels, 13-16; and at Miletum he calls the elders together, tells them what shall befall to himself, 17-27, commits God's flock to them, 28, warns them of false teachers, 29-31, commends them to God, 32-35, prays with them, and departs, 36-38.*

**1** *after.* ch. 19:23-41. *embraced.* ver. 10, 37; ch. 21:5, 6. Ge. 48:10. 1 Sa. 20:41, 42. Ro. 16:16. 1 Co. 16:20. 2 Co. 13:12. 1 Th. 5:26. *to go.* ch. 19:21. 1 Co. 16:5. 2 Co. 7:5. 1 Ti. 1:3.

**2** *those.* ver. 6; ch. 16:12; 17:1, 10. *given.* ver. 7, 11; ch. 2:40; 14:22; 15:41. Col. 1:28. 1 Th. 2:3, 11; 4:1. Cir. A.M. 4064. A.D. 60. *Graec.* That is, *Graec.* properly so called, bounded on the west by Epirus, on the east by the Ægean sea, on the north by Macedonia, and on the south by the Peloponnesus. In its largest acceptation it also comprehended all Macedonia, Thessaly, Epirus, Peloponnesus, and the circumjacent islands. *Zec.* 9:13.

**3** *the Jews.* ver. 19; ch. 9:23, 24; 23:12-15; 25:3. Ezr. 8:31. Pr. 1:11. Je. 5:26. 2 Co. 7:5; 11:26. *sail.* ch. 18:18; 21:3. Ga. 1:21. *be purposed.* ch. 19:21. 2 Co. 1:15.

**4** *Sopater.* Ro. 16:21, Sospater. *Berea.* ch. 17:10-12. *Aristarchus.* ch. 19:29; 27:2. Col. 4:10. *Phile.* 24. *Gaius.* Ro. 16:23. 3 Jno. 1. *Derbe.* ch. 14:6, 20. 2 Co. 8:23, 24. *Timotheus.* ch. 16:1. 2 Co. 1:1, 19. *Phi.* 2:19. 1 Ti. 1:1. 2 Ti. 1:2. *Tychicus.* Ep. 6:21. Col. 4:7. 2 Ti. 4:12. *Ti.* 3:12. *Trophimus.* ch. 21:29. 2 Ti. 4:20.

**5** *Troas.* *Troas* was a maritime city and country of Phrygia, in Asia Minor, anciently called *Dardania*, lying on the Hellespont, west of Mysia. ch. 16:8, 11. 2 Co. 2:12. 2 Ti. 4:13.

**6** *Philippi.* ch. 16:12. *Phi.* 1:1. 1 Th. 2:2. *the days.* ch. 12:3. *Ex.* 12:14, 15, 18-20; 13:6, 7; 23:15; 34:18. 1 Co. 5:7, 8. *came.* 2 Ti. 4:13. *seven.* ch. 21:4, 8; 28:14.

**7** *the first.* Jno. 20:1, 19, 26. 1 Co. 16:2. *Re.* 1:10. *the disciples.* 1 Co. 11:17-21, 33, 34. *to break.* ver. 11; ch. 2:42, 46. *Lu.* 22:19; 24:35. 1 Co. 10:16; 11:20-34. *and continued.* ver. 9, 11, 31; ch. 28:23. *Ne.* 8:3; 9:3. 1 Co. 15:10. 2 Ti. 4:2.

**8** *in.* ch. 1:13. *Lu.* 22:12.

**9** *being.* Jon. 1:5, 6. *Mat.* 26:40, 41. *Mar.* 13:36 *the third.* 1 Ki. 17:19. *and was.* ch. 14:19. *Mar.* 9:26.

**10** *and fell.* 1 Ki. 17:21, 22. 2 Ki. 4:34, 35. *Trouble.* *Mat.* 9:24. *Mar.* 5:39. *Lu.* 7:13. *Jno.* 11:11, 40.

## 20

After the uproar had ceased, Paul sent for the disciples, took leave of them, and departed to go into Macedonia. **2** When he had gone through those parts, and had encouraged them with many words, he came into Greece. **3** When he had spent three months there, and a plot was made against him by Jews as he was about to set sail for Syria, he determined to return through Macedonia. **4** These accompanied him as far as Asia: Sopater of Beroea; Aristarchus and Secundus of the Thessalonians; Gaius of Derbe; Timothy; and Tychicus and Trophimus of Asia. **5** But these had gone ahead, and were waiting for us at Troas. **6** We sailed away from Philippi after the days of Unleavened Bread, and came to them at Troas in five days, where we stayed seven days.

**7** On the first day of the week, when the disciples were gathered together to break bread, Paul talked with them, intending to depart on the next day, and continued his speech until midnight. **8** There were many lights in the upper room where we were gathered together. **9** A certain young man named Eutychus sat in the window, weighed down with deep sleep. As Paul spoke still longer, being weighed down by his sleep, he fell down from the third floor and was taken up dead. **10** Paul went down and fell upon him, and embracing him said, "Don't be troubled, for his life is in him."

ACTS 20:11-20:23

<sup>11</sup> ἀναβάς δὲ καὶ κλάσας τὸν ἄρτον καὶ γευσάμενος ἐφ' ἱκανόν τε ὁμιλήσας ἄχρι αὐγῆς, οὕτως ἐξῆλθεν. <sup>12</sup> ἤγαγον δὲ τὸν παῖδα ζῶντα, καὶ παρεκλήθησαν οὐ μετρίως.

<sup>13</sup> Ἡμεῖς δὲ προελθόντες ἐπὶ τὸ πλοῖον ἀνήχθημεν ἐπὶ τὴν Ἄσσον, ἐκεῖθεν μέλλοντες ἀναλαμβάνειν τὸν Παῦλον, οὕτως γὰρ διατεταγμένος ἦν μέλλων αὐτὸς πεζεύειν. <sup>14</sup> ὡς δὲ συνέβαλλεν ἡμῖν εἰς τὴν Ἄσσον, ἀναλαβόντες αὐτὸν ἦλθομεν εἰς Μιτυλήνην, <sup>15</sup> κακεῖθεν ἀποπλευσάντες τῇ ἐπιούσῃ κατηντήσαμεν ἄντικρυς Χίου, τῇ δὲ ἐτέρᾳ παρεβάλομεν εἰς Σάμον, τῇ δὲ ἐχομένη ἦλθομεν εἰς Μίλητον. <sup>16</sup> κερκίζει γὰρ ὁ Παῦλος παραπλεῦσαι τὴν Ἐφεσον, ὅπως μὴ γένηται αὐτῷ χρονοτριβῆσαι ἐν τῇ Ἀσίᾳ, ἔσπευδεν γὰρ εἰ δυνατόν εἶη αὐτῷ τὴν ἡμέραν τῆς πεντηκοστῆς γενέσθαι εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα.

<sup>17</sup> Ἀπὸ δὲ τῆς Μιλήτου πέμψας εἰς Ἐφεσον μετεκαλέσατο τοὺς πρεσβυτέρους τῆς ἐκκλησίας. <sup>18</sup> ὡς δὲ παρεγένοντο πρὸς αὐτὸν εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Ὑμεῖς ἐπίστασθε ἀπὸ πρώτης ἡμέρας ἀφ' ἧς ἐπέβην εἰς τὴν Ἀσίαν πῶς μεθ' ὑμῶν τὸν πάντα χρόνον ἐγενόμην, <sup>19</sup> δουλεύων τῷ κυρίῳ μετὰ πάσης ταπεινοφροσύνης καὶ δακρύων καὶ πειρασμῶν τῶν συμβάντων μοι ἐν ταῖς ἐπιβουλαῖς τῶν Ἰουδαίων. <sup>20</sup> ὡς οὐδὲν ὑπεστειλάμην τῶν συμφερόντων τοῦ μὴ ἀναγγεῖλαι ὑμῖν καὶ διδάξαι ὑμᾶς δημοσίᾳ καὶ κατ' οἴκους, <sup>21</sup> διαμαρτυρούμενος Ἰουδαίοις τε καὶ Ἑλλησιν τὴν εἰς θεὸν μετάνοιαν καὶ πίστιν εἰς τὸν κύριον ἡμῶν Ἰησοῦν. <sup>22</sup> καὶ νῦν ἰδοὺ δεδεμένος ἐγὼ τῷ πνεύματι πορεύομαι εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ, τὰ ἐν αὐτῇ συναντήσοντά μοι μὴ εἰδώς, <sup>23</sup> πλὴν ὅτι τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον κατὰ πόλιν διαμαρτύρεται μοι λέγον ὅτι δεσμὰ καὶ θλίψεις με μένουσιν·

ACTS 20:11-20:23

11 *and had*. ver. 7. *even*. ver. 7, 9.  
 12 *they*. ver. 10. *were*. Is. 40:1. 2 Co. 1:4. Ep. 6:22. 1 Th. 3:2; 4:18; 5:11, 14. 2 Th. 2:16.  
 13 *mind*. Mar. 1:35; 6:31–33, 46.  
 15 *Miletus*. ver. 17. 2 Ti. 4:20, Miletum.  
 16 *had*. ver. 13; ch. 18:21; 19:21; 21:4, 12:13; 24:17. Ro. 15:24–28. *the day*. ch. 21. Ex. 34:22. 1 Co. 16:8.  
 17 *the elders*. ver. 28; ch. 11:30; 14:23; 15:4, 6, 23; 16:4. 1 Ti. 5:17. Tit. 1:5. Ja. 5:14. 1 Pe. 5:1. 2 Jno. 1. 3 Jno. 1.  
 18 *from*. ch. 18:19; 19:1, 10. *after*. 2 Co. 1:12; 6:3–11. 1 Th. 1:5, 6; 2:1–10. 2 Th. 3:7–9. 2 Ti. 3:10.  
 19 *Serving*. ch. 27:23. Jno. 12:26. Ro. 1:1, 9; 12:11. Ga. 1:10. Ep. 6:7. Col. 3:24. 1 Th. 1:9. 2 Ps. 1:1. Re. 7:15. *with all*. 1 Co. 15:9, 10. 2 Co. 3:5; 7:5; 12:7–10. Ga. 4:13, 14. *many*. ver. 31. Ps. 119:136. Je. 9:1; 13:17. Lu. 19:41. 2 Co. 2:4. Phi. 3:18. 2 Ti. 1:4. *temptations*. 1 Co. 4:9–13. 2 Co. 4:7–11; 11:23–30. Ja. 1:2. 1 Pe. 1:6. *by the*. ver. 3; ch. 9:23–25; 13:50, 51; 14:5, 6, 19, 20; 17:5, 13. 2 Co. 11:26.  
 20 *I kept*. ver. 27, 31; ch. 5:2. De. 4:5. Ps. 40:9, 10. Eze. 33:7–9. 1 Co. 15:3. Col. 1:28. *profitable*. 1 Co. 12:7; 14:6. Phi. 3:1. 2 Ti. 3:16, 17. *and have*. ver. 31; ch. 2:46; 5:42. Mar. 4:34. 2 Ti. 4:2.  
 21 *Testifying*. ver. 24; ch. 2:40; 8:25; 18:5; 28:23. 1 Jno. 5:11–13. *to the Jews*. ch. 18:4; 19:17. Ro. 1:14. 1 Co. 1:22. *repentance*. ch. 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 17:30; 26:20. Eze. 18:30–32. Mat. 3:2; 4:17; 21:31, 32. Mar. 1:15; 6:12. Lu. 13:3, 5; 15:7, 10; 24:47. Ro. 2:4. 2 Co. 7:10. 2 Ti. 2:25, 26. *faith*. ch. 10:43; 13:38, 39; 16:31. Jno. 3:15–18, 36; 20:31. Ro. 1:16; 3:22–26; 4:24; 5:1; 10:9. Ga. 2:16, 20; 3:22. 1 Jno. 5:1, 5, 11–13.  
 22 *I go*. ch. 19:21; 21:11–14. Lu. 9:51; 12:50. 2 Co. 5:14. *not*. Lu. 18:31–33. Jno. 13:1; 18:4. Ja. 4:14. 2 Pe. 1:14.  
 23 *the Holy Ghost*. ch. 9:16; 14:22; 21:4, 11. Jno. 16:33. 1 Th. 3:3. 2 Ti. 2:12. *abide me*. *or*, wait for me.

11 When he had gone up, and had broken bread and eaten, and had talked with them a long while, even until break of day, he departed. 12 They brought the boy in alive, and were greatly comforted.

13 But we, going ahead to the ship, set sail for Assos, intending to take Paul aboard there; for he had so arranged, intending himself to go by land. 14 When he met us at Assos, we took him aboard, and came to Mitylene. 15 Sailing from there, we came the following day opposite Chios. The next day we touched at Samos and stayed at Trogyllium, and the day after we came to Miletus. 16 For Paul had determined to sail past Ephesus, that he might not have to spend time in Asia; for he was hastening, if it were possible for him, to be in Jerusalem on the day of Pentecost.

17 From Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called to himself the elders of the assembly. 18 When they had come to him, he said to them, “You yourselves know, from the first day that I set foot in Asia, how I was with you all the time, 19 serving the Lord with all humility, with many tears, and with trials which happened to me by the plots of the Jews; 20 how I didn’t shrink from declaring to you anything that was profitable, teaching you publicly and from house to house, 21 testifying both to Jews and to Greeks repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus. 22 Now, behold, I go bound by the Spirit to Jerusalem, not knowing what will happen to me there; 23 except that the Holy Spirit testifies in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions wait for me.

ACTS 20:24-20:35

<sup>24</sup> ἄλλ' οὐδενὸς λόγου ποιῶμαι τὴν ψυχὴν τιμίαν ἐμαυτῷ ὡς τελειῶσαι τὸν δρόμον μου καὶ τὴν διακονίαν ἣν ἔλαβον παρὰ τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ, διαμαρτύρασθαι τὸ εὐαγγέλιον τῆς χάριτος τοῦ θεοῦ.

<sup>25</sup> Καὶ νῦν ἰδοὺ ἐγὼ οἶδα ὅτι οὐκέτι ὄψεσθε τὸ πρόσωπόν μου ὑμεῖς πάντες ἐν οἷς διήλθον κηρύσσων τὴν βασιλείαν. <sup>26</sup> διότι μαρτύρομαι ὑμῖν ἐν τῇ σήμερον ἡμέρᾳ ὅτι καθαρὸς εἰμι ἀπὸ τοῦ αἵματος πάντων, <sup>27</sup> οὐ γὰρ ὑπεστειλάμην τοῦ μὴ ἀναγγεῖλαι πᾶσαν τὴν βουλήν τοῦ θεοῦ ὑμῖν. <sup>28</sup> προσέχετε ἑαυτοῖς καὶ παντὶ τῷ ποιμνίῳ, ἐν ᾧ ὑμᾶς τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον ἔθετο ἐπισκόπους, ποιμαίνειν τὴν ἐκκλησίαν τοῦ θεοῦ, ἣν περιποιήσατο διὰ τοῦ αἵματος τοῦ ἰδίου. <sup>29</sup> ἐγὼ οἶδα ὅτι εἰσελεύσονται μετὰ τὴν ἄφιξίν μου λύκοι βαρεῖς εἰς ὑμᾶς μὴ φειδόμενοι τοῦ ποιμνίου, <sup>30</sup> καὶ ἐξ ὑμῶν αὐτῶν ἀναστήσονται ἄνδρες λαλοῦντες διεστραμμένα τοῦ ἀποσπᾶν τοὺς μαθητὰς ὀπίσω ἑαυτῶν. <sup>31</sup> διὸ γρηγορεῖτε, μνημονεύοντες ὅτι τριετίαν νύκτα καὶ ἡμέραν οὐκ ἐπαυσάμην μετὰ δακρύων νουθετῶν ἕνα ἕκαστον. <sup>32</sup> καὶ τὰ νῦν παρατίθεμαι ὑμᾶς τῷ θεῷ καὶ τῷ λόγῳ τῆς χάριτος αὐτοῦ, τῷ δυναμένῳ οἰκοδομῆσαι καὶ δοῦναι τὴν κληρονομίαν ἐν τοῖς ἡγιασμένοις πᾶσιν. <sup>33</sup> ἀργυρίου ἢ χρυσίου ἢ ἱματισμοῦ οὐδενὸς ἐπεθύμησα. <sup>34</sup> αὐτοὶ γινώσκετε ὅτι ταῖς χρεῖαις μου καὶ τοῖς οὗσι μετ' ἐμοῦ ὑπηρέτησαν αἱ χεῖρες αὐταί. <sup>35</sup> πάντα ὑπέδειξα ὑμῖν ὅτι οὕτως κοπιῶντας δεῖ ἀντιλαμβάνεσθαι τῶν ἀσθενούντων, μνημονεῦειν τε τῶν λόγων τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ ὅτι αὐτὸς εἶπεν Μακάριόν ἐστιν μᾶλλον δίδοναι ἢ λαμβάνειν.

ACTS 20:24-20:35

**24** *none*. ch. 21:13. Ro. 8:35–39. 1 Co. 15:58. 2 Co. 4:1, 8, 9, 16–18; 6:4–10; 7:4; 12:10. Ep. 3:13. 1 Th. 2:2; 3:3. 2 Ti. 1:12; 3:11; 4:17. He. 10:34; 12:1–3. *neither*. 2 Co. 5:8. Phi. 1:20–23; 2:17. Col. 1:24. 1 Jno. 3:16. Re. 12:11. *I might*. Jno. 17:4. 1 Co. 9:24–27. Phi. 3:13–15. 2 Ti. 4:6–8. *and the*. ch. 1:17; 9:15; 22:21; 26:17, 18. 1 Co. 9:17, 18. 2 Co. 4:1. Ga. 1:1. Tit. 1:3. *to testify*. ver. 21. Jno. 15:27. He. 2:3, 4. *the gospel*. ch. 14:3. Lu. 2:10, 11. Ro. 3:24–26; 4:4; 5:20, 21; 11:6. Ep. 1:6; 2:4–10. Tit. 2:11; 3:4–7. 1 Pe. 5:12.

**25** *I know*. ver. 38. Ro. 15:23. *preaching*. ch. 8:12; 28:31. Mat. 4:17, 23; 10:7; 13:19, 52. Lu. 9:60; 16:16. *see*. Ga. 1:22. Col. 2:1.

**26** *I take*. Job 16:19. Jno. 12:17; 19:35. Ro. 10:2. 2 Co. 1:23; 8:3. 1 Th. 2:10–12. *that*. ch. 18:6. 2 Sa. 3:28. Eze. 3:18–21; 33:2–9. 2 Co. 7:2. 1 Ti. 5:22.

**27** *I have*. ver. 20, 35; ch. 26:22, 23. 2 Co. 4:2. Ga. 1:7–10; 4:16. 1 Th. 2:4. *all*. ch. 2:23. Ps. 32:11. Is. 46:10, 11. Je. 23:22. Mat. 28:20. Lu. 7:30. Jno. 15:15. 1 Co. 11:23. Ep. 1:11.

**28** *Take*. 2 Ch. 19:6, 7. Mar. 13:9. Lu. 21:34. 1 Co. 9:26, 27. Col. 4:17. 1 Ti. 4:16. He. 12:15. *all*. ver. 29. Ca. 1:7, 8. Is. 40:11; 63:11. Je. 13:17, 20; 31:10. Eze. 34:31. Mi. 7:14. Lu. 12:32. 1 Pe. 5:2, 3. *over*. ch. 13:2; 14:23. 1 Co. 12:8–11, 28–31. 1 Ti. 4:14. *overseers*. Phi. 1:1. 1 Ti. 3:2; 5:17. Tit. 1:7. He. 13:17. 1 Pe. 2:25. Greek. *to feed*. Ps. 78:70–72. Pr. 10:21. Is. 40:11. Je. 3:15. Eze. 34:3. Mi. 5:4; 7:14. Zec. 11:4. Mat. 2:6. Gr. Jno. 21:15–17. 1 Pe. 5:2, 3. *the church*. 1 Co. 1:2; 10:32; 11:22; 15:9. Ga. 1:13. 1 Ti. 3:5, 15, 16. *which he*. Ps. 74:2. Is. 53:10–12. Ep. 1:7, 14. Col. 1:14. He. 9:12–14. 1 Pe. 1:18, 19; 2:9. Re. 5:9.

**29** *wolves*. Zep. 3:3. Mat. 7:15; 10:16. Lu. 10:3. Jno. 10:12. 2 Pe. 2:1. *not*. Je. 13:20; 23:1. Eze. 34:2, 3. Zec. 11:17.

**30** *of your*. Mat. 26:21–25. 1 Ti. 1:19, 20. 2 Ti. 2:17, 18; 4:3, 4. 2 Pe. 2:1–3. 1 Jno. 2:19. 2 Jno. 7. Jude 4, etc. Re. 2:6. *speaking*. Pr. 19:1; 23:33. Is. 59:3. 1 Ti. 5:13; 6:5. 2 Pe. 2:18. Jude 15, 16. *to draw*. ch. 5:36, 37; 21:38. Mat. 23:15. 1 Co. 1:12–15. Ga. 6:12, 13.

**31** *watch*. Mat. 13:25. Mar. 13:34–37. Lu. 21:36. 2 Ti. 4:5. He. 13:17. Re. 16:15. *by*. ch. 19:8, 10. *warn*. Eze. 3:17–20. Mat. 3:7. 1 Co. 4:14. Col. 1:28. 1 Th. 5:14. *night*. ver. 7, 11. 1 Th. 2:9, 10. 2 Th. 3:8. *with*. ver. 19.

**32** *I commend*. ch. 14:23, 26; 15:40. Ge. 50:24. Je. 49:11. Jude 24, 25. *and to the*. ver. 24. He. 13:9. *to build*. ch. 9:31. Jno. 15:3; 17:17. 1 Co. 3, 9, 10. Ep. 2:20–22; 4:12, 16. Col. 2:7. Jude 20. *and to give*. ch. 26:18. Je. 3:19. Ep. 1:18. Col. 1:12; 3:24. He. 9:15. 1 Pe. 1:4, 5. *which are*. 1 Co. 1:2; 6:11. He. 2:11; 10:14. Jude 1.

**33** Nu. 16:15. 1 Sa. 12:3–5. 1 Co. 9:12, 15, 18. 2 Co. 7:2; 11:9; 12:14, 17. 1 Pe. 5:2.

**34** *that these*. ch. 18:3. 1 Co. 4:12. 1 Th. 2:9. 2 Th. 3:8, 9.

**35** *showed*. ver. 20, 27. *how that*. Is. 35:3. Ro. 15:1. 1 Co. 9:12. 2 Co. 11:9, 12; 12:13. Ep. 4:28. 1 Th. 4:11; 5:14. He. 12:12, 13; 13:3. *It is*. Ps. 41:1–3; 112:5–9. Pr. 19:17. Is. 32:8; 58:7–12. Mat. 10:8; 25:34–40. Lu. 14:12–14. 2 Co. 8:9; 9:6–12. Phi. 4:17–20. He. 13:16.

24 But these things don't count; nor do I hold my life dear to myself, so that I may finish my race with joy, and the ministry which I received from the Lord Jesus, to fully testify to the Good News of the grace of God.

25 “Now, behold, I know that you all, among whom I went about preaching God’s Kingdom, will see my face no more. 26 Therefore I testify to you today that I am clean from the blood of all men, 27 for I didn’t shrink from declaring to you the whole counsel of God. 28 Take heed, therefore, to yourselves, and to all the flock, in which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to shepherd the assembly of the Lord and † God which he purchased with his own blood. 29 For I know that after my departure, vicious wolves will enter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Men will arise from among your own selves, speaking perverse things, to draw away the disciples after them. 31 Therefore watch, remembering that for a period of three years I didn’t cease to admonish everyone night and day with tears. 32 Now, brothers, I entrust you to God and to the word of his grace, which is able to build up, and to give you the inheritance among all those who are sanctified. 33 I coveted no one’s silver, gold, or clothing. 34 You yourselves know that these hands served my necessities, and those who were with me. 35 In all things I gave you an example, that so laboring you ought to help the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, that he himself said, ‘It is more blessed to give than to receive.’”

ACTS 20:36-21:8

<sup>36</sup> Καὶ ταῦτα εἰπὼν θεὶς τὰ γόνατα αὐτοῦ σὺν πᾶσιν αὐτοῖς προσηύξατο. <sup>37</sup> ἱκανὸς δὲ κλαυθμὸς ἐγένετο πάντων, καὶ ἐπιπεσόντες ἐπὶ τὸν τράχηλον τοῦ Παύλου κατεφίλουσιν αὐτόν, <sup>38</sup> ὀδυνώμενοι μάλιστα ἐπὶ τῷ λόγῳ ᾧ εἰρήκει ὅτι οὐκέτι μέλλουσιν τὸ πρόσωπον αὐτοῦ θεωρεῖν. προέπεμπον δὲ αὐτόν εἰς τὸ πλοῖον.

21.1 Ὡς δὲ ἐγένετο ἀναχθῆναι ἡμᾶς ἀποσπασθέντας ἀπ' αὐτῶν, εὐθυδρομήσαντες ἦλθομεν εἰς τὴν Κῶ, τῇ δὲ ἐξῆς εἰς τὴν Ῥόδον, καὶ κεῖθεν εἰς Πάταρα. <sup>2</sup> καὶ εὐρόντες πλοῖον διαπερῶν εἰς Φοινίκην ἐπιβάντες ἀνήχθημεν. <sup>3</sup> ἀναφάναντες δὲ τὴν Κύπρον καὶ καταλιπόντες αὐτὴν εὐώνυμον ἐπλέομεν εἰς Συρίαν, καὶ κατήλθομεν εἰς Τύρον, ἐκεῖσε γὰρ τὸ πλοῖον ἦν ἀποφορτιζόμενον τὸν γόμον. <sup>4</sup> ἀνευρόντες δὲ τοὺς μαθητὰς ἐπεμείναμεν αὐτοῦ ἡμέρας ἑπτὰ, οἵτινες τῷ Παύλῳ ἔλεγον διὰ τοῦ πνεύματος μὴ ἐπιβαίνειν εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα. <sup>5</sup> ὅτε δὲ ἐγένετο ἐξαρτίσαι ἡμᾶς τὰς ἡμέρας, ἐξελθόντες ἐπορευόμεθα προπεμπόντων ἡμᾶς πάντων σὺν γυναίξιν καὶ τέκνοις ἕως ἔξω τῆς πόλεως, καὶ θέντες τὰ γόνατα ἐπὶ τὸν αἰγιαλὸν προσευξάμενοι <sup>6</sup> ἀψησασάμεθα ἀλλήλους, καὶ ἐνέβημεν εἰς τὸ πλοῖον, ἐκεῖνοι δὲ ὑπέστρεψαν εἰς τὰ ἴδια. <sup>7</sup> Ἡμεῖς δὲ τὸν πλοῦν διανύσαντες ἀπὸ Τύρου κατηντήσαμεν εἰς Πτολεμαῖδα, καὶ ἀσπασάμενοι τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς ἐμείναμεν ἡμέραν μίαν παρ' αὐτοῖς. <sup>8</sup> τῇ δὲ ἐπαύριον ἐξελθόντες ἦλθομεν εἰς Καισάρειαν, καὶ εἰσελθόντες εἰς τὸν οἶκον Φιλίππου τοῦ εὐαγγελιστοῦ ὄντος ἐκ τῶν ἑπτὰ ἐμείναμεν παρ' αὐτῷ.



## ACTS 20:36-21:8

**36** *he knelted.* ch. 7:60; 21:5. 2 Ch. 6:13. Da. 6:10. Lu. 22:41. Ep. 3:14. Phi. 4:6.

**37** *wept.* 1 Sa. 20:41. 2 Sa. 15:30. 2 Ki. 20:3. Ezr. 10:1. Job 2:12. Ps. 126:5. 2 Ti. 1:4. Re. 7:17; 21:4. *fell* Ge. 45:14; 46:29. *kissed.* Ro. 16:16. 1 Co. 16:20. 2 Co. 13:12. 1 Th. 5:26.

**38** *that.* ver. 25. *And.* ch. 15:3; 21:5, 16. 1 Co. 16:11.

*Paul calls at the house of Philip, whose daughters prophesy, 1–9. Agabus, foretelling what should befall him at Jerusalem, he will not be dissuaded from going thither, 10–16. He comes to Jerusalem, 17–26; where he is apprehended, and in great danger, but by the chief captain is rescued, 27–36; and requests, and is permitted to speak to the people, 37–40.*

**1** *we were.* ch. 20:37, 38. 1 Sa. 20:41, 42. 1 Th. 2:17. *and had.* ch. 27:2, 4. Lu. 5:4; 8:22. *Cos.* *Cosos*, *Cos*, or *Co*, now *Zia*, is an island in the Aegean sea, one of those called *Cyclades*, near the south-west point of Asia Minor, and about fifteen miles from Halicarnassus. *Rhodes*. *Rhodes* is a celebrated island in the same sea, southward of Caria, from which it is distant about twenty miles, next to Cyprus and Lesbos in extent, being 120 miles in circumference. It was remarkable for the clearness of the air, and its pleasant and healthy climate, and chiefly for its Colossus of brass, seventy cubits high, with each finger as large as an ordinary man, standing astride over the mouth of the harbour, so that ships in full sail passed between its legs.

**2** *finding.* ch. 27:6. Jon. 1:3. *Phoenicia.* ch. 15:3.

**3** *Cyprus.* ver. 16; ch. 4:36; 11:19; 13:4; 15:39; 27:4. *Syria.* ch. 15:23, 41; 18:18. Ju. 10:6. 2 Sa. 8:6. Is. 7:2. Mat. 4:24. Lu. 2:2. *Tyre.* ch. 12:20. Ps. 45:12; 87:4. Is. 23:17, 18. Mat. 11:21. Lu. 10:13.

**4** *finding.* ch. 19:1. Mat. 10:11. 2 Ti. 1:17. *we.* ch. 20:6, 7; 28:14. Re. 1:10. *said.* ver. 10–12; ch. 20:22.

**5** *and they.* ch. 15:3; 17:10; 20:38. *with.* De. 29:11, 12. Jos. 24:15. 2 Ch. 20:13. Ne. 12:43. Mat. 14:21. *we knelted.* ch. 9:40; 20:36. 1 Ki. 8:54. Ps. 95:6. Mar. 1:40.

**6** *taken.* 2 Co. 2:13. *they.* Jno. 1:11. Gr.; 7:53; 16:32; 19:27.

**7** *and saluted.* ver. 19; ch. 18:22; 25:13. 1 Sa. 10:4; 13:10. Mat. 5:47. He. 13:24. *abode.* ver. 10; ch. 28:12.

**8** *we that.* ch. 16:10, 13, 16; 20:6, 13; 27:1; 28:11, 16. *Caesarea.* ch. 8:40; 9:30; 10:1; 18:22; 23:23. *Philip.* ch. 6:5; 8:5–13, 26–40. *the evangelist.* Ep. 4:11. 2 Ti. 4:5.

36 When he had spoken these things, he knelt down and prayed with them all. 37 They all wept freely, and fell on Paul's neck and kissed him,<sup>38</sup> sorrowing most of all because of the word which he had spoken, that they should see his face no more. Then they accompanied him to the ship.

## 21

When we had departed from them and had set sail, we came with a straight course to Cos, and the next day to Rhodes, and from there to Patara. 2 Having found a ship crossing over to Phoenicia, we went aboard, and set sail. 3 When we had come in sight of Cyprus, leaving it on the left hand, we sailed to Syria and landed at Tyre, for the ship was there to unload her cargo. 4 Having found disciples, we stayed there seven days. These said to Paul through the Spirit that he should not go up to Jerusalem. 5 When those days were over, we departed and went on our journey. They all, with wives and children, brought us on our way until we were out of the city. Kneeling down on the beach, we prayed. 6 After saying goodbye to each other, we went on board the ship, and they returned home again.

7 When we had finished the voyage from Tyre, we arrived at Ptolemais. We greeted the brothers and stayed with them one day. 8 On the next day, we who were Paul's companions departed, and came to Caesarea.

We entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, who was one of the seven, and stayed with him.

ACTS 21:9-21:20

<sup>9</sup> τούτω δὲ ἦσαν θυγατέρες τέσσαρες παρθένοι προφητεύουσαι. <sup>10</sup> ἐπιμενόντων δὲ ἡμέρας πλείους κατήλθεν τις ἀπὸ τῆς Ἰουδαίας προφήτης ὀνόματι Ἄγαβος, <sup>11</sup> καὶ ἐλθὼν πρὸς ἡμᾶς καὶ ἄρας τὴν ζώνην τοῦ Παύλου δήσας ἑαυτοῦ τοὺς πόδας καὶ τὰς χεῖρας εἶπεν· Τάδε λέγει τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον τὸν ἄνδρα οὗ ἐστὶν ἡ ζώνη αὕτη, οὕτως δήσουσιν ἐν Ἱερουσαλὴμ οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι καὶ παραδώσουσιν εἰς χεῖρας ἐθνῶν. <sup>12</sup> ὡς δὲ ἠκούσαμεν ταῦτα, παρεκαλοῦμεν ἡμεῖς τε καὶ οἱ ἐντόπιοι τοῦ μὴ ἀναβαίνειν αὐτὸν εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ. <sup>13</sup> τότε ἀπεκριθὴ ὁ Παῦλος· Τί ποιεῖτε κλαίοντες καὶ συνθρύπτοντές μου τὴν καρδίαν; ἐγὼ γὰρ οὐ μόνον δεθῆναι ἀλλὰ καὶ ἀποθανεῖν εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ ἐτοιμῶς ἔχω ὑπὲρ τοῦ ὀνόματος τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ. <sup>14</sup> μὴ πειθομένου δὲ αὐτοῦ ἠσυχάσαμεν εἰπόντες· Τοῦ κυρίου τὸ θέλημα γινέσθω. <sup>15</sup> Μετὰ δὲ τὰς ἡμέρας ταύτας ἐπισκευασάμενοι ἀνεβαίνομεν εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα· <sup>16</sup> συνῆλθον δὲ καὶ τῶν μαθητῶν ἀπὸ Καισαρείας σὺν ἡμῖν, ἄγοντες παρ' ᾧ ξενισθῶμεν Μνάσωνί τινι Κυπρίῳ, ἀρχαίῳ μαθητῇ. <sup>17</sup> Γενομένων δὲ ἡμῶν εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα ἀσμένως ἀπεδέξαντο ἡμᾶς οἱ ἀδελφοί. <sup>18</sup> τῇ δὲ ἐπιούσῃ εἰσήει ὁ Παῦλος σὺν ἡμῖν πρὸς Ἰάκωβον, πάντες τε παρεγένοντο οἱ πρεσβύτεροι. <sup>19</sup> καὶ ἀσπασάμενος αὐτοὺς ἐξηγεῖτο καθ' ἕνα ἕνα ὧν ἐποίησεν ὁ θεὸς ἐν τοῖς ἔθνεσιν διὰ τῆς διακονίας αὐτοῦ. <sup>20</sup> οἱ δὲ ἀκούσαντες ἐδόξαζον τὸν θεόν, εἰπὼν τε αὐτῷ· Θεωρεῖς, ἀδελφέ, πόσαι μυριάδες εἰσὶν ἐν τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις τῶν πεπιστευκότων, καὶ πάντες ζηλωταὶ τοῦ νόμου ὑπάρχουσιν·

## ACTS 21:9-21:20

**9** *virgins*. 1 Co. 7:25–34, 38. *which*. ch. 2:17. Ex. 15:20. Ju. 4:4. 2 Ki. 22:14. Ne. 6:14. Joel 2:28. 1 Co. 11:4, 5. Re. 2:20.

**10** *as*. ver. 4, 7; ch. 20:16. *Agabus*. ch. 11:28.

**11** *he took*. 1 Sa. 15:27, 28. 1 Ki. 11:29–31. 2 Ki. 13:15–19. Je. 13:1–11; 19:10, 11. Eze. 24:19–25. Ho. 12:10. *Thus*. ch. 13:2; 16:6; 20:23; 28:25. He. 3:7. 1 Pe. 1:12. *So shall*. ver. 33; ch. 22:25; 24:27; 26:29; 28:20. Ep. 3:1; 4:1; 6:20. 2 Ti. 2:9. He. 10:34. *and shall*. ch. 28:17. Mat. 20:18, 19; 27:1, 2.

**12** *brought*. ver. 4; ch. 20:22. Mat. 16:21–23.

**13** *What*. 1 Sa. 15:14. Is. 3:15. Eze. 18:2. Jon. 1:6. *to weep*. ch. 20:37. 1 Sa. 1:8. Phi. 2:26. 2 Ti. 1:4. *for*. ch. 20:24. Ro. 8:35–37. 1 Co. 15:31. 2 Co. 4:10–17; 11:23–27. Phi. 1:20, 21; 2:17. Col. 1:24. 2 Ti. 2:4–6; 4:6. 2 Pe. 1:14. Re. 3:10; 12:11.

**14** *The will*. Ge. 43:14. 1 Sa. 3:18. 2 Sa. 15:25, 26. 2 Ki. 20:19. Mat. 6:10; 26:39, 42. Lu. 11:2; 22:42.

**15** *and went*. ch. 18:22; 25:1, 6, 9.

**16** *of the*. ver. 8; ch. 10:24, 48. *Cyprus*. ver. 3; ch. 11:19; 15:39. *an old*. Ps. 71:17, 18; 92:14. Pr. 16:31. Ro. 16:7. Phile. 9. 1 Jno. 2:13, 14.

**17** *the brethren*. ch. 15:4. Ro. 15:7. He. 13:1, 2. 3 Jno. 7, 8.

**18** *unto*. ch. 15:13. Mat. 10:2. Ga. 1:19; 2:9. Ja. 1:1. *all*. ch. 15:2, 6, 23; 20:17.

**19** *he declared*. ch. 11:4, etc.; 14:27; 15:4, 12. Ro. 15:18, 19. 1 Co. 3:5–9; 15:10. 2 Co. 6:1. Col. 1:29. *by*. ch. 1:17; 20:24. 2 Co. 12:12.

**20** *they glorified*. ch. 4:21; 11:18. Ps. 22:23, 27; 72:17–19; 98:1–3. Is. 55:10–13; 66:9–14. Lu. 15:3–10, 32. Ro. 15:6, 7, 9–13. Ga. 1:24. 2 Th. 1:10. Re. 19:6, 7. *how*. ch. 2:41; 4:4; 6:7. Mat. 13:31–33. Jno. 12:24. *thousands*. Lu. 12:1. Gr. *and they*. ch. 15:1, 5, 24; 22:3. Ro. 10:2. Ga. 1:14.

9 Now this man had four virgin daughters who prophesied. 10 As we stayed there some days, a certain prophet named Agabus came down from Judea. 11 Coming to us and taking Paul's belt, he bound his own feet and hands, and said, "The Holy Spirit says: 'So the Jews at Jerusalem will bind the man who owns this belt, and will deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.'"

12 When we heard these things, both we and the people of that place begged him not to go up to Jerusalem. 13 Then Paul answered, "What are you doing, weeping and breaking my heart? For I am ready not only to be bound, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus."

14 When he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, "The Lord's will be done."

15 After these days we took up our baggage and went up to Jerusalem. 16 Some of the disciples from Caesarea also went with us, bringing one Mnason of Cyprus, an early disciple, with whom we would stay.

17 When we had come to Jerusalem, the brothers received us gladly. 18 The day following, Paul went in with us to James; and all the elders were present. 19 When he had greeted them, he reported one by one the things which God had worked among the Gentiles through his ministry. 20 They, when they heard it, glorified God. They said to him, "You see, brother, how many thousands there are among the Jews of those who have believed, and they are all zealous for the law.

ACTS 21:21-21:29

<sup>21</sup> κατηχήθησαν δὲ περὶ σοῦ ὅτι ἀποστασίαν διδάσκεις ἀπὸ Μωϋσέως τοὺς κατὰ τὰ ἔθνη πάντας Ἰουδαίους, λέγων μὴ περιτέμνειν αὐτοὺς τὰ τέκνα μηδὲ τοῖς ἔθεσιν περιπατεῖν. <sup>22</sup> τί οὖν ἐστίν; πάντως ἀκούσονται ὅτι ἐλήλυθας. <sup>23</sup> τοῦτο οὖν ποίησον ὃ σοι λέγομεν· εἰσὶν ἡμῖν ἄνδρες τέσσαρες εὐχὴν ἔχοντες ἀφ' ἑαυτῶν. <sup>24</sup> τούτους παραλαβὼν ἀγνίσθητι σὺν αὐτοῖς καὶ δαπάνησον ἐπ' αὐτοῖς ἵνα ξυρῆσονται τὴν κεφαλὴν, καὶ γνῶσονται πάντες ὅτι ὧν κατήχηνται περὶ σοῦ οὐδὲν ἐστίν, ἀλλὰ στοιχεῖς καὶ αὐτὸς φυλάσσων τὸν νόμον. <sup>25</sup> περὶ δὲ τῶν πεπιστευκότων ἔθνῶν ἡμεῖς ἀπεστείλαμεν κρίναντες φυλάσσεσθαι αὐτοὺς τό τε εἰδωλόθυτον καὶ αἷμα καὶ πνικτὸν καὶ πορνείαν. <sup>26</sup> τότε ὁ Παῦλος παραλαβὼν τοὺς ἄνδρας τῇ ἐχομένῃ ἡμέρᾳ σὺν αὐτοῖς ἀγνισθεὶς εἰσήει εἰς τὸ ἱερόν, διαγγέλλων τὴν ἐκπλήρωσιν τῶν ἡμερῶν τοῦ ἀγνισμοῦ ἕως οὗ προσηνέχθη ὑπὲρ ἑνὸς ἐκάστου αὐτῶν ἢ προσφορὰ. <sup>27</sup> Ὡς δὲ ἔμελλον αἱ ἑπτὰ ἡμέραι συντελεῖσθαι, οἱ ἀπὸ τῆς Ἀσίας Ἰουδαῖοι θεασάμενοι αὐτὸν ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ συνέχεον πάντα τὸν ὄχλον καὶ ἐπέβαλον ἐπ' αὐτὸν τὰς χεῖρας, <sup>28</sup> κρᾶζοντες· Ἄνδρες Ἰσραηλῖται, βοηθεῖτε· οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ ἄνθρωπος ὁ κατὰ τοῦ λαοῦ καὶ τοῦ νόμου καὶ τοῦ τόπου τούτου πάντας πανταχῆ διδάσκων, ἔτι τε καὶ Ἑλληνας εἰσήγαγεν εἰς τὸ ἱερόν καὶ κεικόνωκεν τὸν ἅγιον τόπον τοῦτον. <sup>29</sup> ἦσαν γὰρ προεωρακότες Τρόφιμον τὸν Ἐφέσιον ἐν τῇ πόλει σὺν αὐτῷ, ὃν ἐνόμιζον ὅτι εἰς τὸ ἱερόν εἰσήγαγεν ὁ Παῦλος.

## ACTS 21:21-21:29

**21** *that thou.* ch. 6:13, 14; 16:3; 28:17. Ro. 14:1-6. 1 Co. 9:19-21. Ga. 5:1-6; 6:12-15.

**22** *the multitude.* ch. 15:12, 22; 19:32.

**23** *We have.* ch. 18:18. Nu. 6:2-7.

**24** *and purify.* ver. 26; ch. 24:18. Ex. 19:10, 14. Nu. 19:17-22. 2 Ch. 30:18, 19. Job 1:5; 41:25. Jno. 3:25. He. 9:10-14. *that they.* ch. 18:18. Nu. 6:5, 9, 13, 18. Ju. 13:5; 16:17-19. *but.* 1 Co. 9:20. Ga. 2:12.

**25** *we have.* See on ch. 15:20, 29.

**26** *Then.* 1 Co. 9:20. *entered.* ch. 24:18. *to signify.* Nu. 6:13-20.

**27** *the Jews.* ch. 24:18. *stirred.* ch. 6:12; 13:50; 14:2, 5, 19; 17:5, 6, 13; 18:12. 1 Ki. 21:25. *and laid.* ch. 4:3; 5:18; 26:21. Lu. 21:12.

**28** *Men.* ch. 19:26-28; 24:5, 6. *This is.* ver. 21; ch. 6:13, 14; 24:5, 6, 18; 26:20, 21. *brought.* Je. 7:4, etc. La. 1:10.

**29** *Trophimus.* ch. 20:4, 2 Ti. 4:20.

21 They have been informed about you, that you teach all the Jews who are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, telling them not to circumcise their children and not to walk after the customs. 22 What then? The assembly must certainly meet, for they will hear that you have come. 23 Therefore do what we tell you. We have four men who have taken a vow. 24 Take them and purify yourself with them, and pay their expenses for them, that they may shave their heads. Then all will know that there is no truth in the things that they have been informed about you, but that you yourself also walk keeping the law. 25 But concerning the Gentiles who believe, we have written our decision that they should observe no such thing, except that they should keep themselves from food offered to idols, from blood, from strangled things, and from sexual immorality.”

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purified himself and went with them into the temple, declaring the fulfillment of the days of purification, until the offering was offered for every one of them. 27 When the seven days were almost completed, the Jews from Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the multitude and laid hands on him, 28 crying out, “Men of Israel, help! This is the man who teaches all men everywhere against the people, and the law, and this place. Moreover, he also brought Greeks into the temple, and has defiled this holy place!” 29 For they had seen Trophimus, the Ephesian, with him in the city, and they supposed that Paul had brought him into the temple.

ACTS 21:30-21:39

<sup>30</sup> ἐκινήθη τε ἡ πόλις ὅλη καὶ ἐγένετο συνδρομὴ τοῦ λαοῦ, καὶ ἐπιλαβόμενοι τοῦ Παύλου εἴλκον αὐτὸν ἔξω τοῦ ἱεροῦ, καὶ εὐθέως ἐκλείσθησαν αἱ θύραι. <sup>31</sup> ζητούντων τε αὐτὸν ἀποικτεῖναι ἀνέβη φάσις τῷ χιλιάρχῳ τῆς σπειρης ὅτι ὅλη συγχύννεται Ἰερουσαλήμ, <sup>32</sup> ὃς ἐξαυτῆς παραλαβὼν στρατιώτας καὶ ἑκατοντάρχας κατέδραμεν ἐπ' αὐτούς, οἱ δὲ ἰδόντες τὸν χιλιάρχον καὶ τοὺς στρατιώτας ἐπαύσαντο τύπτοντες τὸν Παῦλον. <sup>33</sup> τότε ἐγγίσας ὁ χιλιάρχος ἐπέλαβετο αὐτοῦ καὶ ἐκέλευσε δεθῆναι ἀλύσει δυοῖ, καὶ ἐπυθάνετο τίς εἶη καὶ τί ἐστὶν πεποιηκώς. <sup>34</sup> ἄλλοι δὲ ἄλλο τι ἐπεφώνουν ἐν τῷ ὄχλῳ· μὴ δυναμένου δὲ αὐτοῦ γνῶναι τὸ ἀσφαλές διὰ τὸν θόρυβον ἐκέλευσεν ἄγεσθαι αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν παρεμβολήν. <sup>35</sup> ὅτε δὲ ἐγένετο ἐπὶ τοὺς ἀναβαθμούς, συνέβη βαστάζεσθαι αὐτὸν ὑπὸ τῶν στρατιωτῶν διὰ τὴν βίαν τοῦ ὄχλου, <sup>36</sup> ἠκολούθει γὰρ τὸ πλῆθος τοῦ λαοῦ κράζοντες· Αἶρε αὐτόν. <sup>37</sup> Μέλλων τε εἰσάγεσθαι εἰς τὴν παρεμβολήν ὁ Παῦλος λέγει τῷ χιλιάρχῳ· Εἰ ἔξεστίν μοι εἰπεῖν τι πρὸς σέ; ὁ δὲ ἔφη· Ἑλληνιστὶ γινώσκεις; <sup>38</sup> οὐκ ἄρα σὺ εἶ ὁ Αἰγύπτιος ὁ πρὸ τούτων τῶν ἡμερῶν ἀναστατώσας καὶ ἐξαγαγὼν εἰς τὴν ἔρημον τοὺς τετρακισχιλίους ἄνδρας τῶν σικαρίων; <sup>39</sup> εἶπεν δὲ ὁ Παῦλος· Ἐγὼ ἄνθρωπος μὲν εἰμι Ἰουδαῖος, Ταρσεὺς τῆς Κιλικίας, οὐκ ἀσῆμου πόλεως πολίτης· δέομαι δὲ σου, ἐπίτρεψόν μοι λαλῆσαι πρὸς τὸν λαόν.

ACTS 21:30-21:39

**30** *all*, ch. 16:20–22; 19:29; 26:21. *Mat.* 2:3; 21:10. *and they*, ch. 7:57; 58; 16:19. *Lu.* 4:29 2 Co. 11:26.  
**31** *as*, ch. 22:22; 26:9, 10. *Jno.* 16:2. 2 Co. 11:23, etc. *chief*, ch. 23:17; 24:7; 22; 25:23. *Jno.* 18:12. *that all* ver. 38; ch. 17:5; 19:40. 1 *Ki.* 1:41. *Mat.* 26:5. *Mat.* 14:2.  
**32** *took*, ch. 23:23, 24. *and ran*, ch. 23:27; 24:7. *beating*, ch. 5:40; 18:17; 22:19. *Is.* 3:15.  
**33** *be*, ver. 11; ch. 12:6; 20:23; 22:25, 29; 28:20. *Ju.* 15:13; 16:8, 12, 21. *Ep.* 6:20. *and demanded*, ch. 22:24; 25:16. *Jno.* 18:29, 30.  
**34** *some cried*, ch. 19:32. *know*, ch. 22:30; 25:26. *into*, ver. 37; ch. 22:24; 23:10, 16.  
**35** *for*, *Ge.* 6:11, 12. *Ps.* 55:9; 58:2. *Je.* 23:10. *Hab.* 1:2, 3.  
**36** ch. 7:54; 22:22. *Lu.* 23:18. *Jno.* 19:15. 1 Co. 4:13.  
**37** ver. 19; ch. 19:30. *Mat.* 10:18–20. *Lu.* 21:15.  
**38** *that*, *This Egyptian rose A.D.* 55; ch. 5:36, 37. *Mat.* 5:11. 1 Co. 4:13.  
**39** *I am*, ch. 9:11, 30; 22:3; 23:34. *Cilicia*, ch. 6:9; 15:23, 41. *a citizen*, ch. 16:37; 22:25–29; 23:27. *suffer*, ver. 37. 1 Pe. 3:15; 4:15, 16.

30 All the city was moved and the people ran together. They seized Paul and dragged him out of the temple. Immediately the doors were shut. 31 As they were trying to kill him, news came up to the commanding officer of the regiment that all Jerusalem was in an uproar. 32 Immediately he took soldiers and centurions and ran down to them. They, when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, stopped beating Paul. 33 Then the commanding officer came near, arrested him, commanded him to be bound with two chains, and inquired who he was and what he had done. 34 Some shouted one thing, and some another, among the crowd. When he couldn't find out the truth because of the noise, he commanded him to be brought into the barracks.

35 When he came to the stairs, he was carried by the soldiers because of the violence of the crowd; 36 for the multitude of the people followed after, crying out, "Away with him!" 37 As Paul was about to be brought into the barracks, he asked the commanding officer, "May I speak to you?"

He said, "Do you know Greek? 38 Aren't you then the Egyptian, who before these days stirred up to sedition and led out into the wilderness the four thousand men of the Assassins?"

39 But Paul said, "I am a Jew, from Tarsus in Cilicia, a citizen of no insignificant city. I beg you, allow me to speak to the people."

ACTS 21:40-22:9

<sup>40</sup> ἐπιτρέψαντος δὲ αὐτοῦ ὁ Παῦλος ἐστῶς ἐπὶ τῶν ἀναβαθμῶν κατέσεισε τῇ χειρὶ τῷ λαῷ, πολλῆς δὲ σιγῆς γενομένης προσεφώνησεν τῇ Ἑβραΐδι διαλέκτῳ λέγων

22.1 Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοὶ καὶ πατέρες, ἀκούσατέ μου τῆς πρὸς ὑμᾶς νυνὶ ἀπολογίας. <sup>2</sup> Ἀκούσαντες δὲ ὅτι τῇ Ἑβραΐδι διαλέκτῳ προσεφώνει αὐτοῖς μᾶλλον παρέσχον ἡσυχίαν. καὶ φησὶν· <sup>3</sup> Ἐγὼ εἰμι ἀνὴρ Ἰουδαῖος, γεγεννημένος ἐν Ταρσῷ τῆς Κιλικίας, ἀνατεθραμμένος δὲ ἐν τῇ πόλει ταύτῃ παρὰ τοὺς πόδας Γαμαλιήλ, πεπαιδευμένος κατὰ ἀκριβείαν τοῦ πατρῷου νόμου, ζηλωτῆς ὑπάρχων τοῦ θεοῦ καθὼς πάντες ὑμεῖς ἐστε σήμερον, <sup>4</sup> ὃς ταύτην τὴν ὁδὸν ἐδίωξα ἄχρι θανάτου, δεσμεύων καὶ παραδιδούς εἰς φυλακὰς ἄνδρας τε καὶ γυναῖκας, <sup>5</sup> ὡς καὶ ὁ ἀρχιερεὺς μαρτυρεῖ μοι καὶ πᾶν τὸ πρεσβυτέριον· παρ' ὧν καὶ ἐπιστολὰς δεξάμενος πρὸς τοὺς ἀδελφούς εἰς Δαμασκὸν ἐπορευόμην ἄζων καὶ τοὺς ἐκείσε ὄντας δεδεμένους εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ ἵνα τιμωρηθῶσιν. <sup>6</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ μοι πορευομένῳ καὶ ἐγγίζοντι τῇ Δαμασκῷ περὶ μεσημβρίαν ἐξαίφνης ἐκ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ περιαστρέψαι φῶς ἰκανὸν περὶ ἐμέ, <sup>7</sup> ἔπεσά τε εἰς τὸ ἔδαφος καὶ ἤκουσα φωνῆς λεγούσης μοι· Σαοὺλ Σαοὺλ, τί με διώκεις; <sup>8</sup> ἐγὼ δὲ ἀπεκρίθην· Τίς εἶ, κύριε; εἶπέν τε πρὸς ἐμέ· Ἐγὼ εἰμι Ἰησοῦς ὁ Ναζωραῖος ὃν σὺ διώκεις. <sup>9</sup> οἱ δὲ σὺν ἐμοὶ ὄντες τὸ μὲν φῶς ἐθεάσαντο τὴν δὲ φωνὴν οὐκ ἤκουσαν τοῦ λαλοῦντός μοι.



ACTS 21:40-22:9

**40** *on*, ver. 35. 2 Ki. 9:13. *and beckoned*, ch. 12:17; 13:16; 19:33. *a great*, ch. 22:2. *Hebrew*, ch. 6:1; 26:14. Lu. 23:38. Jno. 5:2; 19:13, 17, 20. Re. 9:11; 16:16.

*Paul declares at large how he was converted to the faith, 1-16, and called to his apostleship, 17-21. At the very mentioning of the Gentiles the people exclaim on him, 22, 23. He would have been scourged, 24; but claiming the privilege of a Roman, he escapes, 25-30.*

**1** *brethren*, ch. 7:2; 13:26; 23:1, 6; 28:17. *my*, Greek all. ch. 19:33; 24:10; 25:8, 16; 26:1, 2, 24. Lu. 12:11; 21:14. Ro. 2:15. 1 Co. 9:3. 2 Co. 7:11; 12:19. Phi. 1:7, 17. 2 Ti. 4:16. 1 Pe. 3:15.

**2** *in*, See on ch. 21:40.

**3** *Jew*, ch. 21:39. Ro. 11:1. 2 Co. 11:22. Phi. 3:5. *in Tarsus*, ch. 9:11, 30; 11:25. *a city*, ch. 6:9; 15:23, 41; 23:34. Ga. 1:21. *at*, De. 33:3. 2 Ki. 4:38. Lu. 2:46; 8:35; 10:39. *Gamaliel*, ch. 5:34. *taught*, ch. 23:6; 26:5. Ga. 1:14. Phi. 3:5. *was*, ch. 21:20. 2 Sa. 21:2. Ro. 10:2, 3. Ga. 4:17, 18. Phi. 3:6.

**4** *I persecuted*, ver. 19, 20; ch. 7:58; 8:1-4; 9:1, 2, 13, 14, 21; 26:9-11. 1 Co. 15:9. Phi. 3:6. 1 Ti. 1:13-15. *thru*, ch. 16:17; 18:26; 19:9, 23; 24:14.

**5** *also*, ch. 9:1, 2, 14; 26:10, 12. *and all*, ch. 4:5; 5:21. Lu. 22:66. *the brethren*, ver. 1. Ro. 9:3, 4.

**6** *that*. It is evident that the apostle considered his extraordinary conversion as a most complete demonstration of the truth of Christianity; and when all the particulars of his education, his previous religious principles, his zeal, his enmity against Christians, and his prospects of secular honours and preferments by persecuting them, are compared with the subsequent part of his life, and the sudden transition from a furious persecutor to a zealous preacher of the gospel, in which he laboured and suffered to the end of his life, and for which he died a martyr, it must convince every candid and impartial person that no rational account can be given of this change, except what he himself assigns; and consequently, if that be true, that Christianity is Divine. *that*, ch. 9:3-5; 26:12. *Damascus*, Ge. 14:15; 15:2. 2 Sa. 8:6. *about*, ch. 26:13. Is. 24:23. Mat. 17:2. Re. 1:16.

**7** *Said*, Ge. 3:9; 16:8; 22:1, 11. Ex. 3:4. 1 Sa. 3:10. *why*, Is. 43:22-26. Je. 2:5, 9. Mat. 25:45; 27:23. 1 Ti. 1:13.

**8** *I am*, ch. 3:6; 4:10; 6:14. Mat. 2:23. *whom*, ch. 26:14, 15. Ex. 16:7, 8. 1 Sa. 8:7. *Zec*, 2:8. Mat. 10:40-42; 25:40, 45. 1 Co. 12:12, 26, 27.

**9** *am*, ch. 9:7. Da. 10:7. *but*, Jno. 12:29, 30.

40 When he had given him permission, Paul, standing on the stairs, beckoned with his hand to the people. When there was a great silence, he spoke to them in the Hebrew language, saying,

22

“Brothers and fathers, listen to the defense which I now make to you.”

2 When they heard that he spoke to them in the Hebrew language, they were even more quiet. He said, 3 “I am indeed a Jew, born in Tarsus of Cilicia, but brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, instructed according to the strict tradition of the law of our fathers, being zealous for God, even as you all are today. 4 I persecuted this Way to the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women. 5 As also the high priest and all the council of the elders testify, from whom also I received letters to the brothers, and traveled to Damascus to bring them also who were there to Jerusalem in bonds to be punished. 6 As I made my journey, and came close to Damascus, about noon, suddenly a great light shone around me from the sky. 7 I fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to me, ‘Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting me?’ 8 I answered, ‘Who are you, Lord?’ He said to me, ‘I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom you persecute.’

9 “Those who were with me indeed saw the light and were afraid, but they didn’t understand the voice of him who spoke to me.

ACTS 22:10-22:22

<sup>10</sup> εἶπον δέ· Τί ποιήσω, κύριε; ὁ δὲ κύριος εἶπεν πρὸς με· Ἀναστάς πορεύου εἰς Δαμασκόν, καί κεῖ σοι λαληθήσεται περὶ πάντων ὧν τέτακται σοι ποιῆσαι. <sup>11</sup> ὡς δὲ οὐκ ἐνέβλεπον ἀπὸ τῆς δόξης τοῦ φωτὸς ἐκείνου, χειραγωγούμενος ὑπὸ τῶν συνόντων μοι ἦλθον εἰς Δαμασκόν. <sup>12</sup> Ἀνανίας δέ τις ἀνὴρ εὐλαβῆς κατὰ τὸν νόμον μαρτυρούμενος ὑπὸ πάντων τῶν κατοικούντων Ἰουδαίων, <sup>13</sup> ἐλθὼν πρὸς ἐμὲ καὶ ἐπιστάς εἶπέν μοι· Σαοὺλ ἀδελφέ, ἀνάβλεψον· καὶ γὰρ αὐτῇ τῇ ὥρᾳ ἀνέβλεψα εἰς αὐτόν. <sup>14</sup> ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· Ὁ θεὸς τῶν πατέρων ἡμῶν προεχειρίσατό σε γινῶναι τὸ θέλημα αὐτοῦ καὶ ἰδεῖν τὸν δίκαιον καὶ ἀκοῦσαι φωνὴν ἐκ τοῦ στόματος αὐτοῦ, <sup>15</sup> ὅτι ἔση μάρτυς αὐτῷ πρὸς πάντας ἀνθρώπους ὧν ἐώρακας καὶ ἤκουσας. <sup>16</sup> καὶ νῦν τί μέλλεις; ἀναστάς βάπτισαι καὶ ἀπόλουσαι τὰς ἁμαρτίας σου ἐπικαλεσάμενος τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ. <sup>17</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ μοι ὑποστρέψαντι εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ καὶ προσευχομένου μου ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ γενέσθαι με ἐν ἐκστάσει <sup>18</sup> καὶ ἰδεῖν αὐτὸν λέγοντά μοι· Σπεῦσον καὶ ἔξελθε ἐν τάχει ἐξ Ἱερουσαλήμ, διότι οὐ παραδέξονται σοι μαρτυρίαν περὶ ἐμοῦ. <sup>19</sup> καὶ γὰρ εἶπον· Κύριε, αὐτοὶ ἐπίστανται ὅτι ἐγὼ ἤμην φυλακίζων καὶ δέρων κατὰ τὰς συναγωγὰς τοὺς πιστεύοντας ἐπὶ σέ· <sup>20</sup> καὶ ὅτε ἐξεχύνητο τὸ αἷμα Στεφάνου τοῦ μάρτυρός σου, καὶ αὐτὸς ἤμην ἐφροσῶς καὶ συνευδοκῶν καὶ φυλάσσων τὰ ἱμάτια τῶν ἀναιρούντων αὐτόν. <sup>21</sup> καὶ εἶπεν πρὸς με· Πορεύου, ὅτι ἐγὼ εἰς ἔθνη μακρὰν ἐξαποστελῶ σε. <sup>22</sup> Ἦκουον δὲ αὐτοῦ ἄχρι τούτου τοῦ λόγου καὶ ἐπῆραν τὴν φωνὴν αὐτῶν λέγοντες· Αἶρε ἀπὸ τῆς γῆς τὸν τοιοῦτον, οὐ γὰρ καθῆκεν αὐτὸν ζῆν.

ACTS 22:10-22:22

**10** *What*, ch. 2:37; 9:6; 10:33; 16:30. Ps. 25:8, 9; 143:8–10. *then*, ver. 12–16; ch. 26:16–18.

**11** *when*, ch. 9:8, 9. *being*, ch. 13:11. Is. 42:16.

**12** *one*. See on ch. 9:10–18. *a devout*, ch. 8:2; 17:4. Lu. 2:25. *having*, ch. 6:3; 10:22. 2 Co. 6:8. 1 Ti. 3:7. He. 11:2. 3 Jno. 12.

**13** *Brother*, ch. 9:17. Phile. 16.

**14** *The God*, ch. 3:13; 5:30; 13:17; 24:14. Ex. 3:13–16; 15:2. 2 Ki. 21:22. 1 Ch. 12:17; 29:18. 2 Ch. 28:25; 30:19. Ezr. 7:27. Da. 2:23. *hab*, ch. 9:15. Je. 1:5. Jno. 15:16. Ro. 1:1. Ga. 1:15. 2 Ti. 1:1. Tit. 1:1. *and see*, ver. 18; ch. 9:17; 26:16. 1 Co. 9:1; 15:8. *that*, ch. 3:14; 7:52. 2 Co. 5:21. 1 Pe. 2:22. 1 Jno. 2:1. *hear*, 1 Co. 11:23; 15:3. Ga. 1:12.

**15** *thou shalt*, ch. 1:8, 22; 10:39–41; 23:11; 26:16, etc.; 27:24. Lu. 24:47, 48. Jno. 15:27. *of*, ch. 4:20; 26:20.

**16** *why*, Ps. 119:60. Je. 8:14. *arise*, ch. 2:38. Ro. 6:3, 4. 1 Co. 6:11; 12:13. Ga. 3:27. Tit. 3:5. He. 10:22. 1 Pe. 3:21. *calling*, ch. 2:21; 9:14. Ro. 10:12–14. 1 Co. 1:2.

**17** *when*, ch. 9:26–28. Ga. 1:18. *while*, ch. 10:9, 10. 2 Co. 12:1–4. Re. 1:10.

**18** *saw*, ver. 14. *Make*, Mat. 10:14. 23. Lu. 21:21. *for*, Ex. 3:19. Eze. 3:6, 7.

**19** *know*, ver. 4; ch. 8:3; 9:1; 26:9–12. *but*, Mat. 10:17.

**20** *martyr*, Re. 2:13; 17:6. *Stephen*, ch. 7:58; 8:1. *consenting*, Lu. 11:48. Ro. 1:32.

**21** *Depart*, ch. 9:15. *for*, ch. 9:15; 13:2, 46, 47; 18:6; 26:17, 18. Ro. 1:5; 11:13; 15:16; 16:26. Ga. 1:15, 16; 2:7, 8. Ep. 3:6–8. 1 Ti. 2:7. 2 Ti. 1:11.

**22** *Away*, ch. 7:54–57; 21:36; 25:24. Lu. 23:18. Jno. 19:15. *for*, ch. 25:24.

10 I said, ‘What shall I do, Lord?’ The Lord said to me, ‘Arise, and go into Damascus. There you will be told about all things which are appointed for you to do.’ 11 When I couldn’t see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of those who were with me, I came into Damascus. 12 One Ananias, a devout man according to the law, well reported of by all the Jews who lived in Damascus, 13 came to me, and standing by me said to me, ‘Brother Saul, receive your sight!’ In that very hour I looked up at him. 14 He said, ‘The God of our fathers has appointed you to know his will, and to see the Righteous One, and to hear a voice from his mouth. 15 For you will be a witness for him to all men of what you have seen and heard. 16 Now why do you wait? Arise, be baptized, and wash away your sins, calling on the name of the Lord.’

17 “When I had returned to Jerusalem, and while I prayed in the temple, I fell into a trance, 18 and saw him saying to me, ‘Hurry and get out of Jerusalem quickly, because they will not receive testimony concerning me from you.’ 19 I said, ‘Lord, they themselves know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue those who believed in you. 20 When the blood of Stephen, your witness, was shed, I also was standing by, consenting to his death, and guarding the cloaks of those who killed him.’

21 “He said to me, ‘Depart, for I will send you out far from here to the Gentiles.’”

22 They listened to him until he said that; then they lifted up their voice and said, “Rid the earth of this fellow, for he isn’t fit to live!”

ACTS 22:23-23:1

<sup>23</sup> κραυγαζόντων τε αὐτῶν καὶ ριπτούντων τὰ ἱμάτια καὶ κονιορτὸν βαλλόντων εἰς τὸν ἀέρα, <sup>24</sup> ἐκέλευσεν ὁ χιλιάρχος εἰσάγεσθαι αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν παρεμβολήν, εἶπας μάλιστα ἀνετάζεσθαι αὐτὸν ἵνα ἐπιγῶ δι' ἣν αἰτίαν οὕτως ἐπεφώνουν αὐτῷ. <sup>25</sup> ὡς δὲ προέτειναν αὐτὸν τοῖς ἱμαῖσιν εἶπεν πρὸς τὸν ἐστῶτα ἑκατόνταρχον ὁ Παῦλος· Εἰ ἄνθρωπον Ῥωμαῖον καὶ ἀκατάκριτον ἔξεστιν ὑμῖν μαστίζειν; <sup>26</sup> ἀκούσας δὲ ὁ ἑκατοντάρχης προσελθὼν τῷ χιλιάρχῳ ἀπήγγειλεν λέγων· Τί μέλλεις ποιεῖν; ὁ γὰρ ἄνθρωπος οὗτος Ῥωμαῖός ἐστιν. <sup>27</sup> προσελθὼν δὲ ὁ χιλιάρχος εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Λέγε μοι, σὺ Ῥωμαῖός εἶ; ὁ δὲ ἔφη· Ναί. <sup>28</sup> ἀπεκρίθη δὲ ὁ χιλιάρχος· Ἐγὼ πολλοῦ κεφαλαίου τὴν πολιτείαν ταύτην ἐκτησάμην. ὁ δὲ Παῦλος ἔφη· Ἐγὼ δὲ καὶ γεγέννημαι. <sup>29</sup> εὐθέως οὖν ἀπέστησαν ἀπ' αὐτοῦ οἱ μέλλοντες αὐτὸν ἀνετάζειν· καὶ ὁ χιλιάρχος δὲ ἐφοβήθη ἐπιγνοῦς ὅτι Ῥωμαῖός ἐστιν καὶ ὅτι αὐτὸν ἦν δεδεκώς. <sup>30</sup> Τῇ δὲ ἐπαύριον βουλόμενος γινῶναι τὸ ἀσφαλές τὸ τί κατηγορεῖται ὑπὸ τῶν Ἰουδαίων ἔλυσεν αὐτόν, καὶ ἐκέλευσεν συνελθεῖν τοὺς ἀρχιερεῖς καὶ πᾶν τὸ συνέδριον, καὶ καταγαγῶν τὸν Παῦλον ἔστησεν εἰς αὐτούς.

<sup>23.1</sup> ἀτενίσας δὲ ὁ Παῦλος τῷ συνεδρίῳ εἶπεν· Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, ἐγὼ πάση συνειδήσει ἀγαθῇ πεπολίτευμαι τῷ θεῷ ἄχρι ταύτης τῆς ἡμέρας.

## ACTS 22:23-23:1

**23** *cast.* ch. 7:53; 26:11. Ec. 10:3.

**24** *The chief.* As the chief captain did not understand Hebrew, he was ignorant of the charge against Paul, and also of the defence which the apostle had made; but as he saw that they grew more and more outrageous, he supposed that Paul must have given them the highest provocation, and therefore, according to the barbarous and irrational practice which has existed in all countries, he determined to put him to the torture, in order to make him confess his crime. ch. 21:31, 32; 23:10, 27. *that he should.* ver. 25-29; ch. 16:22, 23, 37. Jno. 19:1. He. 11:35.

**25** *the centurion.* ch. 10:1; 23:17; 27:1, 3, 43. Mat. 8:8; 27:54. *Is it.* By the Roman law, no magistrate was allowed to punish a Roman citizen capitally, or by inflicting stripes, or even binding him; and the single expression, *I am a Roman citizen*, arrested their severest decrees, and obtained, if not an escape, at least a delay of his punishment. ver. 27, 28; ch. 16:37; 25:16.

**26** *Take.* ver. 29; ch. 23:27.

**28** *But.* It is extremely probable that the inhabitants of Tarsus, born in that city, had the same rights and privileges as Roman citizens, in consequence of a grant or charter from Julius Caesar, from whom it was called *Juliiopolis*. But if this were not the case, St. Paul's father, or some of his ancestors, might have been rewarded with the freedom of the city of Rome, for his fidelity and bravery in some military service, as JOSEPHUS says several of the Jews were; or his father might have obtained it by purchase, as in the instance of the chief captain.

**29** *examined him, or, tortured him.* ver. 24. He. 11:35. *the chief.* ver. 25, 26; ch. 16:38, 39.

**30** *because.* ch. 21:11, 33; 23:28; 26:29. Mat. 27:2. *commanded.* ver. 5; ch. 5:21; 23:15. Mat. 10:17.

*As Paul pleads his cause, 1, Anonius commands them to smite him, 2-6. Dissension among his accusers, 7-10. God encourages him, 11-13. The Jews' laying wait for Paul, 14-19. He is declared unto the chief captain, 20-26. He sends him to Felix the governor, 27-35.*

**1** *earnestly.* ver. 6; ch. 6:15; 22:5. Pr. 28:1. Men. ch. 22:1. *I have.* ch. 24:16. 1 Co. 4:4. 2 Co. 1:12; 4:2. 2 Ti. 1:3. He. 13:18. 1 Pe. 3:16.

23 As they cried out, threw off their cloaks, and threw dust into the air,<sup>24</sup> the commanding officer commanded him to be brought into the barracks, ordering him to be examined by scourging, that he might know for what crime they shouted against him like that. 25 When they had tied him up with thongs, Paul asked the centurion who stood by, “Is it lawful for you to scourge a man who is a Roman, and not found guilty?”

26 When the centurion heard it, he went to the commanding officer and told him, “Watch what you are about to do, for this man is a Roman!”

27 The commanding officer came and asked him, “Tell me, are you a Roman?”

He said, “Yes.”

28 The commanding officer answered, “I bought my citizenship for a great price.”

Paul said, “But I was born a Roman.”

29 Immediately those who were about to examine him departed from him, and the commanding officer also was afraid when he realized that he was a Roman, because he had bound him. 30 But on the next day, desiring to know the truth about why he was accused by the Jews, he freed him from the bonds, and commanded the chief priests and all the council to come together, and brought Paul down and set him before them.

## 23

Paul, looking steadfastly at the council, said, “Brothers, I have lived before God in all good conscience until today.”

ACTS 23:2-23:10

<sup>2</sup> ὁ δὲ ἀρχιερεὺς Ἀνανίας ἐπέταξεν τοῖς παρεστῶσιν αὐτῷ τύπειν αὐτοῦ τὸ στόμα. <sup>3</sup> τότε ὁ Παῦλος πρὸς αὐτὸν εἶπεν· Τύπειν σε μέλλει ὁ θεός, τοῖχε κεικονιαμένε· καὶ σὺ κἀθη κρίνων με κατὰ τὸν νόμον, καὶ παρανομῶν κελεύεις με τύπεσθαι; <sup>4</sup> οἱ δὲ παρεστῶτες εἶπαν· Τὸν ἀρχιερέα τοῦ θεοῦ λοιδορεῖς; <sup>5</sup> ἔφη τε ὁ Παῦλος· Οὐκ ἤδειν, ἀδελφοί, ὅτι ἐστὶν ἀρχιερεὺς· γέγραπται γὰρ ὅτι Ἄρχοντα τοῦ λαοῦ σου οὐκ ἐρεῖς κακῶς.

<sup>6</sup> Γνοὺς δὲ ὁ Παῦλος ὅτι τὸ ἐν μέρος ἐστὶν Σαδδουκαίων τὸ δὲ ἕτερον Φαρισαίων ἔκραζεν ἐν τῷ συνεδρίῳ· Ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, ἐγὼ Φαρισαῖός εἰμι, υἱὸς Φαρισαίων· περὶ ἐλπίδος καὶ ἀναστάσεως νεκρῶν ἐγὼ κρίνομαι. <sup>7</sup> τοῦτο δὲ αὐτοῦ λαλοῦντος ἐγένετο στάσις τῶν Φαρισαίων καὶ Σαδδουκαίων, καὶ ἐσχίσθη τὸ πλῆθος. <sup>8</sup> Σαδδουκαῖοι μὲν γὰρ λέγουσιν μὴ εἶναι ἀνάστασιν μήτε ἄγγελον μήτε πνεῦμα, Φαρισαῖοι δὲ ὁμολογοῦσιν τὰ ἀμφότερα. <sup>9</sup> ἐγένετο δὲ κραυγὴ μεγάλη, καὶ ἀναστάντες τινὲς τῶν γραμματέων τοῦ μέρους τῶν Φαρισαίων διεμάχοντο λέγοντες· Οὐδὲν κακὸν εὐρίσκομεν ἐν τῷ ἀνθρώπῳ τούτῳ· εἰ δὲ πνεῦμα ἐλάλησεν αὐτῷ ἢ ἄγγελος— <sup>10</sup> πολλῆς δὲ γινομένης στάσεως φοβηθεὶς ὁ χιλιάρχος μὴ διασπασθῆ ὁ Παῦλος ὑπ' αὐτῶν ἐκέλευσεν τὸ στράτευμα καταβᾶν ἀρπάσαι αὐτὸν ἐκ μέσου αὐτῶν, ἄγειν τε εἰς τὴν παρεμβολήν.

## ACTS 23:2-23:10

**2** *Ananias*, ch. 24:1. *to smite*, 1 Ki. 22:24, Je. 20:2, Mi. 5:1, Mat. 26:67, Jno. 18:22.

**3** *God*, God did smite him in a remarkable manner, for about five years after this, after his house had been reduced to ashes, in a tumult raised by his own son, he was besieged and taken in the royal palace; where having attempted in vain to hide himself, he was dragged out and slain. *thou whitest*, Mat. 23:27, 28. *for*, Le. 19:35. Ps. 58:1, 2; 82:1, 2; 94:20. Ec. 3:16. Am. 5:7. Mi. 3:8–11. *smitten*, De. 25:1, 2, Jno. 7:51; 18:24.

**5** *I visit*, Soon after the holding of the first council at Jerusalem, Ananias, son of Nebedenus, was deprived of the high priest's office, for certain acts of violence, and sent to Rome, whence he was afterwards released, and returned to Jerusalem. Between the death of Jonathan, who succeeded him and was murdered by Felix, and the high priesthood of Ismael, who was invested with that office by Agrippa, an interval elapsed in which this dignity was vacant. This was the precise time when St. Paul was apprehended; and the Sanhedrin being destitute of a president, Ananias undertook to discharge the office. It is probable that Paul was ignorant of this circumstance. ch. 24:17. *Thou*, Ex. 22:28. Ec. 10:20, 2 Pt. 2:10, Jude 8, 9.

**6** *Paul*, Mat. 10:16. *I am*, ch. 26:5. Phi. 3:5. *of the hope*, ch. 24:15, 21; 26:6–8; 28:20.

**7** *there*, ch. 14:4. Ps. 55:9. Mat. 10:34. Jno. 7:40–43.

**8** ch. 4:1. Mat. 22:23. Mar. 12:18. Lu. 20:27.

**9** *W'e*, ch. 25:25; 26:31. 1 Sa. 24:17. Pr. 16:7. Lu. 23:4, 14, 15, 22. *if*, ver. 8; ch. 9:4; 22:7, 17, 18; 26:14–19; 27:23. Jno. 12:29. *let*, ch. 5:39; 11:17. 1 Co. 10:22.

**10** *fearing*, ver. 27; ch. 19:28–31; 21:30–36. Ps. 7:2; 50:22. Mi. 3:3. Ja. 1:19; 3:14–18; 4:1, 2. *to take*, ch. 22:24.

2 The high priest, Ananias, commanded those who stood by him to strike him on the mouth.

3 Then Paul said to him, “God will strike you, you whitewashed wall! Do you sit to judge me according to the law, and command me to be struck contrary to the law?”

4 Those who stood by said, “Do you malign God’s high priest?”

5 Paul said, “I didn’t know, brothers, that he was high priest. For it is written, ‘You shall not speak evil of a ruler of your people.’”<sup>6</sup> But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, “Men and brothers, I am a Pharisee, a son of Pharisees. Concerning the hope and resurrection of the dead I am being judged!”

7 When he had said this, an argument arose between the Pharisees and Sadducees, and the crowd was divided. 8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, nor angel, nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess all of these.<sup>9</sup> A great clamor arose, and some of the scribes of the Pharisees’ part stood up, and contended, saying, “We find no evil in this man. But if a spirit or angel has spoken to him, let’s not fight against God!”

10 When a great argument arose, the commanding officer, fearing that Paul would be torn in pieces by them, commanded the soldiers to go down and take him by force from among them, and bring him into the barracks.

ACTS 23:11-23:19

<sup>11</sup> Τῇ δὲ ἐπιούσῃ νυκτὶ ἐπιστὰς αὐτῷ ὁ κύριος εἶπεν· Θάρσει, ὡς γὰρ διεμαρτύρω τὰ περὶ ἐμοῦ εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ οὕτω σε δεῖ καὶ εἰς Ῥώμην μαρτυρῆσαι.

<sup>12</sup> Γενομένης δὲ ἡμέρας ποιήσαντες συστροφὴν οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι ἀνεθεμάτισαν ἑαυτοὺς λέγοντες μήτε φαγεῖν μήτε πιεῖν ἕως οὗ ἀποκτείνωσιν τὸν Παῦλον. <sup>13</sup> ἦσαν δὲ πλείους τεσσεράκοντα οἱ ταύτην τὴν συνωμοσίαν ποιησάμενοι· <sup>14</sup> οἵτινες προσελθόντες τοῖς ἀρχιερεῦσιν καὶ τοῖς πρεσβυτέροις εἶπαν· Ἀναθέματι ἀνεθεματίσαμεν ἑαυτοὺς μηδενὸς γεύσασθαι ἕως οὗ ἀποκτείνωμεν τὸν Παῦλον. <sup>15</sup> νῦν οὖν ὑμεῖς ἐμφανίσατε τῷ χιλιάρχῳ σὺν τῷ συνεδρίῳ ὅπως καταγάγῃ αὐτὸν εἰς ὑμᾶς ὡς μέλλοντας διαγινώσκειν ἀκριβέστερον τὰ περὶ αὐτοῦ· ἡμεῖς δὲ πρὸ τοῦ ἐγγίσει αὐτὸν ἔτοιμοί ἐσμεν τοῦ ἀνελεῖν αὐτόν.

<sup>16</sup> Ακουσας δὲ ὁ υἱὸς τῆς ἀδελφῆς Παύλου τὴν ἐνέδραν παραγενόμενος καὶ εἰσελθὼν εἰς τὴν παρεμβολὴν ἀπήγγειλεν τῷ Παύλῳ. <sup>17</sup> προσκαλεσάμενος δὲ ὁ Παῦλος ἕνα τῶν ἑκατονταρχῶν ἔφη· Τὸν νεανίαν τοῦτον ἄπαγε πρὸς τὸν χιλιάρχον, ἔχει γὰρ ἀπαγγεῖλαι τι αὐτῷ. <sup>18</sup> ὁ μὲν οὖν παραλαβὼν αὐτὸν ἤγαγεν πρὸς τὸν χιλιάρχον καὶ φησίν· Ὁ δέσμιος Παῦλος προσκαλεσάμενός με ἠρώτησεν τοῦτον τὸν νεανίαν ἀγαγεῖν πρὸς σέ, ἔχοντά τι λαλῆσαι σοι. <sup>19</sup> ἐπιλαβόμενος δὲ τῆς χειρὸς αὐτοῦ ὁ χιλιάρχος καὶ ἀναχωρήσας κατ' ἰδίαν ἐπυνθάνετο· Τί ἐστὶν ὃ ἔχεις ἀπαγγεῖλαι μοι;



## ACTS 23:11-23:19

<sup>11</sup> *the Lord*. ch. 2:25; 18:9; 27:23, 24. Ps. 46:1, 2; 109:31. Is. 41:10, 14; 43:2. Je. 15:19–21. Mat. 28:20. Jno. 14:18. 2 Co. 1:8–10. *Be*. ch. 27:22, 25. Mat. 9:2; 14:27. Jno. 16:33. *for*. ch. 19:21; 20:22; 22:18; 28:23–28. Ro. 1:15, 16. Phi. 1:13, 2. Ti. 4:17. *must*. ch. 28:30, 31. Is. 46:10. Jno. 11:8–10.

<sup>12</sup> *certain*. ver. 21, 30; ch. 25:3. Ps. 2:1–3; 64:2–6. Is. 8:9, 10. Je. 11:19. Mat. 26:4. *bound*. 1 Ki. 19:2. 2 Ki. 6:31. Mat. 27:25. Mar. 6:23–26. *under a curse*. *or*, with an oath of execration. Le. 27:29. Jos. 6:26; 7:1, 15. Ne. 10:29. Mat. 26:74. Gr. 1 Co. 16:22. Ga. 3:13. *that*. Such execrable vows as these were not unusual among the Jews, who, from their perverted traditions, challenged to themselves a right of punishing without any legal process, those whom they considered transgressors of the law; and in some cases, as in the case of one who had forsaken the law of Moses, they thought they were justified in killing them. They therefore made no scruple of acquainting the chief priests and elders with their conspiracy against the life of Paul, and applying for their connivance and support; who, being chiefly of the sect of the Sadducees, and the apostle's bitterest enemies, were so far from blaming them for it, that they gladly aided and abetted them in this mode of dispatching him, and on its failure they soon afterwards determined upon making a similar attempt. (ch. 25:2, 3.) If these were, in their bad way, *consentious* men, they were under no necessity of perishing for hunger, when the providence of God had hindered them from accomplishing their vow; for their vows of abstinence from eating and drinking were as easy to loose as to bind, any of their wise men or Rabbies having power to absolve them, as Dr. LIGHTFOOT has shewn from the Talmud. 1 Sa. 14:24, 27, 28, 40–44. Ps. 31:13.

<sup>13</sup> *which*. 2 Sa. 15:12, 31. Jno. 16:2.

<sup>14</sup> Ps. 52:1, 2. Is. 3:9. Je. 6:15; 8:12. Ho. 4:9. Mi. 7:3.

<sup>15</sup> *that he*. ch. 25:3. Ps. 21:11; 37:32, 33. Pr. 1:11, 12, 16; 4:16. Is. 59:7. Ro. 3:14–16.

<sup>16</sup> *when*. Job 5:13. Pr. 21:30. La. 3:37. 1 Co. 3:19. *he went*. 2 Sa. 17:17.

<sup>17</sup> *one*. ver. 23; ch. 22:26. Pr. 22:3. Mat. 8:8, 9; 10:16.

<sup>18</sup> *Paul*. ch. 16:25; 27:1; 28:17. Ge. 40:14, 15. Ep. 3:1; 4:1. Phile. 9. *something*. Lu. 7:40.

<sup>19</sup> *look*. Je. 31:32. Mar. 8:23; 9:27. *What*. Ne. 2:4. Es. 5:3; 7:2; 9:12. Mar. 10:51.

11 The following night, the Lord stood by him and said, “Cheer up, Paul, for as you have testified about me at Jerusalem, so you must testify also at Rome.”

12 When it was day, some of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink until they had killed Paul. 13 There were more than forty people who had made this conspiracy. 14 They came to the chief priests and the elders, and said, “We have bound ourselves under a great curse to taste nothing until we have killed Paul. 15 Now therefore, you with the council inform the commanding officer that he should bring him down to you tomorrow, as though you were going to judge his case more exactly. We are ready to kill him before he comes near.”

16 But Paul’s sister’s son heard they were lying in wait, and he came and entered into the barracks and told Paul. 17 Paul summoned one of the centurions, and said, “Bring this young man to the commanding officer, for he has something to tell him.”

18 So he took him, and brought him to the commanding officer, and said, “Paul, the prisoner, summoned me and asked me to bring this young man to you. He has something to tell you.”

19 The commanding officer took him by the hand, and going aside, asked him privately, “What is it that you have to tell me?”

ACTS 23:20-23:30

<sup>20</sup> εἶπεν δὲ ὅτι Οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι συνέθεντο τοῦ ἐρωτῆσαι σε ὅπως αὔριον τὸν Παῦλον καταγάγῃς εἰς τὸ συνέδριον ὡς μέλλον τι ἀκριβέστερον πυνθάνεσθαι περὶ αὐτοῦ· <sup>21</sup> σὺ οὖν μὴ πεισθῆς αὐτοῖς, ἐνεδρεύουσιν γὰρ αὐτὸν ἐξ αὐτῶν ἄνδρες πλείους τεσσεράκοντα, οἵτινες ἀνεθεμάτισαν ἑαυτοὺς μήτε φαγεῖν μήτε πιεῖν ἕως οὗ ἀνέλωσιν αὐτόν, καὶ νῦν εἰσιν ἔτοιμοι προσδεχόμενοι τὴν ἀπὸ σοῦ ἐπαγγελίαν. <sup>22</sup> ὁ μὲν οὖν χιλίαρχος ἀπέλυσε τὸν νεανίσκον παραγγείλας μηδενὶ ἐκλαλῆσαι ὅτι ταῦτα ἐνεφάνισας πρὸς ἐμέ.

<sup>23</sup> Καὶ προσκαλεσάμενός τιςας δύο τῶν ἑκατονταρχῶν εἶπεν· Ἐτοιμάσατε στρατιώτας διακοσίους ὅπως πορευθῶσιν ἕως Καισαρείας, καὶ ἰππεῖς ἐβδομήκοντα καὶ δεξιολάβους διακοσίους, ἀπὸ τρίτης ὥρας τῆς νυκτός, <sup>24</sup> κτήνη τε παραστῆσαι ἵνα ἐπιβιβάσαντες τὸν Παῦλον διασώσωσι πρὸς Φήλικα τὸν ἡγεμόνα, <sup>25</sup> γράψας ἐπιστολὴν ἔχουσαν τὸν τύπον τοῦτον· <sup>26</sup> Κλαύδιος Λυσίας τῷ κρατίστῳ ἡγεμόνι Φήλικι χαίρειν. <sup>27</sup> τὸν ἄνδρα τοῦτον συλλημφθέντα ὑπὸ τῶν Ἰουδαίων καὶ μέλλοντα ἀναιρεῖσθαι ὑπ' αὐτῶν ἐπιστάς σὺν τῷ στρατεύματι ἐξειλάμην, μαθὼν ὅτι Ῥωμαῖός ἐστιν, <sup>28</sup> βουλόμενός τε ἐπιγνῶναι τὴν αἰτίαν δι' ἣν ἐνεκάλουν αὐτῷ, κατήγαγον εἰς τὸ συνέδριον αὐτῶν. <sup>29</sup> ὃν εὔρον ἐγκαλούμενον περὶ ζητημάτων τοῦ νόμου αὐτῶν, μηδὲν δὲ ἄξιον θανάτου ἢ δεσμῶν ἔχοντα ἔγκλημα. <sup>30</sup> μηνυθείσης δὲ μοι ἐπιβουλῆς εἰς τὸν ἄνδρα ἔσεσθαι ἐξαυτῆς ἔπεμψα πρὸς σέ, παραγγείλας καὶ τοῖς κατηγοροῖς λέγειν πρὸς αὐτὸν ἐπὶ σοῦ.

## ACTS 23:20-23:30

<sup>20</sup> *The Jews*, ver. 12. *at*, ver. 15. Ps. 12:2. Da. 6:5-12.

<sup>21</sup> *do not*, Ex. 23:2. *for*, ver. 12-14; ch. 9:23, 24; 14:5, 6; 20:19; 25:3. 2 Co. 11:26, 32, 33. *an oath*, ver. 14. Ro. 9:3.

<sup>22</sup> *See*, Jos. 2:14, Mar. 1:44.

<sup>23</sup> *two centurions*, ver. 17. *at*, About nine o'clock in the evening, for the greater secrecy, and to elude the cunning, active malice of the Jews. Mat. 14:25. Lu. 12:38.

<sup>24</sup> *beasts*, Ne. 2:12. Es. 8:10. Lu. 10:34. *Felix*, ver. 26. 33-35; ch. 24:3, 10, 22-27; 25:14. *the governor*, Mat. 27:2. Lu. 3:1.

<sup>26</sup> *the most*, ch. 24:3; 26:25. Gr. Lu. 1:3. *greeting*, ch. 15:23, Ja. 1:1. 3 Jno. 14.

<sup>27</sup> *was taken*, ver. 10; ch. 21:31-33; 24:7. *having*, ch. 22:25-29.

<sup>28</sup> ch. 22:30.

<sup>29</sup> *questions*, ver. 6-9; ch. 18:15; 24:5, 6, 10-21; 25:19, 20. *but*, ch. 25:7, 8, 11, 25; 26:31.

<sup>30</sup> *it was*, ver. 16-24. *and gave*, ch. 24:7, 8; 25:5, 6. *Farewell*, ch. 15:29. 2 Co. 13:11.

20 He said, "The Jews have agreed to ask you to bring Paul down to the council tomorrow, as though intending to inquire somewhat more accurately concerning him. 21 Therefore don't yield to them, for more than forty men lie in wait for him, who have bound themselves under a curse to neither eat nor drink until they have killed him. Now they are ready, looking for the promise from you."

22 So the commanding officer let the young man go, charging him, "Tell no one that you have revealed these things to me." 23 He called to himself two of the centurions, and said, "Prepare two hundred soldiers to go as far as Caesarea, with seventy horsemen, and two hundred men armed with spears, at the third hour of the night." 24 He asked them to provide animals, that they might set Paul on one, and bring him safely to Felix the governor. 25 He wrote a letter like this:

26 "Claudius Lysias to the most excellent governor Felix: Greetings.

27 "This man was seized by the Jews, and was about to be killed by them, when I came with the soldiers and rescued him, having learned that he was a Roman. 28 Desiring to know the cause why they accused him, I brought him down to their council. 29 I found him to be accused about questions of their law, but not to be charged with anything worthy of death or of imprisonment. 30 When I was told that the Jews lay in wait for the man, I sent him to you immediately, charging his accusers also to bring their accusations against him before you. Farewell."

ACTS 23:31-24:8

<sup>31</sup> Οἱ μὲν οὖν στρατιῶται κατὰ τὸ διατεταγμένον αὐτοῖς ἀναλαμβάνοντες τὸν Παῦλον ἤγαγον διὰ νυκτὸς εἰς τὴν Ἀντιπατρίδα· <sup>32</sup> τῇ δὲ ἐπαύριον ἔασαντες τοὺς ἵππεῖς ἀπέρχεσθαι σὺν αὐτῷ ὑπέστρεψαν εἰς τὴν παρεμβολήν· <sup>33</sup> οἵτινες εἰσελθόντες εἰς τὴν Καισάρειαν καὶ ἀναδόντες τὴν ἐπιστολήν τῷ ἡγεμόνι παρέστησαν καὶ τὸν Παῦλον αὐτῷ· <sup>34</sup> ἀναγνούς δὲ καὶ ἐπερωτήσας ἐκ ποίας ἐπαρχείας ἐστὶν καὶ πυθόμενος ὅτι ἀπὸ Κιλικίας, <sup>35</sup> Διακούσομαί σου, ἔφη, ὅταν καὶ οἱ κατήγοροί σου παραγένωνται· κελεύσας ἐν τῷ πραιτωρίῳ τοῦ Ἡρῴδου φυλάσσεσθαι αὐτόν.

<sup>24.1</sup> Μετὰ δὲ πέντε ἡμέρας κατέβη ὁ ἀρχιερεὺς Ἄνανίας μετὰ πρεσβυτέρων τινῶν καὶ ῥήτορος Τερτύλλου τινός, οἵτινες ἐνεφάνισαν τῷ ἡγεμόνι κατὰ τοῦ Παύλου. <sup>2</sup> κληθέντος δὲ αὐτοῦ ἤρξατο κατηγορεῖν ὁ Τέρτυλλος λέγων· Πολλῆς εἰρήνης τυγχάνοντες διὰ σοῦ καὶ διορθωμάτων γινομένων τῷ ἔθνει τούτῳ διὰ τῆς σῆς προνοίας <sup>3</sup> πάντη τε καὶ πανταχοῦ ἀποδεχόμεθα, κράτιστε Φῆλιξ, μετὰ πάσης εὐχαριστίας. <sup>4</sup> ἵνα δὲ μὴ ἐπὶ πλεῖόν σε ἐγκόπτω, παρακαλῶ ἀκοῦσαί σε ἡμῶν συντόμως τῇ σῇ ἐπεικειᾷ. <sup>5</sup> εὐρόντες γὰρ τὸν ἄνδρα τοῦτον λοιμὸν καὶ κινοῦντα στάσεις πᾶσι τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις τοῖς κατὰ τὴν οἰκουμένην πρωτοστάτην τε τῆς τῶν Ναζωραίων αἰρέσεως, <sup>6</sup> ὃς καὶ τὸ ἱερόν ἐπείρασεν βεβηλῶσαι, ὃν καὶ ἐκρατήσαμεν, <sup>8</sup> παρ' οὗ δυνήσῃ αὐτὸς ἀνακρίνας περὶ πάντων τούτων ἐπιγινῶναι ὧν ἡμεῖς κατηγοροῦμεν αὐτοῦ.

ACTS 23:31-24:8

**31** *as.* ver. 23, 24. *Lu.* 7:8. 2 *Ti.* 2:3, 4.  
**33** *delivered.* ver. 25–30. *presented.* ch. 28:16.  
**34** *he asked.* ch. 25:1. *Es.* 1:1; 8:9. *Da.* 2:49; 6:1. *Lu.* 23:6. *Cilicia.* ch. 15:41; 21:39.  
**35** *when.* ver. 30; ch. 24:1, 10, 22, 24–27; 25:16. *in.* *Mat.* 2:1, 3, 16. *judgment.* *Mat.* 27:27. *Jno.* 18:28.

*Paul being accused by Tertullus the orator, 1–9, answers for his life and doctrine, 10–23. He preaches Christ to the governor and his wife, 24, 25. The governor hopes for a bribe, but in vain, 26. At last, going out of his office, he leaves Paul in prison, 27.*

**1** *five.* ver. 11; ch. 21:27. *Ananias.* ch. 23:2, 30, 35; 25:2. *orator.* ch. 12:21. *Is.* 3:3. 1 *Co.* 2:1, 4. *informed.* ch. 25:2, 15. *Ps.* 11:2.

**2** *Seeing.* Felix, bad as he was, had certainly rendered some services to Judaea. He had entirely subdued a very formidable banditti which had infested the country, and sent their captain, Eliezar, to Rome; had suppressed the sedition raised by the Egyptian impostor (ch. 21:38); and had quelled a very afflictive disturbance which took place between the Syrians and Jews of Caesarea. But, though Tertullus might truly say, 'by thee we enjoy great quietness,' yet it is evident that he was guilty of the grossest flattery, as we have seen both from his own historians and JOSEPHUS, that he was both a bad man, and a bad governor. ver. 26, 27. *Ps.* 10:3; 12:2, 3; *Pr.* 26:28; 29:5. *Jude.* 16.

**3** *most.* ch. 23:26. *Gr.;* 26:25. *Lu.* 1:3. *Gr.*

**4** *that.* *He.* 11:32.

**5** *we have.* ch. 6:13; 16:20, 21; 17:6, 7; 21:28; 22:22; 28:22. 1 *Ki.* 18:17, 18. *Je.* 38:4. *Am.* 7:10. *Mat.* 5:11, 12; 10:25. 1 *Co.* 4:13. *and a mover.* 1 *Sa.* 22:7–9. *Eze.* 4:12–19. *Ne.* 6:5–8. *Es.* 3:8. *Lu.* 23:2, 5, 19, 25. 1 *Pe.* 2:12–15, 19. *the sect.* ver. 14. *Gr.* ch. 5:17; 15:5; 26:5; 28:22. 1 *Co.* 11:19. *Gr.* *Nazarenes.* *Mat.* 2:23.

**6** *gone.* ver. 12; ch. 19:37; 21:27–29. *whom.* ch. 21:30–32; 22:23; 23:10–15. *and.* *Jno.* 18:31; 19:7, 8.

**7** *the chief.* ch. 21:31–33; 23:23–32. *Pr.* 4:16. *great.* ch. 21:35; 23:10.

**8** *Commanding.* ch. 23:30, 35; 25:5, 15, 16. *by.* ver. 19–21.

31 So the soldiers, carrying out their orders, took Paul and brought him by night to Antipatris. 32 But on the next day they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the barracks. 33 When they came to Caesarea and delivered the letter to the governor, they also presented Paul to him. 34 When the governor had read it, he asked what province he was from. When he understood that he was from Cilicia, he said, 35 “I will hear you fully when your accusers also arrive.” He commanded that he be kept in Herod’s palace.

## 24

After five days, the high priest, Ananias, came down with certain elders and an orator, one Tertullus. They informed the governor against Paul. 2 When he was called, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying, “Seeing that by you we enjoy much peace, and that prosperity is coming to this nation by your foresight, 3 we accept it in all ways and in all places, most excellent Felix, with all thankfulness. 4 But that I don’t delay you, I entreat you to bear with us and hear a few words. 5 For we have found this man to be a plague, an instigator of insurrections among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ring-leader of the sect of the Nazarenes. 6 He even tried to profane the temple, and we arrested him.\* 7 † 8 ‡By examining him yourself you may ascertain all these things of which we accuse him.”

ACTS 24:9-24:21

<sup>9</sup> συνεπέθεντο δὲ καὶ οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι φάσκοντες ταῦτα οὕτως ἔχειν.

<sup>10</sup> Ἀπεκρίθη τε ὁ Παῦλος νεύσαντος αὐτῷ τοῦ ἡγεμόνος λέγειν· Ἐκ πολλῶν ἐτῶν ὄντα σε κριτὴν τῷ ἔθνει τούτῳ ἐπιστάμενος εὐθύμως τὰ περὶ ἐμαυτοῦ ἀπολογοῦμαι, <sup>11</sup> δυναμένου σου ἐπιγνῶναι, ὅτι οὐ πλείους εἰσὶν μοι ἡμέραι δώδεκα ἀφ' ἧς ἀνέβην προσκυνησῶν εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ, <sup>12</sup> καὶ οὔτε ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ εὐρὸν με πρὸς τινα διαλεγόμενον ἢ ἐπίστασιν ποιοῦντα ὄχλου οὔτε ἐν ταῖς συναγωγαῖς οὔτε κατὰ τὴν πόλιν, <sup>13</sup> οὐδὲ παραστῆσαι δύνανταί σοι περὶ ὧν νυνὶ κατηγοροῦσίν μου. <sup>14</sup> ὁμολογῶ δὲ τοῦτό σοι ὅτι κατὰ τὴν ὁδὸν ἣν λέγουσιν αἵρεσιν οὕτως λατρεύω τῷ πατρὶ ὁ Θεῷ, πιστεύων πᾶσι τοῖς κατὰ τὸν νόμον καὶ τοῖς ἐν τοῖς προφήταις γεγραμμένοις, <sup>15</sup> ἐλπίδα ἔχων εἰς τὸν θεόν, ἣν καὶ αὐτοὶ οὗτοι προσδέχονται, ἀνάστασιν μέλλειν ἔσεσθαι δικαίων τε καὶ ἀδίκων· <sup>16</sup> ἐν τούτῳ καὶ αὐτὸς ἀσκήσας ἀπρόσκοπον συνείδησιν ἔχειν πρὸς τὸν θεὸν καὶ τοὺς ἀνθρώπους διὰ παντός. <sup>17</sup> δι' ἐτῶν δὲ πλειόνων ἐλεημοσύνας ποιήσων εἰς τὸ ἔθνος μου παρεγενόμην καὶ προσφοράς, <sup>18</sup> ἐν αἷς εὐρὸν με ἠγνισμένον ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ, οὐ μετὰ ὄχλου οὐδὲ μετὰ θορύβου, <sup>19</sup> τινὲς δὲ ἀπὸ τῆς Ἀσίας Ἰουδαῖοι, οὓς ἔδει ἐπὶ σοῦ παρεῖναι καὶ κατηγορεῖν εἴ τι ἔχοιεν πρὸς ἐμέ, <sup>20</sup> ἢ αὐτοὶ οὗτοι εἰπάτωσαν τί εὐρὸν ἀδίκημα σπάντος μου ἐπὶ τοῦ συνεδρίου <sup>21</sup> ἢ περὶ μιᾶς ταύτης φωνῆς ἧς ἐκέκραξα ἐν αὐτοῖς ἐστὼς ὅτι Περὶ ἀναστάσεως νεκρῶν ἐγὼ κρίνομαι σήμερον ἐφ' ὑμῶν.

## ACTS 24:9-24:21

**9** ch. 6:11–13. Ps. 4:2; 62:3, 4; 64:2–8. Is. 59:4–7. Je. 9:3–6. Eze. 22:27–29. Mi. 6:12, 13; 7:2, 3. Mat. 26:59, 60. Jno. 8:44.

**10** *had.* ch. 12:17; 13:16; 19:33; 21:40; 26:1. *many.* 'Felix, made procurator over Judaea, A.D. 53,' a judge. ch. 18:15. 1 Sa. 2:25. Lu. 12:14; 18:2. *I do.* 1 Pe. 3:15.

**11** *but.* ver. 1; ch. 21:18, 27; 22:30; 23:11, 23, 32, 33. *to worship.* ver. 17; ch. 21:26.

**12** ver. 5; ch. 25:8; 28:17.

**13** ch. 25:7. 1 Pe. 3:16.

**14** *I confess.* Ps. 119:46. Mat. 10:32. *after.* ch. 9:2; 19:9, 23. Am. 8:14. 2 Pe. 2:2. *hensy.* See on ver. 5. 1 Co. 11:19. Ga. 5:20. Tit. 3:10. 2 Pe. 2:1. *so.* Mi. 4:2. *the God.* ch. 3:13; 5:30; 7:32; 22:14. Ex. 3:15. 1 Ch. 29:18. 2 Ti. 1:3. *believing.* ch. 3:22–24; 10:43; 26:22, 27; 28:23. Lu. 1:70. See on Lu. 24:27, 44. Jno. 5:39–47. 1 Pe. 1:11. Re. 19:10. *in the law.* ch. 13:15. Mat. 7:12; 22:40. Lu. 16:16, 29. Jno. 1:45. Ro. 3:21.

**15** *have.* ver. 21; ch. 26:6, 7; 28:20, etc. *that.* ch. 23:6–8. Job 19:25, 26. Da. 12:2. Mat. 22:31, 32. Jno. 5:28, 29. 1 Co. 15:12–27. Phi. 3:21. 1 Th. 4:14–16. Re. 20:6, 12, 13.

**16** ch. 23:1. Ro. 2:15; 9:1. 1 Co. 4:4. 2 Co. 1:12; 4:2. 1 Th. 2:10. 1 Ti. 1:5, 19; 3:9. 2 Ti. 1:3. Tit. 1:15; 2:11–13. He. 9:14; 10:22; 13:18. 1 Pe. 2:19; 3:16, 21.

**17** *to bring.* ch. 11:29, 30; 20:16. Ro. 15:25, 26. 1 Co. 16:1, 2. 2 Co. 8:9. Ga. 2:10. *offerings.* ch. 21:26.

**18** ch. 21:26–30; 26:21.

**19** ch. 23:30; 25:16.

**21** *Touching.* ch. 4:2; 23:6; 26:6–8; 28:20.

**9** The Jews also joined in the attack, affirming that these things were so.<sup>10</sup> When the governor had beckoned to him to speak, Paul answered, “Because I know that you have been a judge of this nation for many years, I cheerfully make my defense, **11** seeing that you can verify that it is not more than twelve days since I went up to worship at Jerusalem. **12** In the temple they didn’t find me disputing with anyone or stirring up a crowd, either in the synagogues, or in the city. **13** Nor can they prove to you the things of which they now accuse me. **14** But this I confess to you, that after the Way, which they call a sect, so I serve the God of our fathers, believing all things which are according to the law, and which are written in the prophets;<sup>15</sup> having hope toward God, which these also themselves look for, that there will be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust. **16** In this I also practice always having a conscience void of offense toward God and men.<sup>17</sup> Now after some years, I came to bring gifts for the needy to my nation, and offerings; **18** amid which certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, not with a mob, nor with turmoil. **19** They ought to have been here before you, and to make accusation, if they had anything against me. **20** Or else let these men themselves say what injustice they found in me when I stood before the council, **21** unless it is for this one thing that I cried standing among them, ‘Concerning the resurrection of the dead I am being judged before you today!’ ”

ACTS 24:22-25:4

<sup>22</sup> Ανεβάλετο δὲ αὐτοὺς ὁ Φῆλιξ, ἀκριβέστερον εἰδὼς τὰ περὶ τῆς ὁδοῦ, εἶπας· Ὅταν Λυσίας ὁ χιλιάρχος καταβῆ διαγνώσομαι τὰ καθ' ὑμᾶς· <sup>23</sup> διαταξάμενος τῷ ἑκατοντάρχῃ τηρεῖσθαι αὐτὸν ἔχειν τε ἄνεσιν καὶ μηδένα κωλύειν τῶν ἰδίων αὐτοῦ ὑπηρετεῖν αὐτῷ.

<sup>24</sup> Μετὰ δὲ ἡμέρας τινὰς παραγενόμενος ὁ Φῆλιξ σὺν Δρουσίλλῃ τῇ ἰδίᾳ γυναικὶ οὔσῃ Ἰουδαία μετεπέμψατο τὸν Παῦλον καὶ ἤκουσεν αὐτοῦ περὶ τῆς εἰς Χριστὸν Ἰησοῦν πίστεως· <sup>25</sup> διαλεγόμενου δὲ αὐτοῦ περὶ δικαιοσύνης καὶ ἐγκρατείας καὶ τοῦ κριματος τοῦ μέλλοντος ἔμφορος γενόμενος ὁ Φῆλιξ ἀπεκρίθη· Τὸ νῦν ἔχον πορεύου, καιρὸν δὲ μεταλαβὼν μετακαλέσομαι σε· <sup>26</sup> ἅμα καὶ ἐλπίζων ὅτι χρήματα δοθήσεται αὐτῷ ὑπὸ τοῦ Παύλου· διὸ καὶ πυκνότερον αὐτὸν μεταπεμπόμενος ὠμίλει αὐτῷ.

<sup>27</sup> Διετίας δὲ πληρωθείσης ἔλαβεν διάδοχον ὁ Φῆλιξ Πόρριον Φῆστον· θέλων τε χάριτα καταθέσθαι τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις ὁ Φῆλιξ κατέλιπε τὸν Παῦλον δεδεμένον.

<sup>25.1</sup> Φῆστος οὖν ἐπιβὰς τῇ ἐπαρχείᾳ μετὰ τρεῖς ἡμέρας ἀνέβη εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα ἀπὸ Καισαρείας, <sup>2</sup> ἐνεφάνισάν τε αὐτῷ οἱ ἀρχιερεῖς καὶ οἱ πρῶτοι τῶν Ἰουδαίων κατὰ τοῦ Παύλου, καὶ παρεκάλουν αὐτὸν <sup>3</sup> αἰτούμενοι χάριν κατ' αὐτοῦ ὅπως μεταπέμψῃται αὐτὸν εἰς Ἱερουσαλήμ, ἐνέδραν ποιῶντες ἀνελεῖν αὐτὸν κατὰ τὴν ὁδόν· <sup>4</sup> ὁ μὲν οὖν Φῆστος ἀπεκρίθη τηρεῖσθαι τὸν Παῦλον εἰς Καισάρειαν, ἑαυτὸν δὲ μέλλειν ἐν τάχει ἐμπορεύεσθαι·



## ACTS 24:22-25:4

**22** *having*, ver. 10, 24; ch. 26:3. *When*, ver. 7; ch. 18:20; 25:26, De. 19:18.

**23** *and so*, ver. 26; ch. 27:3; 28:16, 31. Pr. 16:7. *his*, ch. 21:8–14.

**24** *he sent*, ch. 26:22. Mar. 6:20. Lu. 19:3; 23:8. *the faith*, ch. 16:31; 20:21. Ga. 2:16, 20; 3:2. 1 Jno. 5:1. Jude 3. Re. 14:12.

**25** *he*, ch. 17:2. 1 Sa. 12:7. Is. 1:18; 41:21. Ro. 12:1. 1 Pe. 3:15. *righteousness*, ver. 15, 26. 2 Sa. 23:3. Job 29:14. Ps. 11:7; 45:7; 58:1, 2; 72:2; 82:1–4. Pr. 16:12. Ec. 5:16. Is. 1:21; 16:5; 61:8. Je. 22:3, 15–17. Eze. 45:9. Da. 4:27. Ho. 10:4, 12. Am. 5:24; 6:12. Jno. 16:8. 1 Jno. 3:7, 10. *temperance*, Pr. 31:3–5. Ec. 10:16, 17. Is. 28:6, 7. Da. 5:1–4, 30. Ho. 7:5. Mar. 6:18–24. Ga. 5:23. Tit. 2:11, 12. 1 Pe. 4:4. 2 Pe. 1:6. *judgment*, ch. 10:42; 17:13. Ps. 50:3, 4. Ec. 3:17; 5:8; 11:9; 12:14. Da. 12:2. Mat. 25:31–46. Ro. 2:16; 14:12. 1 Co. 4:5. 2 Co. 5:10. 2 Th. 1:7–10. 2 Ti. 4:1. He. 6:2; 9:27. 1 Pe. 4:5. Re. 20:11–15. *Felix*, ch. 2:37; 9:6; 16:29. 1 Ki. 21:27. 2 Ki. 22:19. Ezr. 10:3, 9. Ps. 99:1; 119:120. Is. 32:11; 66:2. Je. 23:29. Hab. 3:16. Ro. 3:19, 20. 1 Co. 14:24, 25. Ga. 3:22. He. 4:1, 12; 12:21. Ja. 2:19. *Go*, ch. 16:30–34; 26:28. 1 Ki. 22:26, 27. Pr. 1:24–32. Je. 37:17–21; 38:14–28. Mat. 14:5–10; 22:5; 25:1–10. *when*, ch. 17:32. Pr. 6:4, 5. Is. 55:6. Hag. 1:2. Lu. 13:24, 25; 17:26–29. 2 Co. 6:2. He. 3:7, 8, 13; 4:11. Ja. 4:13, 14.

**26** *he had*, ver. 2, 3. Ex. 23:8. De. 16:19. 1 Sa. 8:3; 12:3. 2 Ch. 19:7. Job 15:34. Ps. 26:9, 10. Pr. 17:8, 23; 19:6; 29:4. Is. 1:23; 33:15; 56:11. Eze. 22:27; 33:31. Ho. 4:18; 12:7, 8. Am. 2:6, 7. Mi. 3:11; 7:3. 1 Co. 6:9. Ep. 5:5, 6. 1 Ti. 6:9, 10. 2 Pe. 2:3, 14, 15. *wherefore*, ver. 24.

**27** *two*, ch. 28:30. *Porcius Festus*. Porcius Festus was put into the government of Judea in the sixth or seventh year of Nero. He died about two years afterwards, and was succeeded by Albinus, ch. 25:1; 26:24, 25, 32. *willing*, ch. 12:3; 25:9, 14. Ex. 23:2. Pr. 29:25. Mar. 15:15. Lu. 23:24, 25. Ga. 1:10.

*The Jews accuse Paul before Festus, 1–7. He answers for himself, 8–10, and appeals unto Caesar, 11–13. Afterwards Festus opens his matter to King Agrippa, 14–22; and he is brought forth, 23, 24. Festus clears him of having done any thing worthy of death, 25–27.*

**1** *into*, ch. 23:34. *the province*. By the *province*, Judea is meant; for after the death of Herod Agrippa, Claudius thought it imprudent to trust the government in the hands of his son Agrippa, who was then but seventeen years of age; and therefore, Cuspius Fadus was sent to be procurator. And when afterwards Claudius had given to Agrippa the tetrarchy of Philip, he nevertheless kept the province of Judea in his own hands, and governed it by procurators sent from Rome. *he*, ver. 5; ch. 18:22; 21:15.

**2** ver. 15; ch. 24:1. Job 31:31. Pr. 4:16. Ro. 3:12–19.

**3** *desired*, ch. 9:2. 1 Sa. 23:19–21. Je. 38:4. Mar. 6:23–25. Lu. 23:8–24. *laying*, ch. 23:12–15; 26:9–11. Ps. 37:32, 33; 64:2–6; 140:1–5. Je. 18:18. Jno. 16:3. Ro. 3:8.

22 But Felix, having more exact knowledge concerning the Way, deferred them, saying, “When Lysias, the commanding officer, comes down, I will decide your case.” 23 He ordered the centurion that Paul should be kept in custody, and should have some privileges, and not to forbid any of his friends to serve him or to visit him. 24 But after some days, Felix came with Drusilla, his wife, who was a Jewess, and sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ Jesus. 25 As he reasoned about righteousness, self-control, and the judgment to come, Felix was terrified, and answered, “Go your way for this time, and when it is convenient for me, I will summon you.”<sup>26</sup> Meanwhile, he also hoped that money would be given to him by Paul, that he might release him. Therefore also he sent for him more often and talked with him. 27 But when two years were fulfilled, Felix was succeeded by Porcius Festus, and desiring to gain favor with the Jews, Felix left Paul in bonds.

## 25

Festus therefore, having come into the province, after three days went up to Jerusalem from Caesarea. 2 Then the high priest and the principal men of the Jews informed him against Paul, and they begged him, 3 asking a favor against him, that he would summon him to Jerusalem; plotting to kill him on the way. 4 However Festus answered that Paul should be kept in custody at Caesarea, and that he himself was about to depart shortly.

ACTS 25:5-25:13

<sup>5</sup> Οἱ οὖν ἐν ὑμῖν, φησὶν, δυνατοὶ συγκαταβάντες εἶ τί ἐστὶν ἐν τῷ ἀνδρὶ ἄτοπον κατηγορεῖτωσαν αὐτοῦ. <sup>6</sup> Διατρίψας δὲ ἐν αὐτοῖς ἡμέρας οὐ πλείους ὀκτὼ ἢ δέκα, καταβὰς εἰς Καισάρειαν, τῇ ἐπαύριον καθίσας ἐπὶ τοῦ βήματος ἐκέλευσεν τὸν Παῦλον ἀχθῆναι. <sup>7</sup> παραγενομένου δὲ αὐτοῦ περιέστησαν αὐτὸν οἱ ἀπὸ Ἱεροσολύμων καταβεβηκότες Ἰουδαῖοι, πολλὰ καὶ βαρέα αἰτιώματα καταφέροντες ἃ οὐκ ἴσχυον ἀποδείξαι, <sup>8</sup> τοῦ Παύλου ἀπολογουμένου ὅτι Οὔτε εἰς τὸν νόμον τῶν Ἰουδαίων οὔτε εἰς τὸ ἱερὸν οὔτε εἰς Καίσαρά τι ἤμαρτον. <sup>9</sup> ὁ Φῆστος δὲ θέλων τοῖς Ἰουδαίοις χάριν καταθέσθαι ἀποκριθεὶς τῷ Παύλῳ εἶπεν· Θέλεις εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα ἀναβὰς ἐκεῖ περὶ τούτων κριθῆναι ἐπ' ἐμοῦ; <sup>10</sup> εἶπεν δὲ ὁ Παῦλος· Ἐπὶ τοῦ βήματος Καίσαρος ἐστὼς εἰμι, οὗ με δεῖ κρινεσθαι. Ἰουδαίους οὐδὲν ἠδίκησα, ὡς καὶ σὺ κάλλιον ἐπιγινώσκεις. <sup>11</sup> εἰ μὲν οὖν ἀδικῶ καὶ ἄξιον θανάτου πέπραχά τι, οὐ παραιτοῦμαι τὸ ἀποθανεῖν· εἰ δὲ οὐδὲν ἐστὶν ὧν οὔτοι κατηγοροῦσίν μου, οὐδεὶς με δύναται αὐτοῖς χαρίσασθαι· Καίσαρα ἐπικαλοῦμαι. <sup>12</sup> τότε ὁ Φῆστος συλλαλήσας μετὰ τοῦ συμβουλίου ἀπεκρίθη· Καίσαρα ἐπιέκλῃσαι, ἐπὶ Καίσαρα πορεύσῃ. <sup>13</sup> Ἡμερῶν δὲ διαγενομένων τινῶν Ἀγρίππας ὁ βασιλεὺς καὶ Βερνίκη κατήντησαν εἰς Καισάρειαν ἀσπασάμενοι τὸν Φῆστον.

## ACTS 25:5-25:13

**5** *them*. ver. 16; ch. 23:30; 24:8. *if*. ver. 18, 19, 25; ch. 18:14. 1 Sa. 24:11, 12. Ps. 7:3–5. Jno. 18:29, 30.

**6** *more than ten days*. or, *as some copies read* no more than eight or ten days. *sitting*. ver. 10, 17; ch. 18:12–17. Mat. 27:19. Jno. 19:13. 2 Co. 5:10. Ja. 2:6.

**7** *and laid*. ver. 24; ch. 21:28; 24:5, 6, 13. Ezr. 4:15. Es. 3:8. Ps. 27:12; 35:11. Mat. 5:11, 12; 26:60–62. Mar. 15:3, 4. Lu. 23:2, 10. 1 Pe. 4:14–16.

**8** *Neither*. ver. 10; ch. 6:13, 14; 23:1; 24:6, 12, 17–21; 28:17, 21. Ge. 40:15. Je. 37:18. Da. 6:22. 2 Co. 1:12.

**9** *willing*. ver. 3, 20; ch. 12:3; 24:27. Mar. 15:15.

**10** *I stand*. Every procurator represented the emperor in the province over which he presided; and as the seat of government was at Caesarea, St. Paul was before the tribunal where, as a Roman citizen, he ought to be judged. ch. 16:37, 38; 22:25–28. *as thou*. ver. 25; ch. 23:29; 26:31; 28:18. Mat. 27:18, 23, 24. 2 Co. 4:2.

**11** *if I*. ch. 18:14. Jos. 22:22. 1 Sa. 12:3–5. Job 31:21, 38–40. Ps. 7:3–5. *no man*. ch. 16:37; 22:25. 1 Th. 2:15. *I appeal*. An appeal to the emperor was the right of a Roman citizen, and was highly respected. The Julian law condemned those magistrates, and others, as violators of the public peace, who had put to death, tortured, scourged, imprisoned, or condemned any Roman citizen who had appealed to Caesar. This law was so sacred and imperative, that, in the persecution under Trajan, PLINY would not attempt to put to death Roman citizens, who were proved to have turned Christians, but determined to send them to Rome, probably because they had appealed. ver. 10, 25; ch. 26:32; 28:19. 1 Sa. 27:1.

**12** *unto Caesar shall*. ver. 21; ch. 19:21; 23:11; 26:32; 27:1; 28:16. Ps. 76:10. Is. 46:10, 11. La. 3:37. Da. 4:35. Ro. 15:28, 29. Phi. 1:12–14, 20.

**13** *king*. ver. 22, 23; ch. 26:1, 27, 28. *to*. 1 Sa. 13:10; 25:14. 2 Sa. 8:10. 2 Ki. 10:13. Mar. 15:18.

5 “Let them therefore”, he said, “that are in power among you go down with me, and if there is anything wrong in the man, let them accuse him.”

6 When he had stayed among them more than ten days, he went down to Caesarea, and on the next day he sat on the judgment seat, and commanded Paul to be brought. 7 When he had come, the Jews who had come down from Jerusalem stood around him, bringing against him many and grievous charges which they could not prove, 8 while he said in his defense, “Neither against the law of the Jews, nor against the temple, nor against Caesar, have I sinned at all.”

9 But Festus, desiring to gain favor with the Jews, answered Paul and said, “Are you willing to go up to Jerusalem, and be judged by me there concerning these things?”

10 But Paul said, “I am standing before Caesar’s judgment seat, where I ought to be tried. I have done no wrong to the Jews, as you also know very well. 11 For if I have done wrong and have committed anything worthy of death, I don’t refuse to die; but if none of those things is true that they accuse me of, no one can give me up to them. I appeal to Caesar!”

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, “You have appealed to Caesar. To Caesar you shall go.”

13 Now when some days had passed, King Agrippa and Bernice arrived at Caesarea, and greeted Festus.

ACTS 25:14-25:23

<sup>14</sup> ὡς δὲ πλείους ἡμέρας διέτριβον ἐκεῖ, ὁ Φῆστος τῷ βασιλεῖ ἀπέθετο τὰ κατὰ τὸν Παῦλον λέγων· Ἄνθρωπος τίς ἐστὶν καταλειμμένος ὑπὸ Φήλικος δέσμιος, <sup>15</sup> περὶ οὗ γενομένου μου εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα ἐνεφάνισαν οἱ ἀρχιερεῖς καὶ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι τῶν Ἰουδαίων, αἰτούμενοι κατ' αὐτοῦ καταδικῆναι· <sup>16</sup> πρὸς οὓς ἀπεκρίθη ὅτι οὐκ ἔστιν ἔθος Ῥωμαίοις χαρίζεσθαι τινα ἄνθρωπον πρὶν ἢ ὁ κατηγορούμενος κατὰ πρόσωπον ἔχει τοὺς κατηγοροὺς τόπον τε ἀπολογίας λάβοι περὶ τοῦ ἐγκλήματος. <sup>17</sup> συνελθόντων οὖν ἐνθάδε ἀναβολὴν μηδεμίαν ποιησάμενος τῇ ἐξῆς καθίσας ἐπὶ τοῦ βήματος ἐκέλευσα ἀχθῆναι τὸν ἄνδρα· <sup>18</sup> περὶ οὗ σταθέντες οἱ κατηγοροὶ οὐδεμίαν αἰτίαν ἔφερον ὧν ἐγὼ ὑπενόουν πονηρῶν, <sup>19</sup> ζητήματα δὲ τινα περὶ τῆς ἰδίας δεισιδαιμονίας εἶχον πρὸς αὐτὸν καὶ περὶ τινος Ἰησοῦ τεθνηκότος, ὃν ἔφασκεν ὁ Παῦλος ζῆν. <sup>20</sup> ἀπορούμενος δὲ ἐγὼ τὴν περὶ τούτων ζήτησιν ἔλεγον εἰ βούλοιο πορεύεσθαι εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα καὶ κρινεσθαι περὶ τούτων. <sup>21</sup> τοῦ δὲ Παύλου ἐπικαλεσαμένου τηρηθῆναι αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν τοῦ Σεβαστοῦ διάγνωσιν, ἐκέλευσα τηρεῖσθαι αὐτὸν ἕως οὗ ἀναπέμψω αὐτὸν πρὸς Καίσαρα. <sup>22</sup> Ἀγρίππας δὲ πρὸς τὸν Φῆστον· Ἐβουλόμην καὶ αὐτὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἀκοῦσαι. Αὔριον, φησὶν, ἀκούσῃ αὐτοῦ. <sup>23</sup> Τῇ οὖν ἐπαύριον ἐλθόντος τοῦ Ἀγρίππα καὶ τῆς Βερνίκης μετὰ πολλῆς φαντασίας καὶ εἰσελθόντων εἰς τὸ ἀκροατήριον σὺν τε χιλιάρχοις καὶ ἀνδράσιν τοῖς κατ' ἐξοχὴν τῆς πόλεως καὶ κελεύσαντος τοῦ Φήστου ἦχθη ὁ Παῦλος.

## ACTS 25:14-25:23

<sup>14</sup> *There*, ch. 24:27.  
<sup>15</sup> *when*, ver. 1-3. Es. 3:9. Lu. 18:3-5; 23:23.  
<sup>16</sup> *It is not*, ver. 4, 5. *and have*, ch. 26:1. De. 17:4; 19:17, 18. Pr. 18:13, 17. Jno. 7:51.  
<sup>17</sup> *without*, ver. 6.  
<sup>19</sup> *certain*, ver. 7; ch. 18:15, 19; 23:29; *superstition*, ch. 17:22, 23. *which*, ch. 1:22; 2:32; 17:31; 26:22, 23. 1 Co. 15:3, 4, 14-20. Re. 1:18.  
<sup>20</sup> *doubted of such manner of questions*, or, was doubtful how to enquire hereof, etc. *I asked*. See on ver. 9.  
<sup>21</sup> *had*, ver. 10; ch. 26:32. 2 Ti. 4:16. *bearing*, or, judgment. *Augustus*, ch. 27:1. Lu. 2:1. *I commanded*, ver. 12.  
<sup>22</sup> ch. 9:15. Is. 52:15. Mat. 10:18. Lu. 21:12.  
<sup>23</sup> *with*, ch. 12:21. Es. 1:4. Ec. 1:2. Is. 5:14; 14:11. Eze. 7:24; 30:18; 32:12; 33:28. Da. 4:30. 1 Co. 7:31. Ja. 1:11. 1 Pe. 1:24. 1 Jno. 2:16. *at*, ch. 9:15.

14 As he stayed there many days, Festus laid Paul's case before the king, saying, "There is a certain man left a prisoner by Felix; 15 about whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, asking for a sentence against him. 16 I answered them that it is not the custom of the Romans to give up any man to destruction before the accused has met the accusers face to face and has had opportunity to make his defense concerning the matter laid against him. 17 When therefore they had come together here, I didn't delay, but on the next day sat on the judgment seat and commanded the man to be brought. 18 When the accusers stood up, they brought no charges against him of such things as I supposed; 19 but had certain questions against him about their own religion, and about one Jesus, who was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. 20 Being perplexed how to inquire concerning these things, I asked whether he was willing to go to Jerusalem and there be judged concerning these matters. 21 But when Paul had appealed to be kept for the decision of the emperor, I commanded him to be kept until I could send him to Caesar."

22 Agrippa said to Festus, "I also would like to hear the man myself."

"Tomorrow," he said, "you shall hear him."

23 So on the next day, when Agrippa and Bernice had come with great pomp, and they had entered into the place of hearing with the commanding officers and the principal men of the city, at the command of Festus, Paul was brought in.

ACTS 25:24-26:6

<sup>24</sup> και φησιν ὁ Φῆστος· Ἀγρίππα βασιλεῦ και πάντες οἱ συμπαρόντες ἡμῖν ἄνδρες, θεωρεῖτε τοῦτον περι οὗ ἅπαν τὸ πλῆθος τῶν Ἰουδαίων ἐνέτυχόν μοι ἔν τε Ἱεροσολύμοις και ἐνθάδε, βοῶντες μὴ δεῖν αὐτὸν ζῆν μηκέτι. <sup>25</sup> ἐγὼ δὲ κατελαβόμεν μηδὲν ἄξιον αὐτὸν θανάτου πεπραχέναι, αὐτοῦ δὲ τούτου ἐπικαλεσαμένου τὸν Σεβαστὸν ἔκρινα πέμπειν. <sup>26</sup> περι οὗ ἀσφαλές τι γράψαι τῷ κυρίῳ οὐκ ἔχω· διὸ προήγαγον αὐτὸν ἐφ' ὑμῶν και μάλιστα ἐπὶ σοῦ, βασιλεῦ Ἀγρίππα, ὅπως τῆς ἀνακρίσεως γενομένης σχῶ τί γράψω. <sup>27</sup> ἄλογον γάρ μοι δοκεῖ πέμποντα δέσμιον μὴ και τὰς κατ' αὐτοῦ αἰτίας σημᾶναι.

<sup>26.1</sup> Ἀγρίππας δὲ πρὸς τὸν Παῦλον ἔφη· Ἐπιτρέπεται σοι ὑπὲρ σεαυτοῦ λέγειν. τότε ὁ Παῦλος ἐκτείνας τὴν χεῖρα ἀπελογοῖτο· <sup>2</sup> Περι πάντων ὧν ἐγκαλοῦμαι ὑπὸ Ἰουδαίων, βασιλεῦ Ἀγρίππα, ἠγγημα ἐμαυτὸν μακάριον ἐπὶ σοῦ μέλλον σήμερον ἀπολογεῖσθαι, <sup>3</sup> μάλιστα γνώστην ὄντα σε πάντων τῶν κατὰ Ἰουδαίους ἐθῶν τε και ζητημάτων· διὸ δέομαι μακροθύμως ἀκοῦσαί μου. <sup>4</sup> Τὴν μὲν οὖν βίωσίν μου τὴν ἐκ νεότητος τὴν ἀπ' ἀρχῆς γενομένην ἐν τῷ ἔθνει μου ἐν τε Ἱεροσολύμοις ἴσασι πάντες Ἰουδαῖοι, <sup>5</sup> προγινώσκοντές με ἄνωθεν, ἐὰν θέλωσι μαρτυρεῖν, ὅτι κατὰ τὴν ἀκριβεστάτην αἴρεσιν τῆς ἡμετέρας θρησκείας ἔζησα Φαρισαῖος. <sup>6</sup> και νῦν ἐπ' ἐλπίδι τῆς εἰς τοὺς πατέρας ἡμῶν ἐπαγγελίας γενομένης ὑπὸ τοῦ θεοῦ ἔστηκα κρινόμενος,

ACTS 25:24-26:6

**24** *King Agrippa.* King Agrippa was the son of Herod Agrippa; who upon the death of his uncle Herod, king of Chalcis, A.D. 48, succeeded to his dominions, by the favour of the emperor Claudius. Four years afterwards, Claudius removed him from that kingdom to a larger one; giving him the tetrarchy of Philip, that of Lysanias, and the province which Varus governed. Nero afterwards added Julius in Peræa, Tarichæa, and Tiberias. Claudius gave him the power of appointing the high-priest among the Jews; and instances of his exercising this power may be seen in JOSEPHUS. He was strongly attached to the Romans, and did every thing in his power to prevent the Jews from rebelling; and when he could not prevail, he united his troops to those of Titus, and assisted at the siege of Jerusalem. After the ruin of his country, he retired with his sister Berenice to Rome where he died, aged 70, about A.D. 90. *about.* ver. 2, 3, 7. *that he.* ch. 22:22. Lu. 23:21-23.

**25** *committed.* ch. 23:9, 29; 26:31. Lu. 23:4, 14. Jno. 18:38. *and that.* ver. 11, 12. *Augustus.* The honourable title of Σεβαστος, or Augustus, that is *venerable* or *august*, which was first conferred by the senate on Octavius Caesar, was afterwards assumed by succeeding Roman emperors.

**26** *specially.* ch. 26:2, 3.

**27** Pr. 18:13. Jno. 7:51.

*Paul, in the presence of Agrippa, declares his life from his childhood, 1-11; and how miraculously he was converted, and called to his apostleship, 12-23. Festus charges him with being mad, whereunto he answers modestly, 24-27. Agrippa is almost persuaded to be a Christian, 28-30. The whole company pronounce him innocent, 31, 32.*

**1** *Thou.* ch. 25:16. Pr. 18:13, 17. Jno. 7:51. *stretched.* Pr. 1:24. Eze. 16:27. Ro. 10:21. *answered.* ver. 2. See on ch. 22:1.

**3** *because.* ver. 26; ch. 6:14; 21:21; 24:10; 25:19, 20, 26; 28:17. De. 17:18. 1 Co. 13:2. *to bear.* ch. 24:4.

**4** *manner.* 2 Ti. 3:10. *which.* ch. 22:3.

**5** *if.* ch. 22:5. *that.* ch. 23:6. Phi. 3:5, 6. *sed.* See on ch. 24:5, 14.

**6** *am.* ver. 8; ch. 23:6; 24:15, 21; 28:20. *the promise.* ch. 3:24; 13:32, 33. Ge. 3:15; 12:3; 22:18; 26:4; 49:10. De. 18:15. 2 Sa. 7:12, 13. Job 19:25-27. Ps. 2:6-12. 40:6-8; 98:2; 110:1-4; 132:11, 17. Is. 4:2; 7:14; 9:6, 7; 11:1-5; 40:9-11; 42:1-4; 53:10-12; 61:1-3. Je. 23:5, 6; 33:14-17. Eze. 17:22-24; 21:27; 34:23-25; 37:24. Da. 2:34, 35, 44, 45; 7:13, 14; 9:24-26. Ho. 3:5. Joel. 2:32. Am. 9:11, 12. Ob. 21. Mi. 5:2; 7:20. Zep. 3:14-17. Zec. 2:10, 11; 6:12; 9:9; 13:1, 7. Mal. 3:1; 4:2. Lu. 1:69, 70. Ro. 15:8. Ga. 3:17, 18; 4:4. Tit. 2:13. 1 Pe. 1:11, 12.

24 Festus said, “King Agrippa, and all men who are here present with us, you see this man about whom all the multitude of the Jews petitioned me, both at Jerusalem and here, crying that he ought not to live any longer. 25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and as he himself appealed to the emperor I determined to send him,<sup>26</sup> of whom I have no certain thing to write to my lord. Therefore I have brought him out before you, and especially before you, King Agrippa, that, after examination, I may have something to write. 27 For it seems to me unreasonable, in sending a prisoner, not to also specify the charges against him.”

## 26

Agrippa said to Paul, “You may speak for yourself.”

Then Paul stretched out his hand, and made his defense. 2 “I think myself happy, King Agrippa, that I am to make my defense before you today concerning all the things that I am accused by the Jews, 3 especially because you are expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews. Therefore I beg you to hear me patiently.

4 “Indeed, all the Jews know my way of life from my youth up, which was from the beginning among my own nation and at Jerusalem; 5 having known me from the first, if they are willing to testify, that after the strictest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. 6 Now I stand here to be judged for the hope of the promise made by God to our fathers,

ACTS 26:7-26:17

<sup>7</sup> εἰς ἣν τὸ δωδεκάφυλον ἡμῶν ἐν ἐκτενεῖα νύκτα καὶ ἡμέραν λατρεῦον ἐλπίζει καταντῆσαι· περὶ ἧς ἐλπίδος ἐγκαλοῦμαι ὑπὸ Ἰουδαίων, βασιλεῦ·  
<sup>8</sup> τί ἄπιστον κρίνεται παρ' ὑμῖν εἰ ὁ θεὸς νεκροὺς ἐγείρει; <sup>9</sup> Ἐγὼ μὲν οὖν ἔδοξα ἑμαυτῷ πρὸς τὸ ὄνομα Ἰησοῦ τοῦ Ναζωραίου δεῖν πολλὰ ἐναντία προᾶξει· <sup>10</sup> ὃ καὶ ἐποίησα ἐν Ἱεροσολύμοις, καὶ πολλοὺς τε τῶν ἁγίων ἐγὼ ἐν φυλακαῖς κατέκλεισα τὴν παρὰ τῶν ἀρχιερέων ἐξουσίαν λαβών, ἀναιρουμένων τε αὐτῶν κατήνεγα ψῆφον, <sup>11</sup> καὶ κατὰ πάσας τὰς συναγωγὰς πολλάκις τιμωρῶν αὐτοὺς ἠνάγκαζον βλασφημεῖν, περισσῶς τε ἐμμαινόμενος αὐτοῖς ἐδίωκον ἕως καὶ εἰς τὰς ἔξω πόλεις· <sup>12</sup> Ἐν οἷς πορευόμενος εἰς τὴν Δαμασκὸν μετ' ἐξουσίας καὶ ἐπιτροπῆς τῆς τῶν ἀρχιερέων <sup>13</sup> ἡμέρας μέσης κατὰ τὴν ὁδὸν εἶδον, βασιλεῦ, σὺρανόθεν ὑπὲρ τὴν λαμπρότητα τοῦ ἡλίου περιλάμψαν με φῶς καὶ τοὺς σὺν ἐμοὶ πορευομένους· <sup>14</sup> πάντων τε καταπεσόντων ἡμῶν εἰς τὴν γῆν ἤκουσα φωνὴν λέγουσαν πρὸς με τῇ Ἑβραϊδὶ διαλέκτῳ· Σαοὺλ Σαοὺλ, τί με διώκεις; σκληρόν σοι πρὸς κέντρα λακτίζειν· <sup>15</sup> ἐγὼ δὲ εἶπα· Τίς εἶ, κύριε; ὁ δὲ κύριος εἶπεν· Ἐγὼ εἰμι Ἰησοῦς ὃν σὺ διώκεις· <sup>16</sup> ἀλλὰ ἀνάστηθι καὶ στήθι ἐπὶ τοὺς πόδας σου· εἰς τοῦτο γὰρ ὤφθην σοι, προχειρίσασθαί σε ὑπηρέτην καὶ μάρτυρα ὧν τε εἶδές με ὧν τε ὀφθήσομαι σοι, <sup>17</sup> ἐξαιρούμενός σε ἐκ τοῦ λαοῦ καὶ ἐκ τῶν ἐθνῶν, εἰς οὓς ἐγὼ ἀποστέλλω σε



ACTS 26:7-26:17

7 *our*. Ezr. 6:17; 8:35. Mat. 19:28. Lu. 22:30. Ja. 1:1. Re. 7:4-8. *instantly*. ch. 20:31. Ps. 134:1, 2; 135:2. Lu. 2:36; 37. 1 Th. 3:10. 1 Ti. 5:5. *day and night*. Gr. night and day. *hope*. Lu. 2:25, 38; 7:19, 20. Phi. 3:11. *For*. ver. 6.

8 ch. 4:2; 10:40-42; 13:30, 31; 17:31, 32; 25:19. Ge. 18:14. Mat. 22:29-32. Lu. 1:37; 18:27. Jno. 5:28, 29. 1 Co. 15:12-20. Phi. 3:21.

9 *that*. Jno. 16:2, 3. Ro. 10:2. Ga. 1:13, 14. Phi. 3:6. 1 Ti. 1:13. *the name*. ch. 3:6; 9:16; 21:13; 22:8; 24:5.

10 *I also*. ch. 7:58; 8:1, 3; 9:13, 26; 22:4, 19, 20. 1 Co. 15:9. Ga. 1:13. *the saints*. ch. 9:32, 41. Ps. 16:3. Ro. 15:25, 26. Ep. 1:1. Re. 17:6. *having*. ch. 9:14, 21; 22:5.

11 *I punished*. ch. 22:19. Mat. 10:17. Mar. 13:9. Lu. 21:12. *compelled*. ch. 13:45; 18:6. Mar. 3:28. He. 10:28, 29. Ja. 2:7. *mad*. ver. 24, 25. Ec. 9:3. Lu. 6:11; 15:17. 2 Pe. 2:16.

12 *as*. ch. 9:1, 2; 22:5. *with*. ver. 10. 1 Ki. 21:8-10. Ps. 94:20, 21. Is. 10:1. Je. 26:8; 29:26, 27. Jno. 7:45-48; 11:57.

13 *mid-day*. ch. 9:3; 22:6. *above*. Is. 24:23; 30:26. Mat. 17:2. Re. 1:16; 21:23.

14 *in*. ch. 21:40; 22:2. *Saul*. ch. 9:4, 5; 22:7-9. *hard*. Pr. 13:15. *Zec*. 2:8; 12:2. 1 Co. 10:22.

15 *I am*. Ex. 16:8. Mat. 25:40, 45. Jno. 15:20, 21.

16 *rise*. ch. 9:6-9; 22:10. *to make*. ch. 9:15, 16; 13:1-4; 22:14, 15. *a minister*. ch. 1:17, 25; 6:4; 20:24; 21:19. Ro. 1:5; 15:16. 2 Co. 4:1; 5:18. Ep. 3:7, 8. Col. 1:7, 23, 25. 1 Th. 3:2. 1 Ti. 1:12; 4:6. 2 Ti. 4:5. *in the*. ch. 18:9, 10; 22:17-21; 23:11; 27:23, 24. 2 Co. 12:1-7. Ga. 1:12; 2:2.

17 *Delivering*. ch. 9:23-25, 29, 30; 13:50; 14:5, 6, 19, 20; 16:39; 17:10, 14; 18:10, 12-16; 19:28, etc.; 21:28-36; 22:21, 22; 23:10-24; 25:3, 9-11; 27:42-44. Ps. 34:19; 37:32, 33. 2 Co. 1:8-10; 4:8-10; 11:23-26. 2 Ti. 3:11; 4:16, 17. *the Gentiles*. ch. 9:15; 22:21; 28:28. Ro. 11:13; 15:16. Ga. 2:9. Ep. 3:7, 8. 1 Ti. 2:7. 2 Ti. 1:1; 4:17.

7 which our twelve tribes, earnestly serving night and day, hope to attain. Concerning this hope I am accused by the Jews, King Agrippa! 8 Why is it judged incredible with you, if God does raise the dead?

9 “I myself most certainly thought that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth. 10 I also did this in Jerusalem. I both shut up many of the saints in prisons, having received authority from the chief priests, and when they were put to death I gave my vote against them. 11 Punishing them often in all the synagogues, I tried to make them blasphemous. Being exceedingly enraged against them, I persecuted them even to foreign cities.

12 “Whereupon as I traveled to Damascus with the authority and commission from the chief priests, 13 at noon, O king, I saw on the way a light from the sky, brighter than the sun, shining around me and those who traveled with me. 14 When we had all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice saying to me in the Hebrew language, ‘Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting me? It is hard for you to kick against the goads.’

15 “I said, ‘Who are you, Lord?’

“He said, ‘I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting. 16 But arise, and stand on your feet, for I have appeared to you for this purpose: to appoint you a servant and a witness both of the things which you have seen, and of the things which I will reveal to you; 17 delivering you from the people, and from the Gentiles, to whom I send you,

ACTS 26:18-26:28

<sup>18</sup> ἀνοίξαι ὀφθαλμοὺς αὐτῶν, τοῦ ἐπιστρέψαι ἀπὸ σκότους εἰς φῶς καὶ τῆς ἐξουσίας τοῦ Σατανᾶ ἐπὶ τὸν θεόν, τοῦ λαβεῖν αὐτοὺς ἄφρῃσιν ἀμαρτιῶν καὶ κληρὸν ἐν τοῖς ἡγιασμένοις πίστει τῇ εἰς ἐμέ. <sup>19</sup> Ὅθεν, βασιλεῦ Ἀγρίππα, οὐκ ἐγενόμην ἀπειθῆς τῇ οὐρανίῳ ὀπτασίᾳ, <sup>20</sup> ἀλλὰ τοῖς ἐν Δαμασκῷ πρῶτόν τε καὶ Ἱεροσολύμοις, πᾶσάν τε τὴν χώραν τῆς Ἰουδαίας, καὶ τοῖς ἔθνεσιν ἀπήγγελλον μετανοεῖν καὶ ἐπιστρέφειν ἐπὶ τὸν θεόν, ἄξια τῆς μετανοίας ἔργα πράσσοντας. <sup>21</sup> Ἔνεκα τούτων με Ἰουδαῖοι συλλαβόμενοι ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ ἐπειρῶντο διαχειρίσασθαι. <sup>22</sup> ἐπικουρίας οὖν τυχὼν τῆς ἀπὸ τοῦ θεοῦ ἄχρι τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης ἔστηκα μαρτυρούμενος μικρῷ τε καὶ μεγάλῳ, οὐδὲν ἐκτὸς λέγων ὧν τε οἱ προφήται ἐλάλησαν μελλόντων γίνεσθαι καὶ Μωϋσῆς, <sup>23</sup> εἰ παθητὸς ὁ χριστός, εἰ πρῶτος ἐξ ἀναστάσεως νεκρῶν φῶς μέλλει καταγγέλλειν τῷ τε λαῷ καὶ τοῖς ἔθνεσιν. <sup>24</sup> Ταῦτα δὲ αὐτοῦ ἀπολογουμένου ὁ Φῆστος μεγάλη τῇ φωνῇ φησιν· Μαίνη, Παῦλε· τὰ πολλὰ σε γράμματα εἰς μανίαν περιτρέπει. <sup>25</sup> ὁ δὲ Παῦλος· Οὐ μαίνομαι, φησίν, κράτιστε Φῆστε, ἀλλὰ ἀληθείας καὶ σωφροσύνης ῥήματα ἀποφθέγγομαι. <sup>26</sup> ἐπίσταται γὰρ περὶ τούτων ὁ βασιλεὺς, πρὸς ὃν καὶ παρρησιαζόμενος λαλῶ· λανθάνειν γὰρ αὐτὸν τούτων οὐ πείθομαι οὐθέν, οὐ γὰρ ἐστὶν ἐν γωνίᾳ πεπραγμένον τοῦτο. <sup>27</sup> πιστεύεις, βασιλεῦ Ἀγρίππα, τοῖς προφήταις; οἶδα ὅτι πιστεύεις. <sup>28</sup> ὁ δὲ Ἀγρίππας πρὸς τὸν Παῦλον· Ἐν ὀλίγῳ με πείθεις Χριστιανὸν ποιῆσαι.

ACTS 26:18-26:28

18 *open*. ch. 9:17, 18. Ps. 119:18; 146:8. Is. 29:18; 32:3; 35:5; 42:7; 43:8. Lu. 4:18; 24:45. Jno. 9:39. 2 Co. 4:4, 6. Ep. 1:18. *and to*. ver. 23; ch. 13:47. Is. 9:2; 49:6; 60:1-3. Mal. 4:2. Mat. 4:16; 6:22, 23. Lu. 1:79; 2:32. Jno. 1:4-9; 3:19; 8:12; 9:5; 12:35, 36. 2 Co. 4:6; 6:14. Ep. 1:18; 4:18; 5:8, 14. 1 Th. 5:4-8. 1 Pe. 2:9, 25. 1 Jno. 2:8, 9. *and from*. Is. 49:24, 25; 53:8-12. Lu. 11:21, 22. Col. 1:13. 2 Ti. 2:26. He. 2:14, 15. 1 Jno. 3:8; 5:19. 1 Pe. 2:9. Re. 20:2, 3. *that they*. ch. 2:38; 3:19; 5:31; 10:43; 13:38, 39. Ps. 32:1, 2. Lu. 1:77; 24:47. Ro. 4:6-9. 1 Co. 6:10, 11. Ep. 1:7. Col. 1:14. 1 Jno. 1:9; 2:12. *inheritance*. ch. 20:32. Ro. 8:17. Ep. 1:11, 14. Col. 1:12. He. 9:15. Ja. 2:5. 1 Pe. 1:4. *sanctified*. ch. 20:32. Jno. 17:17. 1 Co. 1:2, 30; 6:11. Tit. 3:5, 6. He. 10:10, 14. Jude 1. Re. 21:27. *faith*. ch. 15:9. Jno. 4:10, 14; 7:38, 39. Ro. 5:1, 2. Ga. 2:20; 3:2, 14. Ep. 2:8. He. 11:6.

19 *O king*. ver. 2, 26, 27. *I was not*. Ex. 4:13, 14. Is. 50:5. Je. 20:9. Eze. 2:7, 8; 3:14. Jon. 1:3. Ga. 1:16.

20 *first*. ch. 9:19-22; 11:26, etc. *and at*. ch. 9:28, 29; 22:17, 18. *and then*. ver. 17; ch. 13:46-48. ch. 14; 16-21; 22:21, 22. Ro. 11:18-20. *repent*. ch. 2:38; 3:19; 11:18; 17:30; 20:21. Je. 31:19, 20. Eze. 18:30-32. Mat. 3:2; 4:17; 9:13; 21:30-32. Mar. 6:12. Lu. 13:3, 5; 15:7, 10; 24:46, 47. Ro. 2:4. 2 Co. 7:10. 2 Ti. 2:25, 26. Re. 2:5, 21; 3:3; 16:11. *turn*. ch. 9:35; 14:15; 15:19. Ps. 22:27. La. 3:40. Ho. 12:6; 14:2. Lu. 1:16. 2 Co. 3:16. 1 Th. 1:9. *and do*. Is. 55:7. Mat. 3:8. Lu. 3:8-14; 19:8, 9. Ep. 4:17-32; 5:1-25; 6:1-9. Tit. 2:2-13. 1 Pe. 1:14-16; 2:9-12; 4:2-5. 2 Pe. 1:5-8.

21 *the Jews*. ch. 21:30, 31; 22:22; 23:12-15; 25:3.

22 *obtained*. ver. 17; ch. 14:19, 20; 16:25, 26; 18:9, 10; 21:31-33; 23:10, 11, 16, etc. 1 Sa. 7:12. Eze. 8:31. Ps. 18:47; 66:12; 118:10-13; 124:1-3, 8. 2 Co. 1:8-10. 2 Ti. 3:11; 4:17, 18. *witnessing*. ch. 20:20-27. Re. 11:18; 20:12. *none*. ver. 6; ch. 3:21-24. Lu. 24:27, 44, 46. *the prophets*. ch. 24:14; 28:23. Mat. 17:4, 5. Lu. 16:29-31. Jno. 1:17, 45; 3:14, 15; 5:39, 46. Ro. 3:21. Re. 15:3.

23 *Christ*. Ge. 3:15. Ps. 22-69. Is. ch. 53. Da. 9:24-26. Zec. 12:10; 13:7. Lu. 18:31-38; 24:26, 46. 1 Co. 15:3. *the first*. ver. 8; ch. 2:23-32; 13:34. Ps. 16:8-11. Is. 53:10-12. Mat. 27:53. Jno. 10:18; 11:25. 1 Co. 15:20-23. Col. 1:18. Re. 1:5. *and should*. See on ver. 18. Lu. 2:32.

24 *spoke*. See on ch. 22:1. *Festus*. ch. 17:32; 24:25; 25:19, 20. *Paul*. ver. 11. 2 Ki. 9:11. Je. 29:26. Ho. 9:7. Mar. 3:21. Jno. 8:48, 52; 10:20, 21. 1 Co. 1:23; 2:13, 14; 4:10. 2 Co. 5:13.

25 *I am not*. Jno. 8:49. 1 Pe. 2:21-23; 3:9, 15. *most*. ch. 23:26. Gr.; 24:3. Lu. 1:3. *Gr. words*. Tit. 1:9; 2:7, 8.

26 *the king*. ver. 2, 3; ch. 25:22. *this thing*. ch. 21-12; 4:16-21; 5:18-42. Is. 30:20. Mat. 26:5; 27:29-54.

27 *believed*. ver. 22, 23.

28 *Almost*. ver. 29; ch. 24:25. Eze. 33:31. Mat. 10:18. Mar. 6:20; 10:17-22. 2 Co. 4:2. Ja. 1:23, 24.

18 to open their eyes, that they may turn from darkness to light and from the power of Satan to God, that they may receive remission of sins and an inheritance among those who are sanctified by faith in me.’

19 “Therefore, King Agrippa, I was not disobedient to the heavenly vision,<sup>20</sup> but declared first to them of Damascus, at Jerusalem, and throughout all the country of Judea, and also to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, doing works worthy of repentance. <sup>21</sup> For this reason the Jews seized me in the temple and tried to kill me. <sup>22</sup> Having therefore obtained the help that is from God, I stand to this day testifying both to small and great, saying nothing but what the prophets and Moses said would happen, <sup>23</sup> how the Christ must suffer, and how, by the resurrection of the dead, he would be first to proclaim light both to these people and to the Gentiles.”

24 As he thus made his defense, Festus said with a loud voice, “Paul, you are crazy! Your great learning is driving you insane!”

25 But he said, “I am not crazy, most excellent Festus, but boldly declare words of truth and reasonableness. <sup>26</sup> For the king knows of these things, to whom also I speak freely. For I am persuaded that none of these things is hidden from him, for this has not been done in a corner. <sup>27</sup> King Agrippa, do you believe the prophets? I know that you believe.”

28 Agrippa said to Paul, “With a little persuasion are you trying to make me a Christian?”

ACTS 26:29-27:7

<sup>29</sup> ὁ δὲ Παῦλος· Εὐζαίμην ἂν τῷ θεῷ καὶ ἐν ὀλίγῳ καὶ ἐν μεγάλῳ οὐ μόνον σὲ ἀλλὰ καὶ πάντας τοὺς ἀκούοντάς μου σήμερον γενέσθαι τοιοῦτους ὅποιος καὶ ἐγὼ εἰμι παρειτὸς τῶν δεσμῶν τούτων. <sup>30</sup> Ἀνέστη τε ὁ βασιλεὺς καὶ ὁ ἡγεμῶν ἢ τε Βερνίκη καὶ οἱ συγκαθήμενοι αὐτοῖς, <sup>31</sup> καὶ ἀναχωρήσαντες ἐλάλουν πρὸς ἀλλήλους λέγοντες ὅτι Οὐδέν θανάτου ἢ δεσμῶν ἄξιον τι πράσσει ὁ ἄνθρωπος οὗτος. <sup>32</sup> Ἀγρίππας δὲ τῷ Φῆστῳ ἔφη· Ἀπολελύσθαι ἐδύνατο ὁ ἄνθρωπος οὗτος εἰ μὴ ἐπεκέκλητο Καίσαρα.

<sup>27.1</sup> Ὡς δὲ ἐκρίθη τοῦ ἀποπλεῖν ἡμᾶς εἰς τὴν Ἰταλίαν, παρεδίδουν τὸν τε Παῦλον καὶ τινὰς ἐτέρους δεσμώτας ἑκατοντάρχῃ ὀνόματι Ἰουλίῳ σπειρής Σεβαστῆς. <sup>2</sup> ἐπιβάντες δὲ πλοίῳ Ἀδραμυττηνῶ μέλλοντι πλεῖν εἰς τοὺς κατὰ τὴν Ἀσίαν τόπους ἀνήχθημεν ὄντος σὺν ἡμῖν Ἀριστάρχου Μακεδόνα Θεσσαλονικέως· <sup>3</sup> τῇ τε ἐτέρῳ κατήχθημεν εἰς Σιδῶνα, φιλανθρωπῶς τε ὁ Ἰούλιος τῷ Παύλῳ χρησάμενος ἐπέτρεψεν πρὸς τοὺς φίλους πορευθέντι ἐπιμελείας τυχεῖν. <sup>4</sup> κἀκεῖθεν ἀναχθέντες ὑπεπλεύσαμεν τὴν Κύπρον διὰ τὸ τοὺς ἀνέμους εἶναι ἐναντίους, <sup>5</sup> τὸ τε πέλαγος τὸ κατὰ τὴν Κιλικίαν καὶ Παμφυλίαν διαπλεύσαντες κατήλθομεν εἰς Μύρα τῆς Λυκίας. <sup>6</sup> κἀκεῖ εὐρών ὁ ἑκατοντάρχης πλοῖον Ἀλεξανδρῖνον πλέον εἰς τὴν Ἰταλίαν ἐνεβίβασεν ἡμᾶς εἰς αὐτό. <sup>7</sup> ἐν ἱκαναῖς δὲ ἡμέραις βραδυπλοοῦντες καὶ μόλις γενόμενοι κατὰ τὴν Κνίδον, μὴ προσεῶντος ἡμᾶς τοῦ ἀνέμου, ὑπεπλεύσαμεν τὴν Κρήτην κατὰ Σαλμώνην,

ACTS 26:29-27:7

29 *I would.* Ex. 16:3. Nu. 11:29. 2 Sa. 18:33. 2 Ki. 5:3. 1 Co. 4:8; 7:7. 2 Co. 11:1. *that not.* Je. 13:17. Lu. 19:41. 42. Jno. 5:34. Ro. 9:1-3; 10:1. Col. 1:28. *except.* ch. 12:6; 25:14. Ep. 6:20.

30 *the king.* ch. 18:15; 28:22.  
31 *This man.* ch. 23:9, 29; 25:25; 28:18. 2 Sa. 24:17. Lu. 23:4, 14, 15. 1 Pe. 3:16; 4:14-16.

32 *appealed.* ch. 25:11, 12, 25; 28:18.

*Paul shipping towards Rome, 1-9, foretells of the danger of the voyage, 10, but is not believed, 11-13. They are tossed to and fro with tempest, 14-40; and suffer shipwreck, 41-43; yet all come safe to land 44.*

1 *when.* ch. 19:21; 23:11; 25:12, 25. Ge. 50:20. Ps. 33:11; 76:10. Pr. 19:21. La. 3:37. Da. 4:35. Ro. 15:22-29. *Italy.* *Italy* is a well-known country of Europe, bounded by the Adriatic or Venetian Gulf on the east, the Tyrrhene or Tuscan Sea on the west, and by the Alps on the north. ch. 10:1; 18:2. He. 13:24. *a centurion.* ver. 11, 43; ch. 10:22; 21:32; 22:26; 23:17; 24:23; 28:16. Mat. 8:5-10; 27:54. Lu. 7:2; 23:47. *Augustus'.* ch. 25:25.

2 *Adramyttium.* *Adramyttium*, now *Adramyti*, was a maritime city of Mysia in Asia Minor, seated at the foot of Mount Ida, on a gulf of the same name, opposite the island of Lesbos. *we.* ch. 21:1. Lu. 8:22. *to sail.* ch. 20:15, 16; 21:1-3. *Aristarchus.* ch. 19:29; 20:4. Col. 4:10. Phile. 24. *with us.* ch. 16:10-13, 17; 20:5; 21:5; 28:2, 10, 12, 16.

3 *Sidon.* ch. 12:20. Ge. 10:15; 49:13. Is. 23:2-4, 12. Zec. 9:2. *Julius.* ch. 21:32; 24:23; 28:16.

4 *Cyprus.* ch. 4:36; 11:19, 20; 13:4; 15:39; 21:3, 16. *the winds.* Mat. 14:24. Mar. 6:48.

5 *Cilicia.* ch. 6:9; 15:23, 41; 21:39; 22:3. Ga. 1:21. *Pamphylia.* ch. 2:10; 13:13; 15:38. *Myra.* *Myra* was a city of Lycia, situated on a hill, twenty stadia from the sea.

6 *the centurion.* ver. 1. *Alexandria.* *Alexandria*, now *Saunderson*, was a celebrated city and port of Egypt, built by Alexander the Great, situated on the Mediterranean and the lake Meris, opposite the island of Pharos, and about twelve miles from the western branch of the Nile. ch. 6:9; 18:24; 28:11.

7 *Cnidus.* *Cnidus* was a town and promontory of Caria in Asia Minor, opposite Crete, now Cape Krio. *we sailed.* ver. 12, 13, 21; ch. 2:11. Tit. 1:5, 12. *under.* ver. 4. *Crete, or, Candy.* *Crete*, now *Candy*, is a large island in the Mediterranean, 250 miles in length, 50 in breadth, and 600 in circumference, lying at the entrance of the Aegean sea. *Salmone.* *Salmone*, now *Salamina*, was a city and cape on the east of the island of Crete.

29 Paul said, "I pray to God, that whether with little or with much, not only you, but also all that hear me today, might become such as I am, except for these bonds."

30 The king rose up with the governor, and Bernice, and those who sat with them. 31 When they had withdrawn, they spoke to one another, saying, "This man does nothing worthy of death or of bonds." 32 Agrippa said to Festus, "This man might have been set free if he had not appealed to Caesar."

## 27

When it was determined that we should sail for Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners to a centurion named Julius, of the Augustan band. 2 Embarking in a ship of Adramyttium, which was about to sail to places on the coast of Asia, we put to sea, Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. 3 The next day, we touched at Sidon. Julius treated Paul kindly, and gave him permission to go to his friends and refresh himself. 4 Putting to sea from there, we sailed under the lee of Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. 5 When we had sailed across the sea which is off Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lycia. 6 There the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing for Italy, and he put us on board. 7 When we had sailed slowly many days, and had come with difficulty opposite Cnidus, the wind not allowing us further, we sailed under the lee of Crete, opposite Salmone.

ACTS 27:8-27:19

<sup>8</sup> μόλις τε παραλεγόμενοι αὐτὴν ἤλθομεν εἰς τόπον τινὰ καλούμενον Καλοῦς Λιμένας ᾧ ἔγγυς ἦν πόλις Λασαία.

<sup>9</sup> Ἰκανοῦ δὲ χρόνου διαγενομένου καὶ ὄντος ἤδη ἐπισφαλοῦς τοῦ πλοῦς διὰ τὸ καὶ τὴν νηστείαν ἤδη παρεληλυθέναι, παρήγει ὁ Παῦλος <sup>10</sup> λέγων αὐτοῖς· Ἄνδρες, θεωρῶ ὅτι μετὰ ὕβρεως καὶ πολλῆς ζημίας οὐ μόνον τοῦ φορτίου καὶ τοῦ πλοίου ἀλλὰ καὶ τῶν ψυχῶν ἡμῶν μέλλειν ἔσεσθαι τὸν πλοῦν. <sup>11</sup> ὁ δὲ ἑκατοντάρχης τῷ κυβερνήτῃ καὶ τῷ ναυκλήρῳ μᾶλλον ἐπέθετο ἢ τοῖς ὑπὸ Παύλου λεγομένοις. <sup>12</sup> ἀνευθέτου δὲ τοῦ λιμένος ὑπάρχοντος πρὸς παραχειμασίαν οἱ πλείονες ἔθεντο βουλήν ἀναχθῆναι ἐκεῖθεν, εἴ πως δύναιτο καταντήσαντες εἰς Φοίνικα παραχειμάσαι, λιμένα τῆς Κρήτης βλέποντα κατὰ λίβα καὶ κατὰ χῶρον.

<sup>13</sup> Ὑποπνεύσαντος δὲ νότου δόξαντες τῆς προθέσεως κειρατηκέναι ἄραντες ἄσσον παρελέγοντο τὴν Κρήτην. <sup>14</sup> μετ' οὐ πολὺ δὲ ἔβαλεν κατ' αὐτῆς ἄνεμος τυφωνικὸς ὁ καλούμενος Εὐρακύλων· <sup>15</sup> συναρπασθέντος δὲ τοῦ πλοίου καὶ μὴ δυναμένου ἀντοφθαλμεῖν τῷ ἀνέμῳ ἐπιδόντες ἐφερόμεθα. <sup>16</sup> νησίον δὲ τι ὑποδραμόντες καλούμενον Καῦδα ἰσχύσαμεν μόλις περικρατεῖς γενέσθαι τῆς σιάφης, <sup>17</sup> ἦν ἄραντες βοθηταῖς ἐχρῶντο ὑποζωννύντες τὸ πλοῖον· φοβούμενοί τε μὴ εἰς τὴν Σύρτιν ἐκπέσωσιν, χαλάσαντες τὸ σκεῦος, οὕτως ἐφέροντο. <sup>18</sup> σφοδρῶς δὲ χειμαζομένων ἡμῶν τῇ ἐξῆς ἐμβολὴν ἐποιούντο, <sup>19</sup> καὶ τῇ τρίτῃ αὐτόχειρες τὴν σκευὴν τοῦ πλοίου ἔρριψαν.

ACTS 27:8-27:19

8 *The fair havens.* The *Fair Havens*, still known by the same name, was a port on the south-eastern part of Crete, near *Lasea*, of which nothing now remains.

9 *The fast.* 'The fast was on the tenth day of the seventh month.' Le. 16:29; 23:27-29. Nu. 29:7.

10 *I perceive.* ver. 21-26, 31, 34. Ge. 41:16-25, 38, 39. 2 Ki. 6:9, 10. Ps. 25:14. Da. 2:30. Am. 3:7. *damage, or, injury.* ver. 20, 41-44. 1 Pe. 4:18.

11 *believed.* ver. 21. Ex. 9:20, 21. 2 Ki. 6:10. Pr. 27:12. Eze. 3:17, 18; 33:4. He. 11:7.

12 *the haven.* ver. 8. Ps. 107:30. *Phenice.* *Phenice* was a sea-port on the western side of Crete; probably defended from the fury of the winds by a high and winding shore, forming a semicircle, and perhaps by some small island in front; leaving two openings, one towards the south-west, and the other towards the north-west. *Crete.* ver. 7.

13 *the south.* Job 37:17. Ps. 78:26. Ca. 4:16. Lu. 12:55. *loosing.* ver. 21.

14 *not.* Ex. 14:21-27. Jon. 1:3-5. *arise, or, beat. a tempestuous.* Ps. 107:25-27. Eze. 27:26. Mat. 8:24. Mar. 4:37. *Euroclydon.* Probably, as Dr. SHAW supposes, one of those tempestuous winds called *levanters*, which blow in all directions, from N.E. round by E. to S.E.

15 *we.* ver. 27. Ja. 3:4.

16 *Clauda.* *Clauda*, called *Cauda* and *Gaudos* by MELA and PLINY, and *Claudio* by PTOLEMY, and now *Gozo*, according to Dr. SHAW, is a small island, situated at the south-western extremity of the island of Crete.

17 *hearing.* ver. 29, 41.

18 *being.* Ps. 107:27. *the next.* ver. 19, 38. Jon. 1:5. Mat. 16:26. Lu. 16:8. Phi. 3:7, 8. He. 12:1.

19 *we.* Job 2:4. Jon. 1:5. Mar. 8:35-37. Lu. 9:24, 25.

8 With difficulty sailing along it we came to a certain place called Fair Havens, near the city of Lasea.

9 When much time had passed and the voyage was now dangerous, because the Fast had now already gone by, Paul admonished them 10 and said to them, "Sirs, I perceive that the voyage will be with injury and much loss, not only of the cargo and the ship, but also of our lives." 11 But the centurion gave more heed to the master and to the owner of the ship than to those things which were spoken by Paul. 12 Because the haven was not suitable to winter in, the majority advised going to sea from there, if by any means they could reach Phoenix, and winter there, which is a port of Crete, looking southwest and northwest.

13 When the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, they weighed anchor and sailed along Crete, close to shore. 14 But before long, a stormy wind beat down from shore, which is called Euroclydon. 15 When the ship was caught and couldn't face the wind, we gave way to it and were driven along. 16 Running under the lee of a small island called Clauda, we were able, with difficulty, to secure the boat. 17 After they had hoisted it up, they used cables to help reinforce the ship. Fearing that they would run aground on the Syrtis sand bars, they lowered the sea anchor, and so were driven along. 18 As we labored exceedingly with the storm, the next day they began to throw things overboard. 19 On the third day, they threw out the ship's tackle with their own hands.

ACTS 27:20-27:31

<sup>20</sup> μήτε δὲ ἡλίου μήτε ἄστρον ἐπιφαινόντων ἐπὶ πλείονας ἡμέρας, χειμῶνός τε οὐκ ὀλίγου ἐπικειμένου, λοιπὸν περιηρεῖτο ἐλπίς πᾶσα τοῦ σῶζεσθαι ἡμᾶς.

<sup>21</sup> Πολλῆς τε αἰτίας ὑπαρχούσης τότε σταθεὶς ὁ Παῦλος ἐν μέσῳ αὐτῶν εἶπεν· Ὅρα μὲν, ὧ ἄνδρες, πειθαρχήσαντάς μοι μὴ ἀνάγεσθαι ἀπὸ τῆς Κρήτης κερδῆσαι τε τὴν ὕβριν ταύτην καὶ τὴν ζημίαν. <sup>22</sup> καὶ τὰ νῦν παραινῶ ὑμᾶς εὐθυμεῖν, ἀποβολὴ γὰρ ψυχῆς οὐδεμία ἔσται ἐξ ὑμῶν πλὴν τοῦ πλοίου· <sup>23</sup> παρέστη γὰρ μοι ταύτῃ τῇ νυκτὶ τοῦ θεοῦ, οὗ εἰμι, ὃ καὶ λατρεύω, ἄγγελος <sup>24</sup> λέγων· Μὴ φοβοῦ, Παῦλε· Καίσαρί σε δεῖ παραστῆναι, καὶ ἰδοὺ κεχάρισται σοι ὁ θεὸς πάντας τοὺς πλέοντας μετὰ σοῦ. <sup>25</sup> διὸ εὐθυμεῖτε, ἄνδρες· πιστεύω γὰρ τῷ θεῷ ὅτι οὕτως ἔσται καθ' ὃν τρόπον λελάληταί μοι. <sup>26</sup> εἰς νῆσον δὲ τινα δεῖ ἡμᾶς ἐκπεσεῖν.

<sup>27</sup> Ὡς δὲ τεσσαρεσκαίδεκάτῃ νύξ ἐγένετο διαφερομένων ἡμῶν ἐν τῷ Ἄδρια, κατὰ μέσον τῆς νυκτὸς ὑπενόουν οἱ ναῦται προσάγειν τινὰ αὐτοῖς χώραν. <sup>28</sup> καὶ βολίσαντες εὖρον ὄργυιᾶς εἴκοσι, βραχὺ δὲ διαστήσαντες καὶ πάλιν βολίσαντες εὖρον ὄργυιᾶς δεκαπέντε· <sup>29</sup> φοβούμενοί τε μὴ που κατὰ τραχεῖς τόπους ἐκπέσωμεν ἐκ πρύμνης ῥίψαντες ἀγκύρας τέσσαρας ἤρχοντο ἡμέραν γενέσθαι. <sup>30</sup> τῶν δὲ ναυτῶν ζητούντων φυγεῖν ἐκ τοῦ πλοίου καὶ χαλασάντων τὴν σιάφην εἰς τὴν θάλασσαν προφάσει ὡς ἐκ πύργου ἀγκύρας μελλόντων ἐκτείνειν, <sup>31</sup> εἶπεν ὁ Παῦλος τῷ ἐκατοντάρχῃ καὶ τοῖς στρατιώταις· Ἐὰν μὴ οὗτοι μείνωσιν ἐν τῷ πλοίῳ, ὑμεῖς σωθῆναι οὐ δύνασθε.



ACTS 27:20-27:31

**20** *neither*. Ex. 10:21–23. Ps. 105:28. Mat. 24:29. *and no*. Ps. 107:25–27. Jon. 1:4, 11–14. Mat. 8:24, 25. 2 Co. 11:25. *all*. Is. 57:10. Je. 2:25. Eze. 37:11. Ep. 2:12. 1 Th. 4:13.

**21** *after*. ver. 33–35. Ps. 107:5, 6. *ye should*. ver. 9, 10. Ge. 42:22. *not*. ver. 13.

**22** *I exhort*. ver. 25, 36; ch. 23:11. 1 Sa. 30:6. Ezr. 10:2. Job 22:29, 30. Ps. 112:7. Is. 43:1, 2. 2 Co. 1:4–6; 4:8, 9. *for*. ver. 31, 34, 44. Job 2:4.

**23** *there*. ch. 5:19; 12:8–11, 23; 23:11. Da. 6:22. He. 1:14. Re. 22:16. *whose*. Ex. 19:5. De. 32:9. Ps. 135:4. Ca. 2:16; 6:3. Is. 44:5. Je. 31:33; 32:38. Eze. 36:28. Zec. 13:9. Mal. 3:17. Jno. 17:9, 10. 1 Co. 6:20. Tit. 2:14. 1 Pe. 2:9, 10. *and*. ch. 16:17. Ps. 116:16, 143:12. Is. 44:21. Da. 3:17, 26, 28; 6:16, 20. Jno. 12:26. Ro. 1:1, 9; 6:22. 2 Ti. 1:3; 2:24. Tit. 1:1.

**24** *Fear not*. ch. 18:9, 10. Ge. 15:1; 46:3. 1 Ki. 17:13. 2 Ki. 6:16. Is. 41:10–14; 43:1–5. Mat. 10:28. Re. 1:17. *thou*. ch. 9:15; 19:21; 23:11; 25:11. Mat. 10:18. Jno. 11:9. 2 Ti. 4:16, 17. Re. 11:5–7. *lo*. ver. 37. Ge. 12:2; 18:23–32; 19:21, 22, 29, 30:27; 39:5, 23. Is. 58:11, 12. Mi. 5:7. Ja. 5:16.

**25** *I believe*. ver. 11, 21. Nu. 23:19. 2 Ch. 20:20. Lu. 1:45. Ro. 4:20, 21. 2 Ti. 1:12.

**26** *a certain*. ch. 28:1.

**27** *the fourteenth*. ver. 18–20. *Adria*. *Adria*, strictly speaking, was the name of the *Adriatic gulf*, now the *Gulf of Venice*, an arm of the Mediterranean, about 400 miles long and 140 broad, stretching along the eastern shores of Italy on one side, and Dalmatia, Slavonia, and Macedonia on the other. But the term *Adria* was extended far beyond the limits of this gulf, and appears to have been given to an indeterminate extent of sea, as we say, generally, the *Lerant*. It is observable, that the sacred historian does not say ‘in the Adriatic gulf,’ but ‘in Adria,’ (that is, the *Adriatic sea*, *παραγωγος* being understood;) which, says HESYCHIUS, was the same as the Ionian sea; and STRABO says that the Ionian gulf ‘is a part of that now called the Adriatic.’ But not only the Ionian, but even the Sicilian sea, and part of that which washes Crete, were called the Adriatic. Thus the scholiast on DIONYSIUS PERIEGETIS says, ‘they call this Sicilian sea Adria.’ And PTOLEMY says that Sicily was bounded on the east by the Adriatic, *προς Αδριατον*, and that Crete was bounded on the west by the Adriatic sea, *προς τον Αδριατικον παραγωγος*, the *shipmen*. ver. 30. 1 Ki. 9:27. Jon. 1:6. Re. 18:17.

**29** *fallen*. ver. 17, 41. *anchors*. ver. 30, 40. He. 6:19. *and wished*. De. 28:67. Ps. 130:6.

**30** *the boat*. ver. 16, 32. *foreship*. ver. 41.

**31** *said*. ver. 11, 21, 42, 43. *Except*. ver. 22–24. Ps. 91:11, 12. Je. 29:11–13. Eze. 36:36, 37. Lu. 1:34, 35; 4:9–12. Jno. 6:37. 2 Th. 2:13, 14.

20 When neither sun nor stars shone on us for many days, and no small storm pressed on us, all hope that we would be saved was now taken away.

21 When they had been long without food, Paul stood up in the middle of them, and said, “Sirs, you should have listened to me, and not have set sail from Crete and have gotten this injury and loss. 22 Now I exhort you to cheer up, for there will be no loss of life among you, but only of the ship. 23 For there stood by me this night an angel, belonging to the God whose I am and whom I serve, 24 saying, ‘Don’t be afraid, Paul. You must stand before Caesar. Behold, God has granted you all those who sail with you.’ 25 Therefore, sirs, cheer up! For I believe God, that it will be just as it has been spoken to me. 26 But we must run aground on a certain island.”

27 But when the fourteenth night had come, as we were driven back and forth in the Adriatic Sea, about midnight the sailors surmised that they were drawing near to some land. 28 They took soundings, and found twenty fathoms.‡ After a little while, they took soundings again, and found fifteen fathoms.‡ 29 Fearing that we would run aground on rocky ground, they let go four anchors from the stern, and wished for daylight. 30 As the sailors were trying to flee out of the ship, and had lowered the boat into the sea, pretending that they would lay out anchors from the bow, 31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, “Unless these stay in the ship, you can’t be saved.”

ACTS 27:32-27:43

<sup>32</sup> τότε ἀπέκοψαν οἱ στρατιῶται τὰ σχοινία τῆς σκάφης καὶ εἶασαν αὐτὴν ἐκπεσεῖν.

<sup>33</sup> Ἄχρι δὲ οὗ ἡμέρα ἤμελλεν γίνεσθαι παρειάλει ὁ Παῦλος ἅπαντας μεταλαβεῖν τροφῆς λέγων· Τεσσαρεσκαιδεκάτην σήμερον ἡμέραν προσδοκῶντες ἄσιτοι διατελεῖτε, μηθὲν προσλαβόμενοι· <sup>34</sup> διὸ παρακαλῶ ὑμᾶς μεταλαβεῖν τροφῆς, τοῦτο γὰρ πρὸς τῆς ὑμετέρας σωτηρίας ὑπάρχει· οὐδενὸς γὰρ ὑμῶν θριξ ἀπὸ τῆς κεφαλῆς ἀπολεῖται. <sup>35</sup> εἶπας δὲ ταῦτα καὶ λαβὼν ἄρτον εὐχαρίστησεν τῷ θεῷ ἐνώπιον πάντων καὶ κλάσας ἤρξατο ἐσθίειν. <sup>36</sup> εὐθυμοὶ δὲ γενόμενοι πάντες καὶ αὐτοὶ προσελάβοντο τροφῆς. <sup>37</sup> ἡμεθα δὲ αἱ πᾶσαι ψυχαὶ ἐν τῷ πλοίῳ διακόσισαι ἐβδομήκοντα ἕξ. <sup>38</sup> κορεσθέντες δὲ τροφῆς ἐκούφιζον τὸ πλοῖον ἐμβαλλόμενοι τὸν σῖτον εἰς τὴν θάλασσαν.

<sup>39</sup> Ὅτε δὲ ἡμέρα ἐγένετο, τὴν γῆν οὐκ ἐπεγίνωσκον, κόλπον δὲ τινα κατενόουν ἔχοντα αἰγιαλὸν εἰς ὃν ἐβουλεύοντο εἰ δύναιτο ἐξῶσαι τὸ πλοῖον. <sup>40</sup> καὶ τὰς ἀγκύρας περιελόντες εἶων εἰς τὴν θάλασσαν, ἅμα ἀνέντες τὰς ζευκτηρίας τῶν πηδαλίων, καὶ ἐπάραντες τὸν ἀρτέμωνα τῆ πνεούση κατεῖχον εἰς τὸν αἰγιαλόν. <sup>41</sup> περιπεσόντες δὲ εἰς τόπον διθάλασσον ἐπέκειλαν τὴν ναῦν, καὶ ἡ μὲν πρῶρα ἐρείσασα ἔμεινεν ἀσάλευτος, ἡ δὲ πρύμνα ἐλύετο ὑπὸ τῆς βίας. <sup>42</sup> τῶν δὲ στρατιωτῶν βουλή ἐγένετο ἵνα τοὺς δεσμώτας ἀποκτείνωσιν, μή τις ἐκκολυμβήσας διαφύγῃ· <sup>43</sup> ὁ δὲ ἑκατοντάρχης βουλόμενος διασῶσαι τὸν Παῦλον ἐκώλυσε αὐτοὺς τοῦ βουλήματος, ἐκέλευσέν τε τοὺς δυναμένους κολυμβᾶν ἀπορίψαντας πρώτους ἐπὶ τὴν γῆν ἐξιέναι,

ACTS 27:32-27:43

32 Lu. 16:8. Phi. 3:7-9.

33 *while*. ver. 29. *This*. ver. 27.

34 *for this*. Mat. 15:32. Mar. 8:2, 3. Phi. 2:5. 1 Ti. 5:23. *for there*. 1 Ki. 1:52. Mat. 10:30. Lu. 12:7; 21:18.

35 *and gave*. ch. 2:46, 47. 1 Sa. 9:13. Mat. 15:36. Mar. 8:6. Lu. 24:30. Jno. 6:11, 23. Ro. 14:6. 1 Co. 10:30, 31. 1 Ti. 4:3, 4. *in*. Ps. 119:46. Ro. 1:16. 2 Ti. 1:8, 12. 1 Pe. 4:16.

36 *they all*. Ps. 27:14. 2 Co. 1:4-6. 37 *two*. ver. 24. *souls*. ch. 2:41; 7:14. Ro. 13:1. 1 Pe. 3:20.

38 *they lightened*. ver. 18, 19. Job 2:4. Jon. 1:5. Mat. 6:25; 16:26. He. 12:1. *the wheat*. The Romans imported corn from Egypt, by way of Alexandria, to which this ship belonged; for a curious account of which see BRYANT'S treatise on the Euroclydon.

40 *taken up*, etc. *or*, cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, etc. ver. 29, 30. *the rudder bands*. Or, 'the bands of the rudders;' for large vessels in ancient times had two or more rudders, which were fastened to the ship by means of *bands*, or chains, by which they were hoisted out of the water when incapable of being used. These bands being loosed, the rudders would fall into their proper places, and serve to steer the vessel into the creek, which they had in view. *and hoisted*. Is. 33:23.

41 *they ran*. ver. 17, 26-29. 2 Co. 11:25. *broken*. 1 Ki. 22:48. 2 Ch. 20:37. Eze. 27:26, 34. 2 Co. 11:25, 26.

42 Ps. 74:20. Pr. 12:10. Ec. 9:3. Mar. 15:15-20. Lu. 23:40, 41.

43 *willing*. ver. 3, 11, 31; ch. 23:10, 24. Pr. 16:7. 2 Co. 11:25.

32 Then the soldiers cut away the ropes of the boat, and let it fall off.

33 While the day was coming on, Paul begged them all to take some food, saying, "Today is the fourteenth day that you wait and continue fasting, having taken nothing. 34 Therefore I beg you to take some food; for this is for your safety; for not a hair will perish from any of your heads." 35 When he had said this, and had taken bread, he gave thanks to God in the presence of all, then he broke it and began to eat. 36 Then they all cheered up, and they also took food. 37 In all, we were two hundred seventy-six souls on the ship. 38 When they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, throwing out the wheat into the sea. 39 When it was day, they didn't recognize the land, but they noticed a certain bay with a beach, and they decided to try to drive the ship onto it. 40 Casting off the anchors, they left them in the sea, at the same time untying the rudder ropes. Hoisting up the foresail to the wind, they made for the beach. 41 But coming to a place where two seas met, they ran the vessel aground. The bow struck and remained immovable, but the stern began to break up by the violence of the waves.

42 The soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, so that none of them would swim out and escape. 43 But the centurion, desiring to save Paul, stopped them from their purpose, and commanded that those who could swim should throw themselves overboard first to go toward the land;

ACTS 27:44-28:10

<sup>44</sup> και τοὺς λοιποὺς οὓς μὲν ἐπὶ σανίσιν οὓς δὲ ἐπὶ τινων τῶν ἀπὸ τοῦ πλοίου· καὶ οὕτως ἐγένετο πάντας διασωθῆναι ἐπὶ τὴν γῆν.

<sup>28.1</sup> Καὶ διασωθέντες τότε ἐπέγνωμεν ὅτι Μελίτη ἢ νῆσος καλεῖται. <sup>2</sup> οἳ τε βάρβαροι παρείχον οὐ τὴν τυχοῦσαν φιλανθρωπίαν ἡμῖν, ἄψαντες γὰρ πυρὰν προσελάβοντο πάντας ἡμᾶς διὰ τὸν ὑετὸν τὸν ἐφεστῶτα καὶ διὰ τὸ ψῦχος. <sup>3</sup> συστρέψαντος δὲ τοῦ Παύλου φρυγάνων τι πλῆθος καὶ ἐπιθέντος ἐπὶ τὴν πυρὰν, ἔχιδνα ἀπὸ τῆς θερμῆς ἐξελθοῦσα καθῆψε τῆς χειρὸς αὐτοῦ. <sup>4</sup> ὡς δὲ εἶδον οἱ βάρβαροι κρεμάμενον τὸ θηρίον ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς αὐτοῦ, πρὸς ἀλλήλους ἔλεγον· Πάντως φονεὺς ἐστὶν ὁ ἄνθρωπος οὗτος ὃν διασωθέντα ἐκ τῆς θαλάσσης ἡ δίκη ζῆν οὐκ εἶασεν. <sup>5</sup> ὁ μὲν οὖν ἀποτινάξας τὸ θηρίον εἰς τὸ πῦρ ἔπαθεν οὐδὲν κακόν· <sup>6</sup> οἱ δὲ προσεδόκων αὐτὸν μέλλειν πιμπρασθαι ἢ καταπίπτειν ἄφνω νεκρόν. ἐπὶ πολὺ δὲ αὐτῶν προσδοκῶντων καὶ θεωρούντων μηδὲν ἄτοπον εἰς αὐτὸν γινόμενον, μεταβαλόμενοι ἔλεγον αὐτὸν εἶναι θεόν. <sup>7</sup> Ἐν δὲ τοῖς περὶ τὸν τόπον ἐκεῖνον ὑπῆρχεν χωρία τῷ πρώτῳ τῆς νήσου ὀνόματι Ποπλίῳ, ὃς ἀναδεξάμενος ἡμᾶς τρεῖς ἡμέρας φιλοφρόνως ἐξένισεν. <sup>8</sup> ἐγένετο δὲ τὸν πατέρα τοῦ Ποπλίου πυρετοῖς καὶ δυσεντερίῳ συνεχόμενον κατακειῖσθαι, πρὸς ὃν ὁ Παῦλος εἰσελθὼν καὶ προσευξάμενος ἐπιθείς τὰς χεῖρας αὐτῷ ἴασατο αὐτόν. <sup>9</sup> τούτου δὲ γενομένου καὶ οἱ λοιποὶ οἱ ἐν τῇ νήσῳ ἔχοντες ἀσθενείας προσήρχοντο καὶ ἐθεραπεύοντο, <sup>10</sup> οἳ καὶ πολλαῖς τιμαῖς ἐτίμησαν ἡμᾶς καὶ ἀναγομένοις ἐπέθεντο τὰ πρὸς τὰς χρείας.

ACTS 27:44-28:10

44 *that*, ver. 22, 24. Ps. 107:28–30. Am. 9:9. Jno. 6:39, 40. 2 Co. 1:8–10. 1 Pe. 4:18. *land, Melita*, now Malta, the island on which Paul and his companions were cast, is situate in the Mediterranean sea, about fifty miles from the coast of Sicily, towards Africa; and is one immense rock of soft white free-stone, twenty miles long, twelve in its greatest breadth, and sixty in circumference. Some, however, with the learned JACOB BRYANT, are of opinion that this island was *Melita* in the Adriatic gulf, near Illyricum; but it may be sufficient to observe, that the course of the Alexandrian ship, first to Syracuse and then to Rhegium, proves that it was the present Malta, as the proper course from the Illyrian Melita would have been first to Rhegium, before it reached Syracuse, to which indeed it need not have gone at all.

— Paul, after his shipwreck, is kindly entertained of the barbarians, 1–4. The viper on his hand hurts him not, 5–7. He heals many diseases in the island, 8–10. They depart towards Rome, 11–16. He declares to the Jews the cause of his coming, 17–23. After his preaching some were persuaded, and some believed not, 24–29. Yet he preaches there two years, 30, 31.

1 *the island*, ch. 27:26, 44.  
 2 *barbarians*, ver. 4. Ro. 1:14. 1 Co. 14:11. Col. 3:11. *shew'd*, ch. 27:3. Le. 19:18, 34. Pr. 24:11, 12. Mat. 10:42. Lu. 10:30–37. Ro. 2:14, 15, 27. He. 13:2. *because*, Ezr. 10:9. Jno. 18:18. 2 Co. 11:27.  
 3 *came*, Job 20:16. Is. 30:6; 41:24; 59:5. Mat. 3:7; 12:34; 23:33. *fastened*, ver. 4. Am. 5:19. 2 Co. 6:9; 11:23.  
 4 *barbarians*, ver. 2. *beast*, ver. 5. Ge. 3:1. Is. 13:21, 22; 43:20. Zep. 2:15. *No doubt*, Lu. 13:2, 4. Jno. 7:24; 9:1, 2. *a murderer*, Ge. 4:8–11; 9:5, 6; 42:21, 22. Nu. 35:31–34. Pr. 28:17. Is. 26:21. Mat. 23:35; 27:25. Re. 21:8.  
 5 *felt*, Nu. 21:6–9. Ps. 91:13. Mar. 16:18. Lu. 10:19. Jno. 3:14, 15. Ro. 16:20. Re. 9:3, 4.  
 6 *said*, ch. 12:22; 14:11–13. Mat. 21:9; 27:22.  
 7 *the chief*, ch. 13:7; 18:12; 23:24. *who*, ver. 2. Mat. 10:40, 41. Lu. 19:6–9.  
 8 *the father*, Mar. 1:30, 31. *prayed*, ch. 9:40. 1 Ki. 17:20–22. Ja. 5:14–16. *laid*, ch. 9:17, 18; 19:11, 12. Mat. 9:18. Mar. 6:5; 7:32; 16:18. Lu. 4:40; 13:13. *and healed*, Mat. 10:1, 8. Lu. 9:1–3; 10:8, 9. 1 Co. 12:9, 28.  
 9 *others*, ch. 5:12, 15. Mat. 4:24. Mar. 6:54–56.  
 10 *honour'd*, Mat. 15:5, 6. 1 Th. 2:6. 1 Ti. 5:3, 4, 17, 18. *laid*, 2 Ki. 8:9. Ezr. 7:27. Mat. 6:31–34; 10:8–10. 2 Co. 8:2–6; 9:5–11. Phi. 4:11, 12, 19.

44 and the rest should follow, some on planks, and some on other things from the ship. So they all escaped safely to the land.

## 28

When we had escaped, then they<sup>\*</sup> learned that the island was called Malta. 2 The natives showed us uncommon kindness; for they kindled a fire and received us all, because of the present rain and because of the cold.<sup>3</sup> But when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks and laid them on the fire, a viper came out because of the heat, and fastened on his hand. 4 When the natives saw the creature hanging from his hand, they said to one another, “No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he has escaped from the sea, yet Justice has not allowed to live.” 5 However he shook off the creature into the fire, and wasn’t harmed. 6 But they expected that he would have swollen or fallen down dead suddenly, but when they watched for a long time and saw nothing bad happen to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.

7 Now in the neighborhood of that place were lands belonging to the chief man of the island, named Publius, who received us, and courteously entertained us for three days. 8 The father of Publius lay sick of fever and dysentery. Paul entered in to him, prayed, and laying his hands on him, healed him. 9 Then when this was done, the rest also who had diseases in the island came and were cured. 10 They also honored us with many honors, and when we sailed, they put on board the things that we needed.

ACTS 28:11-28:20

<sup>11</sup> Μετὰ δὲ τρεῖς μῆνας ἀνήχθημεν ἐν πλοίῳ παρακειμαικῶτι ἐν τῇ νήσῳ Ἀλεξανδρινῷ, παρασῆμψ Διοσκούροις. <sup>12</sup> καὶ καταχθέντες εἰς Συρακούσας ἐπεμείναμεν ἡμέρας τρεῖς, <sup>13</sup> ὅθεν περιελόντες κατηντήσαμεν εἰς Ῥήγιον. καὶ μετὰ μίαν ἡμέραν ἐπιγενομένου νότου δευτεραῖοι ἦλθομεν εἰς Ποτιόλους, <sup>14</sup> οὓς εὐρόντες ἀδελφούς παρεκλήθημεν παρ' αὐτοῖς ἐπιμεῖναι ἡμέρας ἑπτὰ· καὶ οὕτως εἰς τὴν Ῥώμην ἦλθαμεν. <sup>15</sup> καὶ κεῖθεν οἱ ἀδελφοὶ ἀκούσαντες τὰ περὶ ἡμῶν ἦλθαν εἰς ἀπάντησιν ἡμῖν ἄχρι Ἀππίου Φόρου καὶ Τριῶν Ταβερνῶν, οὓς ἰδὼν ὁ Παῦλος εὐχαριστήσας τῷ θεῷ ἔλαβε θάρσος. <sup>16</sup> Ὅτε δὲ εἰσῆλθομεν εἰς Ῥώμην, ἐπετράπη τῷ Παύλῳ μένειν καθ' ἑαυτὸν σὺν τῷ φυλάσσοντι αὐτὸν στρατιώτῃ. <sup>17</sup> Ἐγένετο δὲ μετὰ ἡμέρας τρεῖς συγκαλέσασθαι αὐτὸν τοὺς ὄντας τῶν Ἰουδαίων πρώτους· συνελθόντων δὲ αὐτῶν ἔλεγεν πρὸς αὐτούς· Ἐγώ, ἄνδρες ἀδελφοί, οὐδὲν ἐναντίον ποιήσας τῷ λαῷ ἢ τοῖς ἔθεσι τοῖς πατρῷοις δέσμιος ἐξ Ἱεροσολύμων παρεδόθην εἰς τὰς χεῖρας τῶν Ῥωμαίων, <sup>18</sup> οἵτινες ἀνακρίναντές με ἐβούλοντο ἀπολῦσαι διὰ τὸ μηδεμίαν αἰτίαν θανάτου ὑπάρχειν ἐν ἐμοί· <sup>19</sup> ἀντιλεγόντων δὲ τῶν Ἰουδαίων ἠναγκάσθην ἐπικαλέσασθαι Καίσαρα, οὐχ ὡς τοῦ ἔθνους μου ἔχων τι κατηγορεῖν. <sup>20</sup> διὰ ταύτην οὖν τὴν αἰτίαν παρεκάλεσα ὑμᾶς ἰδεῖν καὶ προσλαλῆσαι, ἵνα ἐνεκεν γὰρ τῆς ἐλπίδος τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ τὴν ἄλυσιν ταύτην περικείμεαι.

ACTS 28:11-28:20

11 Cir. A.M. 4067. A.D. 63. *a ship*. ch. 6:9; 27:6. *whose*. Is. 45:20. Jon. 1:5, 16. 1 Co. 8:4.

12 *Syracuse*. *Syracuse* was the capital of Sicily, situated on the eastern side of the island, 72 miles S. by E. of Messina, and about 112 of Palermo. In its ancient state of splendour it was 22½ in extent, according to STRABO; and such was its opulence, that when the Romans took it, they found more riches than they did at Carthage.

13 *Rhegium*. *Rhegium*, now *Reggio*, was a maritime city and promontory in Italy, opposite Messina. *the south*. ch. 27:13. *Puteoli*. *Puteoli*, now *Puzgoli*, is an ancient sea-port of Campania, in the kingdom of Naples, about eight miles S.W. of that city, standing upon a hill in a creek opposite to *Baia*.

14 *we found*. ch. 9:42, 43; 19:1; 21:4, 7, 8. Ps. 119:63. Mat. 10:11. *and were*. ch. 20:6. Ge. 7:4; 8:10-12.

15 *when*. ch. 10:25; 21:5. Ex. 4:14. Jno. 12:13. Ro. 15:24. Ga. 4:14. He. 13:3. 3 Jno. 6-8. *Appii forum*. *Appii Forum*, now *Borgo Longo*, was an ancient city of the Volsci, fifty miles S. of Rome. *The three taverns*. *The Three Taverns* was a place in the Appian way, thirty miles from Rome. *he thanked*. Jos. 1:6, 7, 9. 1 Sa. 30:6. Ps. 27:14. 1 Co. 12:21, 22. 2 Co. 2:14; 7:5-7. 1 Th. 3:7.

16 *Rome*. *Rome*, the capital of Italy, and once of the whole world, is situated on the banks of the Tiber, about sixteen miles from the sea; 410 miles S.E. of Vienna, 600 S.E. of Paris, 730 E. by N. of Madrid, 760 W. of Constantinople, and 780 S.E. of London. ch. 2:10; 18:2; 19:21; 23:11. Ro. 1:7-15; 15:22-29. Re. 17:9, 18. *the centurion*. ch. 27:3, 31, 43. *captain*. Ge. 37:36. 2 Ki. 25:8. Je. 40:2. *but*. ver. 30, 31. ch. 24:23; 27:3. Ge. 39:21-23.

17 *though*. ch. 23:1, etc.; 24:10-16; 25:8, 10. Ge. 40:15. *was*. ch. 21:33, etc.; 23:33.

18 ch. 22:24, 25, 30; 24:10, 22; 25:7, 8; 26:31.

19 *I was*. ch. 25:10-12, 21, 25; 26:32. *not*. Ro. 12:19-21. 1 Pe. 2:22, 23.

20 *this cause*. ver. 17; ch. 10:29, 33. *for the*. ch. 23:6; 24:15. See on ch. 26:6, 7. *this chain*. That is, the chain with which he was bound to the 'soldier that kept him,' (ver. 16) a mode of custody which Dr. LARDNER has shewn was in use among the Romans. It is in exact conformity, therefore, with the truth of St. Paul's situation at this time, that he declares himself to be 'an ambassador in a chain,' *ἐν αλυσσι*, (Ep. 6:20) and the exactness is the more remarkable, as *αλυσσις*, a chain, is no where used in the singular number to express any other kind of custody. ch. 26:29. Ep. 3:1; 4:1; 6:20. Phi. 1:13. Col. 4:18. 2 Ti. 1:10; 29. Phile. Phile. 10-13.

11 After three months, we set sail in a ship of Alexandria which had wintered in the island, whose sign was "The Twin Brothers." 12 Touching at Syracuse, we stayed there three days. 13 From there we circled around and arrived at Rhegium. After one day, a south wind sprang up, and on the second day we came to Puteoli, 14 where we found brothers,† and were entreated to stay with them for seven days. So we came to Rome. 15 From there the brothers, when they heard of us, came to meet us as far as The Market of Appius and The Three Taverns. When Paul saw them, he thanked God and took courage. 16 When we entered into Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard, but Paul was allowed to stay by himself with the soldier who guarded him.

17 After three days Paul called together those who were the leaders of the Jews. When they had come together, he said to them, "I, brothers, though I had done nothing against the people or the customs of our fathers, still was delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans, 18 who, when they had examined me, desired to set me free, because there was no cause of death in me. 19 But when the Jews spoke against it, I was constrained to appeal to Caesar, not that I had anything about which to accuse my nation. 20 For this cause therefore I asked to see you and to speak with you. For because of the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain."

ACTS 28:21-28:28

<sup>21</sup> οἱ δὲ πρὸς αὐτὸν εἶπαν· Ἡμεῖς οὔτε γράμματα περὶ σοῦ ἐδεξάμεθα ἀπὸ τῆς Ἰουδαίας, οὔτε παραγενόμενός τις τῶν ἀδελφῶν ἀπήγγειλεν ἢ ἐλάλησέν τι περὶ σοῦ πονηρόν. <sup>22</sup> ἀξιοῦμεν δὲ παρὰ σοῦ ἀκοῦσαι ἃ φρονεῖς, περὶ μὲν γὰρ τῆς αἰρέσεως ταύτης γνωστὸν ἡμῖν ἐστὶν ὅτι πανταχοῦ ἀντιλέγεται. <sup>23</sup> Ταξάμενοι δὲ αὐτῷ ἡμέραν ἤκον πρὸς αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν ξενίαν πλείονες, οἷς ἐξετίθετο διαμαρτυρόμενος τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ θεοῦ πείθων τε αὐτοὺς περὶ τοῦ Ἰησοῦ ἀπὸ τε τοῦ νόμου Μωϋσέως καὶ τῶν προφητῶν ἀπὸ πρῶτῃ ἕως ἐσπέρας. <sup>24</sup> καὶ οἱ μὲν ἐπέιθοντο τοῖς λεγομένοις οἱ δὲ ἠπίστουν, <sup>25</sup> ἀσύμφωνοι δὲ ὄντες πρὸς ἀλλήλους ἀπελύοντο, εἰπόντος τοῦ Παύλου ῥῆμα ἐν ὅτι Καλῶς τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ ἅγιον ἐλάλησεν διὰ Ἡσαΐου τοῦ προφήτου πρὸς τοὺς πατέρας ὑμῶν <sup>26</sup> λέγων· Πορεύθητι πρὸς τὸν λαὸν τοῦτον καὶ εἰπὸν· Ἀκοῆ ἀκούσετε καὶ οὐ μὴ συνῆτε, καὶ βλέποντες βλέψετε καὶ οὐ μὴ ἴδητε. <sup>27</sup> ἐπαχύνθη γὰρ ἡ καρδιά τοῦ λαοῦ τούτου, καὶ τοῖς ὠσὶν βαρέως ἤκουσαν, καὶ τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς αὐτῶν ἐκάμμυσαν· μήποτε ἴδωσιν τοῖς ὀφθαλμοῖς καὶ τοῖς ὠσὶν ἀκούσωσιν καὶ τῇ καρδίᾳ συνῶσιν καὶ ἐπιστρέψωσιν, καὶ ἰάσωμαι αὐτούς. <sup>28</sup> γνωστὸν οὖν ἔστω ὑμῖν ὅτι τοῖς ἔθνεσιν ἀπεστάλη τοῦτο τὸ σωτήριον τοῦ θεοῦ· αὐτοὶ καὶ ἀκούσονται.



ACTS 28:21-28:28

<sup>21</sup> *We*. Ex. 11:7. Is. 41:11; 50:8; 54:17.

<sup>22</sup> *for*. ch. 16:20; 21; 17:6, 7; 24:5, 6, 14. Lu. 2:34. 1 Pe. 2:12; 3:16; 4:14–16. *sat*. ch. 5:17; 15:5; 26:5. 1 Co. 11:19, marg.

<sup>23</sup> *there came*. Phile. 2. *be expounded*. ch. 17:2, 3; 18:4, 28; 19:8; 26:22, 23. *both*. See on ch. 26:6, 22. Lu. 24:26, 27, 44. *from*. ch. 20:9–11. Jno. 4:34.

<sup>24</sup> ch. 13:48–50; 14:4; 17:4, 5; 18:6–8; 19:8, 9. Ro. 3:3; 11:4–6.

<sup>25</sup> *agreed*. ver. 29. *Will*. Mat. 15:7. Mar. 7:6. 2 Pe. 1:21.

<sup>26</sup> *Go*. Is. 6:9, 10. Eze. 12:2. Mat. 13:14, 15. Mar. 4:12. Lu. 8:10. Jno. 12:38–40. Ro. 11:8–10. *Hearing*. De. 29:4. Ps. 81:11, 12. Is. 29:10, 14; 42:19, 20; 66:4. Je. 5:21. Eze. 3:6, 7; 12:2. Mar. 8:17, 18. Lu. 24:25, 45, 2 Co. 4:4–6.

<sup>28</sup> *it known*. ch. 2:14; 4:10; 13:38. Eze. 36:32. *the salvation*. Ps. 98:2, 3. Is. 49:6; 52:10. La. 3:26. Lu. 2:30–32; 3:6. *sent*. ch. 11:18; 13:46, 47; 14:27; 15:14, 17; 18:6; 22:21; 26:17, 18. Mat. 21:41–43. Ro. 3:29, 30; 4:11; 11:11; 15:8–16.

21 They said to him, “We neither received letters from Judea concerning you, nor did any of the brothers come here and report or speak any evil of you. 22 But we desire to hear from you what you think. For, as concerning this sect, it is known to us that everywhere it is spoken against.”

23 When they had appointed him a day, many people came to him at his lodging. He explained to them, testifying about God’s Kingdom, and persuading them concerning Jesus, both from the law of Moses and from the prophets, from morning until evening. 24 Some believed the things which were spoken, and some disbelieved. 25 When they didn’t agree among themselves, they departed after Paul had spoken one word, “The Holy Spirit spoke rightly through Isaiah the prophet to our fathers, 26 saying,

‘Go to this people and say,  
in hearing, you will hear,  
but will in no way understand.  
In seeing, you will see,  
but will in no way perceive.  
27 For this people’s heart has grown callous.  
Their ears are dull of hearing.  
Their eyes they have closed.  
Lest they should see with their eyes,  
hear with their ears,  
understand with their heart,  
and would turn again,  
then I would heal them.’<sup>28</sup>

28 “Be it known therefore to you, that the salvation of God is sent to the nations, and they will listen.”

ACTS 28:30-28:31

<sup>30</sup> Ἐνέμεινεν δὲ διετίαν ὅλην ἐν ἰδίῳ μισθώματι,  
καὶ ἀπεδέχετο πάντας τοὺς εἰσπορευομένους  
πρὸς αὐτόν, <sup>31</sup> κηρύσσων τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ θεοῦ  
καὶ διδάσκων τὰ περὶ τοῦ κυρίου Ἰησοῦ  
Χριστοῦ μετὰ πάσης παρηρησίας ἀκωλύτως.

## ACTS 28:29-28:31

**29** *great reasoning*, ver. 25. Mat. 10:34–36. Lu. 12:51. Jno. 7:40–53.

**30** *Paul*. St. Paul, after his release, is supposed to have visited Judæa, in the way to which he left Titus at Crete, (Tit. 1:5,) and then returned through Syria, Cilicia, Asia Minor, and Greece, to Rome; where, according to primitive tradition, he was beheaded by order of Nero, A.D. 66, at *Aqua Salvæ*, three miles from Rome, and interred in the *Via Ostensis*, two miles from the city, where Conetantine erected a church. *dwelt*, ver. 16.

**31** Cir. A.M. 4069. A.D. 65. *Preaching*, ver. 23; ch. 8:12; 20:25. Mat. 4:23. Mar. 1:14. Lu. 8:1. *and teaching*, ch. 5:42; 23:11. *with*, ch. 4:29, 31. Ep. 6:19, 20. Phi. 1:14. Col. 4:3, 4. 2 Ti. 4:17.

29 When he had said these words, the Jews departed, having a great dispute among themselves.‡

30 Paul stayed two whole years in his own rented house and received all who were coming to him, 31 preaching God's Kingdom, and teaching the things concerning the Lord Jesus Christ with all boldness, without hindrance.



